

HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

---

FIFTEENTH REPORT, APPENDIX, PART III.

---

THE  
MANUSCRIPTS  
OF  
CHARLES HALIDAY, Esq.,  
OF DUBLIN.

ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND,  
1556-1571.

---

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty.

---



LONDON:  
PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,  
BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,  
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from  
EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARDING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C., and  
32, ABINGDON STREET, WIMBORNE, S.W.; of  
JOHN MENZIES & CO., 12, HANOVER STREET, EDINBURGH, and  
20, WEST NILE STREET, GLASGOW; or  
HODGES, FIGGIS, & CO., LIMITED, 104, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1897.

[C.—8364.] *Price 1s. 4d.*

# CONTENTS.

---

	Page
INTRODUCTION - - - - -	iii
ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND, 1556-1571 -	1
SIR WILLIAM USSHER'S TABLE TO THE COUNCIL BOOK -	257

## APPENDIX.

I. TABLE TO THE RED COUNCIL BOOK, IRELAND - -	273
II. TABLE OF THE PRINCIPAL MATTERS CONTAINED IN THE COUNCIL BOOK, IRELAND, WHICH BEGAN 1 APRIL, 1571	282
III. TABLE OF THE COUNCIL BOOK, IRELAND, WHICH BEGAN IN 1589 - - - - -	204

---

## INTRODUCTION.

---

THE Book of the Privy Council in Ireland, here printed for the first time, commences on the twenty-sixth day of May 1556, and ends on the twenty-second of March 1570-71.

The manuscript is on paper of foolscap size; most of its leaves are written on both sides with wide margins. Some leaves are blank, but all are marked in front at head in Arabic figures, and the final leaf is numbered 343.

The penmanship throughout the book is in styles known in England at the time as "text," "secretary," and "Italic" hands. Throughout the manuscript the orthography in English and Latin is irregular, with many abbreviations; Irish local and personal names in it are written in semi-Anglicised and phonetic forms, which contrast strangely with the originals in Gaelic.

The writing of the first portion of the body of the book may be assumed to have been executed by or under the supervision of John Goldsmyth, who had been appointed Clerk of the Council in Ireland in 1543. Goldsmyth's name appears on two pages of the manuscript before us in connexion with transcripts of documents. After Goldsmyth's decease Ralph Coccrell was in August 1558 appointed Clerk of the Council, and became official custodian of this register.

In relation to the English Government in Ireland, and the methods of its administrators in part of the second half of the sixteenth century, this Council book furnishes new and original information. It also affords valuable aid towards supplementing the contents of State Papers and contemporary writings hitherto incomplete.

The limits of this Introduction, however, will only admit of brief observations on some of the contents of the Council book, and on circumstances connected with its preservation.

In the first years of the period included in this volume the office of Chief Governor in Ireland for England was filled

by Thomas Radcliffe, Lord FitzWalter, Earl of Sussex. During his occasional visits to England, his brothers-in-law, Sir Henry Sydney, vice-treasurer, and Sir William Fitzwilliams, treasurer at wars, were appointed to act as Deputies or Lords Justices for the government in Ireland.

After the retirement of Sussex from office in Ireland the post of deputy governor there was, from 1564 to 1571, entrusted at intervals to Sir Nicholas Arnold, Marshal of the Queen's Army, Sir Henry Sydney, Dean Robert Weston, Lord Chancellor, and Sir William Fitzwilliams.

In the sixteenth century the Council in Ireland of the King of England was also known as the Privy Council. It consisted of the chief governor for the time being, with the Peers, Archbishops, Bishops, Lord Chancellor, Judges, principal State officials, and Deans of Cathedrals. The proceedings of the Council in Ireland were on important matters regulated mainly by instructions from the administrators of the Government in England, with whom constant communication was maintained.

The meetings of the Council in Ireland were held at Dublin, in the castle, Christ's Church, St. Patrick's Cathedral, St. Sepulchre's, the Archbishop's residence, or at Kilmainham in the priory which had belonged to the knights of St. John of Jerusalem. According to exigencies in local matters the Council met at Belfast, Drogheda, Dundalk, Leighlin, Limerick, Navan, Newry, Philipstown, Ross, Waterford, and other places.

In the period under notice the chief governor and members of the Council who took part in any of its meetings and concurred in its acts signed the record when written in this book. The autograph of the chief governor generally stands at the head of the entry for the day and the signatures of the other members who were present appear at the end. Many of the autographs of the English as well as of the Anglo-Irish councillors are partly abbreviated and indicate little skill in penmanship or orthography.<sup>1</sup>

Records are extant in the Council book of the delivery of the great seals and curial seals for Ireland of Philip and Mary in 1558 and of Elizabeth in 1559. In presence of the Council at

<sup>1</sup> See "*Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland*," Part IV., London, 1882,



Dublin the great seal was delivered by the Earl of Sussex to the Chancellor and those for the law courts to the judges. At the same time the seals previously in use were broken and defaced.

From an unique manuscript leaf formerly in the collection of Sir Robert Cotton it appears that the Earl of Sussex, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, was authorised in 1561-2 to bring to Queen Elizabeth the Council book here printed as well as the official volume which immediately preceded it in point of date.<sup>1</sup>

The subjects which came under the consideration of the Council and on which entries appear in the Council book were diverse in character. Among them the following may be mentioned: Measures for expulsion of armed Scots from Ireland; transactions with and outlawry of Shane O'Neill; reduction of Ulster to shire ground; subjection of Leinster septs and conversion of their lands into counties; arrangements between the Earl of Clanricarde and his kinsmen with the town of Galway; contentions between the Earl of Ormonde, Earl of Desmond and Baron of Upper Ossory; revolt of the brothers of the Earl of Ormonde; imprisonment of Thomas Stucley; applications from Spain for Irish bawks and hounds; claims from foreign merchants on ships and cargoes; projects for a university at Dublin, and a free-school at Galway.

In the Council book are entered copies of Governmental "indentures" with native Irish lords, who under these instruments covenanted to become faithful subjects to England.

Among compacts of this class which appear here between 1557 and 1566, written in Latin, are those in connexion with

<sup>1</sup> The entry is as follows:—

"T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That where it is thought necessarie that the Queens majestie shoulde see and consider certen thinges couteyned within the olde and newe counceill bookes as well towching Shoue Onele and others for causes of this realme: it is agreed by us the Lorde Leutenent and Counceill whose names be hereunto subscribed that the said twoe bookes shalbe carryed over to her Highnes by the Earle of Sussex, her Majesties Leutenant, and to [be] by him returned hether at her Majesties pleasure.

Yoven at Kilmannin, the xliij of January, 1561[2].

H. Dublin, conc.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—W. Fytzwylliams.—Jaques Wingfeld.—Henry Radclyffe.—Thomas Caske.—Francois Agardo.—John Chaloner."

Endorsed: "A concordatum for carryng over of the counceill bookes,"

MS. Titus B. XIII. f. 80, British Museum.

the following: O'Carroll, O'Connor Sligo, O'Donnell, O'Farrell Bane, O'Molaghlín, O'Molloy, and O'Reilly.

Latin, it will be seen from the present volume, was in those times often used in communications and transactions between the chief governor and Council and native Irish lords. A proclamation issued in 1557 by the chief governor and Council contained a notification that it has been written in Latin with a view to having it fully understood by the leaders in the Irish districts to whom it was addressed. The writer of a letter to the Privy Council at Dublin mentioned that the Bishop of Clonfert, uncle of the Earl of Clanricardo, as well as the brothers of that nobleman and other lords and gentlemen of Connacht of the best houses, could neither speak nor understand the English language. John Lío, gentleman, is mentioned in 1567 as interpreter to the State.

An agreement concluded between the Queen's commissioners and Torlogh Luineach O'Neill, chief of Tyrone in 1570-1, was written in Latin. It was entitled "*Ordo concordie seu pacis*," and O'Neill was styled in it "*principalis sue gentis et cognominis*." The style of diplomacy deemed effective for this Ulster chief is partly exhibited in the following passages in the instructions to Her Majesty's Commissioners accredited to O'Neill:

"You shall procure Tirrilogh Leouaghe to come to the Newry or Dundalk or as near the borders as you can, but if you cannot we refer to your discretions to make choice of the place of meeting as you shall think meetest; and even so of the time and the allowance of such persons as shall be sent to talk with you.

"You may put him in despair of all foreign help, the Queen of Scots being prisoner in England, the King there maintained by the Queen our mistresses power. France so wasted and weary of war at home they rather seek friendship with our Queen than any way to annoy her. Spain vehemently afflicted with Moors and otherwise in great towardness of amity with us."

The Council book contains hitherto unpublished documents of interest in connexion with Conor O'Brien, Earl of Thomond, the oath taken by him to renounce for ever the name of

O'Brien; two letters from Queen Elizabeth in relation to his flight to France, and his sojourn under surveillance in England. There are also papers here on his return to Ireland and unconditional submission in person before the Lord Deputy and Council.

Complaints were addressed to the Council by gentlemen and freeholders of parts of the county of Waterford against the Lord Power, "Captain of the Powers' country." They averred that Lord Power, over and above the number of kerns and horsemen allowed him by order of the council, frequently surcharged and burthened the county of Waterford with superfluous and extraordinary numbers of the companies of the Earl of Desmond, the Earl of Ormonde, and the Earl of Kildare.

The complainants added that the Lord Power, "according to the custom of mere Irishmen," did at such times as he went to Dublin tax and cess the gentlemen and inhabitants at such sums of money for his expenses "as he thought good."

On settlements of controversies between persons of importance before the chief governor it would appear that the parties usually indicated their intended adherence to the compacts by placing their hands in his.

Notwithstanding Governmental condemnation of native Irish law we find that in 1558 the English administrators in Ireland issued a decree enjoining observance of orders made by Brehons in controversies between parties in a district of Tipperary.

In connexion with corn in Ireland, towards the middle of the sixteenth century it will be seen that the peck was the common measure. The rate for wheat by the peck was usually about four shillings, and twenty pence for the same measure of oats. For a bullock the price was twelve shillings, and for a hog two shillings and eight pence.

The Queen's monies current in Ireland and arrangements in connexion with coins formed the subjects of several proclamations issued at Dublin by the Lord Deputy and Council. Testons, "red harps," "rose half-pence," and particulars in connexion with them are mentioned in these ordinances.

Much of the Council's attention was necessarily directed to measures for defence of the English territories in Ireland,

maintenance of forts and garrisons, and repression of hostile movements.

Many entries appear in the Council book in connexion with proclamations for "hostings," or military expeditions, as well as for "cesses" to supply provisions for Governmental purposes.<sup>1</sup>

At "hostings" the armed men between the ages of 16 and 60 from various districts, with their captains, were mustered under standards and ensigns bearing the red cross of St. George. The forces consisted of horse and foot, archers, gunners, galloglasses<sup>2</sup> and kerns. Compulsory service was also exacted from drivers with horses and carts, and from labourers, in large numbers, to open passes and roads, and to repair or build fortifications.

To provide against enemies from the sea, beacons were ordered to be set up along the coast of the English districts. Upon warning given by fire or smoke the captains of the localities, with the men under their command, were to take up their positions at the places assigned to them.

The ultimate courses adopted by the Lord Deputy and Council in relation to persons whom they had denounced as "traitors and rebels" are exhibited in two proclamations entered in the Council book. By the first of these, in 1556, one hundred pounds was offered to anyone who would bring in the "traitor and rebel," Donogh O'Connor, or his head. At the foot of this ordinance is a statement that two members of the council, the Archbishop of Dublin and the Bishop of Meath, "did forbear to assent to that portion of the order" which touched the life of man, lest they should incur the "danger of irregularity."

The second of the proclamations referred to was against Shane O'Neill of Tyrone, who, it was stated, had brought the "whole North of Ireland in subjection to him and under his" rule, wherein he had a scope of a hundred and twenty miles

---

<sup>1</sup> Brief excerpts from the Council book in relation to "cesses" are extant among the manuscripts collected by Sir George Carew in the early part of the seventeenth century.

<sup>2</sup> Heavy armed foot soldiers. The term "spar of galloglasses" was used to designate a galloglass soldier, with the bearer of his arms, and a boy to carry his provisions.

"long and a hundred odd miles broad." The Lord Deputy and Council denounced O'Neill as a rebel and traitor, and offered one thousand pounds for his body, a thousand marks for his head, and five hundred pounds to any person who by direct or indirect means killed him, "though he brought neither the head nor the body." A notification in Latin concerning the proclamation against O'Neill was at the same time addressed by the Lord Deputy and Council to the Irish lords in Ulster. Portions of the English proclamation of the Council was embodied in the statute for the attainder of Shane O'Neill in 1569.

Commissions were, from time to time, issued by the Council for pursuing rebels with fire and sword in their own territories and elsewhere. Penalty of hanging was incurred by persons travelling by night unless they were accompanied by "some honest men in English apparel."

The entries in the Council book are not in chronological sequence. From the 10th of December 1564, when Sir Nicholas Arnold was Lord Justice of Ireland, no acts of the Council are entered in this book till February 1565-6, at which time the office of chief governor was filled by Sir Henry Sydney.

The absence of entries in that interval may perhaps be accounted for by the dissensions which existed between Arnold and members of the Privy Council in Ireland.

Sir Henry Sydney in a letter to Cecil in 1567 wrote: "There is no servant in Christendom that indureth greater toil of mind and body than I do, nor that with so little assistance wieldeth so weighty matters."

The contents of the Council book are printed without abbreviation in the present volume in the order in which they stand in the manuscript. To facilitate reference, head numbers have been prefixed to the entries and marginal notes indicating the pages of the original are given throughout.

In the Council book are entered forms of the oaths for Privy Councillors in Ireland. There is also here a copy of the oath administered to William Uscher or Ussher, who was admitted clerk of the Privy Council in Ireland in 1594.

At head of the initial page of the manuscript is a memorandum in which Sir William Ussher stated that on the 19th of September 1609, he "ended the table of all the particular

" matters contained in this book."<sup>1</sup> Subsequently, for more than two centuries, the existence of this Council book appears to have been unknown to historical investigators.

Towards the year 1850 the Council book was purchased by Mr. Charles Haliday, Governor of the Bank of Ireland, Dublin, an assiduous collector of books and documents relating to Irish affairs. After the decease of Mr. Haliday in 1866 the manuscript was presented to the Royal Irish Academy, Dublin.

The table which Ussher compiled in 1609 to the Council book, and which is here printed, remained long in obscurity and apart from the manuscript to which it referred.

I have found that this table, bound with other papers, was for a time in possession of Sir James Ware, and that the volume in which it was included passed successively to Henry Earl of Clarendon, Archbishop Tenison, James Duke of Chandos, Dean Milles of Exeter, and finally to the British Museum.<sup>2</sup>

The book of the Privy Council in Ireland, which in order of date preceded that of 1556-1570-1, here printed, was styled the "Red Council Book." It was stated to have been commenced in 1542-3, but it appears to have contained copies of earlier documents, and, according to Sir Henry Sydney, was the oldest Council book of Ireland known in his time. The "Red Council Book" has long been regarded as lost, but a succinct table of its contents, apparently compiled by Sir William Ussher, has been preserved.<sup>3</sup> This table is printed for the first time in the present publication, together with lists<sup>4</sup> hitherto unpublished of contents of two council books of Ireland which are also missing, and which commenced respectively in 1571 and 1589.

It is to be hoped that through the labours of the Historical Manuscripts Commission these important volumes may yet be brought to light.

JOHN T. GILBERT,

Villa Nova, Blackrock, Dublin,  
26th October 1896.

---

<sup>1</sup> James Howell, author of *Epistole Ho-Elizane*, visited Dublin in 1639, with a view to obtaining a reversionary grant of Ussher's office as clerk of the Council. Ussher was then, according to Howell, "very aged and bedrid." He, however, survived till 1659.

<sup>2, 3, 4</sup> Add. MS. 4792.

---

ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND,  
1556-1571.

---

## CORRIGENDA.

---

Page 32, l. 32, for *strange* read *stronge*.

" 73, ll. 40, 41, for *sterling*. *The pecke*, read *sterling, the pecke* ;

" 74, l. 46, for XCI. read XC.

" 76, l. 5, for XCIa. read XCI.

" 126, l. 40, for *hundredth* read *hundredths*.

" 133, margin, for 178b read 187b.

" 185, l. 11, for *subsequuntius* read *subsequentius*.

---



# ACTS OF PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND.

ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND, 1556-1571.—  
MS. OF CHARLES HALIDAY, ESQ., M.R.L.A.—BY JOHN  
T. GILBERT, LL.D., F.S.A.

"The Liager or counsell booke, made and sett fourthe by the right <sup>fol. i.\*</sup>  
honorable sir Thomas Radcliffe, knight, lorde Fitzwalter, lord  
deputie of the realme of Ireland, who toke his othe in Christes churche,<sup>1</sup>  
and enterid into the governemete of this the king and queens majesties  
sayde realme, the xxvi<sup>th</sup> day of May in the seconde and thirde yeres af  
ther majesties moste prosperous raignes."

1556.

## A proclamacon :

fol. 1.

T. Fytswanters.—Forasmoeche as the king and queens majesties pleasure  
ys that all suche sommes of money as are due to be payed by their majesties  
to any maner of person within this their graces realme of Irelande shulde  
be answered and payed with all expedieyon, as well for anything pay-  
able by their majesties to the contry or otherwyse as for viettailles and  
other necessaryes impressed to the souldyours :

We will, and in their highness name charge and commande that all  
and every suche personne shall betwixte this and tbande of xx<sup>th</sup> dayes  
nexte comyng bryng in their bookes, taylles and severall hylles,  
mentyounyng ther particuler debtes, whiche bookes and skrolles we will  
also shalbe brought and delyvered to the handes of us, the lorde deputie.

And for that we thinke yt not expediente to hardenye every particuler  
personne<sup>2</sup> of the cuntry to travayll hither with his sayde rekouyng, our  
pleasure ys that two of every paryshe or more (yf they thinke yt so good,  
beyng suffeiciently anetorysed for the reste) shall make their repayre  
by the daye above lymtyed, bryngyng with them their sayde severall  
wrytynges and taylles, or at any tyme betwixte this and the saide  
twentieth daye, whenre, God wylling, order shalbe taken for their  
indelayed satisfactyon and payements as shall appertayne.

Yeven at Dublin the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of Maye, 1556.—God save the kyng and  
the queene.

[II.] A lettre dyrected to the mayor and constable of the king <sup>fol. 2.</sup>  
and queens majesties towne and castell of Knoekesfergus :<sup>3</sup>

We grete you well: And understanding that certeyn vyettailles and  
other like provysion lately pertayayng to Hughe Mac Nele Oge  
remayneth at this present in your custody, we have thought good, for  
the saufekeeping of the same provision, to give you in chardge that no  
parte therof be parloyned or dismynyshed but reserved entier till furder

<sup>1</sup> Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> Personne] Parsonne, MS.

<sup>3</sup> Carrickfergus, co. Antrim.

1556.

order shalbe taken, and that in case any in those parties shall clayme or challenge to have any parcell thereof, we eftesones commande you to make no delivry to any parson till our farder pleasure be signyfyed in that beholfe.

And for that Phelym Baecaghies<sup>1</sup> sonnes have byn here with us, humbly submytting themselves to serve the kings and queenes majesties, lyke as by reporte they have of long tyme don, we shall requyre you in their honeste proceedings to use them accordingly :

And lykewyse yf the Skottes shall at any tyme attempte to annoy the same Phelyms sonnes, or any their servauntes and followers, and that they for refuge flye unto that ther majesties towne of Knockefergus, we shall requyre you in that case to be ayding and assisting unto them from tyme to tyme, and to succour them bothe within your sayde towne and lyberties of the same.

We also requyre you that for suche horses and men as they say they have with your good will so used to have amouge you, that they may still contynue the same till our farder pleasure be signyfyed unto you, and so long as ye shall consider them to be good and faithfull subjects. Fare ye well. From Dublin this xxix<sup>th</sup> of Maye, 1556.

fol. 26.

Post script: Ye shall understand that the saide Phelym Baecaghies sonnes for any contencion or vyanace betwixte Phelym Duffe and them have promysed to kepe ther majesties peace and in no wyse the one to breake upon the other till we may take order; and therefore we wold ye so signyfie to the same Phelym Duffe, to thintente he maye for his parte doo the semblable, and not to revenge their severall injuries till our repaire amouge them; and so we wold ye charge the saide Phelym Duffe in our name.

fol. a.

[III.]—Apud Dubliniam, tertio Junii, anno regnorum regis et regine Philippi et Marie secundo et tertio [1556]:

T. Fytswaunera.—It ys concluded by us, the lord deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the reste of their majesties' counsaill of the same whose names be hereunto subscribed, that, for soondry consyderations towching the service of their majesties, the quyte of this their realme and subjectes and the expulsiue of the Skottes out of the northe parties of the same, there shalbe a generall hostyng for six wekes, to be proclaimed after the olde custome by wrytt, at the rate of thre plowe lande to a carte, and to begynne at such tyme as we, the myde lord deputie, for that purpouse shall thinke moste requysite, who have nowe concludid upon the seconde daye of July nexte comyng, and to assemble the saide daye at Ratheskenghe, besydes Dundalke.

H. Dublin, can<sup>c</sup>.<sup>2</sup>—G. Armachanus.<sup>3</sup>—G. Kyldare.<sup>4</sup>—Will. Midensis.<sup>5</sup>—Roland Balynglas.<sup>6</sup>—J. of Slane.<sup>7</sup>—Richard Delvin.<sup>8</sup>—Christofer of Kyllene.<sup>9</sup>—P. Barnewall, lord of T[r]ymlecteston.<sup>10</sup>—Thomas Louthe.<sup>11</sup>—

<sup>1</sup> In Irish: hneach, lame; Latinized—"claudus," see p. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Hugh Curwen, archbishop of Dublin, lord chancellor, Ireland.

<sup>3</sup> George Dowdall, archbishop of Armagh, primate.

<sup>4</sup> Gerald Fitz Gerald, earl of Kildare.

<sup>5</sup> William Walsh, bishop of Meath.

<sup>6</sup> Roland Fitz Eustace, viscount Baltinglas.

<sup>7</sup> James Fleming, baron of Slane.

<sup>8</sup> Richard Nugent, baron of Delvin.

<sup>9</sup> Christopher Plunket, baron of Killeen.

<sup>10</sup> Thomas Plunket, baron of Leath.

Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—Gerald Aylmer.<sup>1</sup>—John Bathie.<sup>2</sup>—Thomas Lokwood.<sup>3</sup>—H. Sydney.<sup>4</sup>—Francis Harbard.<sup>5</sup>—John Parker.<sup>6</sup>—John Plunket.<sup>7</sup>

1556.

[IV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

fol. 36.

T. Fytswanters.—To all and every the king and quenes majesties officers, mynysters and subjectes, and to every of them to whome yt shall appertayne, gretynge :

Lattynge you wytt that forasmoeche as yt ys considered that their majesties forte and garryson in Lexe<sup>8</sup> ys at this present disfurnyshed of necessary provysion, (chiefely wheate and malte,) we have therefore, for the speedy revyttailing of the same holde, by theas presents auctorysed capitayne Lyppiet and capitayne Portesse, bearers hereof, to take up in all places within the counties of Dublyn and Kildare suche proportion of grayne as they, or either of them, shall for the purpose aforesaide thinke requysite and expedyente, answering the partyes forthwith in ready money for every pecke of wheate and bere malte v.s., sterling, the pecke, and for every pecke wooto malte iii.s. iiiil.d., sterling, the pecke.

And farder we doo by warrantie hereof auctorise theas saide bearers to take up for conveyance of the said corne from tyme to tyme garrans and horses, in all places within the saide counties, as their necessite in this case for the servyce of their majesties and supplie of the presents wante shall requyre, payeng likewyse at reasonable pryces redy mony for the same; willing and commanding all and every their majesties said officers at all tymes and in all places to be ayding and assisting the sayde Lyppiet and Portesse, or either of them, for the better execution hereof as shall appertayne and as they woll answer to the contrary at their perilles.

Yeoven at their majesties manour of Kylmaynan,<sup>9</sup> the viii<sup>th</sup> of June, 1556.

Post scripta: Provided alwaies that by vertue of this commission they shall not take above the nombre of thre hundred peckes, that is to saye, one hundreth peckes wheate, and two hundreth peckes malte, two parties wote malte and thother here malte.

H. Dublin, cano.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[V.] Instruceyous given the xiith of June, anno 1556, by the fol. 4.

lorde deputie and counsell to John Basyng, William Turnour, Thomas Smyth, Henry Cowley, William Piers, Thomas Browne, John Muns, Roharte Cowloy, and Hagho Roharte, and to every of them, appoynted to goo with the quenes majesties shippes northwarde, and by them and every of them to be putt in excecution as shall appertayne :

T. Fytswanters.—[1.] Fuste: Smyth shall, with fyfty souldyours, enter the Mary Wylloby; Cowloy, with fyfty others, shall enter the Gerfawcon; Thomas Browne, with Smythes poty capitayne, shall enter the Dooble Rose, with xxv.; and Muns, with thothers namyd in theas

<sup>1</sup> Chief justice, queen's bench, Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> Sergeant-at-law.

<sup>3</sup> Dean of Christ Church, Dublin.

<sup>4</sup> Vice-treasurer and receiver-general, Ireland.

<sup>5</sup> Appointed member of the privy council, Ireland, in 1547.

<sup>6</sup> Master of the Rolls, Ireland.

<sup>7</sup> Of Donoughly, co. Dublin.

<sup>8</sup> Now portion of the Queen's county.

<sup>9</sup> Kilmasham, near Dublin.

instructyons, shall enter the Flower-de-luce, with xxv; and they shall doo as hereafter followeth :

[2.] Item: The Mary Wylloby, Pierces two shippes, and his thre pynaaces shall take their course towardes the Scottyshe shore, and, repaying to the Bann<sup>1</sup> with as moche spede as they possibly maye, they shall by the waye on the Skottyshe coste destroye all the galleys they maye conveyently come by.

[3.] Item: The Garfawkon, the Doohle Rose, and the Flower-de-luce shall take their course the nexte waye to the Ragheryns with all possible spede; and, destroying all the galleys they shall fynde on the Irish coste by the waye, they shall staye at the Ragheryns,<sup>2</sup> about the landing place there, and not only destroye tho galleys there, and kepe suche as be already within the ylande from ypsnyng oute, but also kepe all others, as well from Scottelande as from Irelande, from entering into the sayde ylande.

fol. 46.

[4.] Item: They shall not laade in any place excepte they may be assured to annoyne the enemye and retorne agayne withoute daanger of hurte or losse.

[5.] Item: They shall doo that in them lyeth to take all shippes, galleys, or other vessels that shalbe either at the sayde Banno or in any other place upon the coste of Irelande, or that shall passe betwene Irelande and Scottelande, and generally to kepe the seas, that no shippe, galley or other hote passe betwene Scottelande and Irelande, or Ireland and Scotteland, with any Skottes.

[6.] Item: They shall, as occasion shall serve, geve such warnyng one to another as they maye alwaies be in a readynes to succour the one other for their suertye.

[7.] Item: They shall with all conveyente spede as well advertisse us of their dooings as also of all other thinges that they can have any intelligence of towching the dooing of the Skottes and for thadvancements of the quenes majesties service.

[8.] Item: They shall from tyme to tyme sende to Knoockefergus to knowe whether there have come any advertysments from us hithe to be sente to them.

All whiche articles they shall observe as mocho as in them lyeth as they woll aunswer to the contrary at their perilles.

H. Dublin, cano.—Wyll. Fytswylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

fol. 5.

[VI].—At Kilmayna, the xvliith daye of June, anno 1556 :

T. Fytswanters.—Where the barone of Upper Ossory<sup>3</sup> appearing before us, the lords depute and counsaill, whose names ar hereunto subscribed, for certeyn vryances moved and depending betwixte therle of Ormonde<sup>4</sup> and hym, hathe not onely for the fynall determynacion of the same refused to stonde to order, but also upon demande of certeyne pledges to be by hym delyvered, for that he hathe no auctorytie or grounde for any order passed betwixte the same erle and hym to detayne them (as his owne lerned counsell affirmed) hathe very arrogantly and disobediently used himselfe before us, bothe contrary his duetie to the king and quenes majesties and in contempe of our auctorytie: it ys condescendid and agreid that the same haron for suche

<sup>1</sup> Bann, river, Ulster.

<sup>2</sup> Raghlin.

<sup>3</sup> Barnaby Fits Patrick.

<sup>4</sup> Thomas Butler.

arrogancy and disobedyence shalbe commytted to ther highnes castell of 1556.  
Dublyn, there to remaine during our furder pleasure.

H. Dublin, cance.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.  
—D. Hay of Slende.

[VII.]—At Kilmaynan, the xliith of June, anno 1556 :

fol. 5b.

T. Fytswanters.—Where we, the lorde deputie and counsaill, have receyved the quenes majesties letters commanding us that after we shall have perused and considered the prestes and disbursementes and other the rekenynges of sir Anthony Sentleger during the tyme of his being deputie<sup>1</sup> here, and taken their accompte of the same, whether he shalbe founde indebted to her majestie or in surpluse, we shall take suche order as the debtes whiche the sayde sir Anthony oweth within this the realme of Irelande be paid and discharged of suche her majesties treasure as was of late sente over.

Forasmuche as thanclitour can not, as he sayeth, for wante of certen bookes procede to the taking of the true accompte of the said sir Anthony, and yet yt appeareth unto us that her majesties pleasure and meanyng of her lentre ys his debtes shulde be payde :

We, therefore, the saide lord deputie and counsell, have agreid and ordered that the saide debtes of the saide sir Anthony, being thre thowsande two hundred threscore fourtee poundes, xiiid., sterling, as appeareth by a booke delyvered by the sayde sir Anthony and subscribed with his hande, shalbe paid in forme following, videlicet :

That the saide sir Anthony shall enter in bonde of recognysance of five thousande ponde currante mony of Englande to be forfayted to the quenes majestie, her heires and successors, yf, upon her highnes knowledge of the payments of the saide ij<sup>m</sup>. ij<sup>s</sup>. xiiij<sup>d</sup>. sterling, for the debtes of the said sir Anthony, her majestie shall not be contented therewith, but will that the saide somme paid for the saide debtes be demanded agayu of the saide sir Anthony. Then yf the same sir Anthony his heires executors or assignes doo not presently repaye to her majesties use in her exchequer of Englande the somme of thre thowsande, two hundred fourteen poundes xiiid. sterling, then fol. 6.  
the sayde recognysance to stande in full force and effecte in the laws, etc.

H. Dublin, cance.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[VIII.]—At Kilmaynan, the xxiiij<sup>th</sup>. of June, anno 1556 :

fol. 6b.

T. Fytswanters.—Where the erle of Kildare<sup>2</sup> hath presently the garde and custody of the king and quenes majesties forte of the Dyngan in Offalley,<sup>3</sup> by order from the late lorde deputie and counsell, we, upon good consideracyon and for that also we thought yt not mete at this presente to dismynshe any parte of tharmye, considering our hosting and journey northwarde, have resolved that the same erle shall etill contynue his charge and have the custody of their majesties sayde holde till Mychelmas nexte. For whose charge, as well in the saufe keping thereof to ther highnes nees as in victailling and enterpayng the garrison there, yt is condescendid and agreid that the saide erle shall have the somme of one hundred poundes, sterling, to be receyved at the handes of their majesties thesaurour at warre here, and at Michelmæ nexte the saide

<sup>1</sup> Under Henry VIII., Edward VI., and Mary.

<sup>2</sup> Gerald Fitz Gerald.

<sup>3</sup> Now part of the King's county.

1556.

erie shall render and give uppe the saide forte sauffe and sownde, to be then disposid and commytted of truste to suche as yt shall please their majesties, or as we by their highnes appointements shall thinke good.

H. Duhlin, cance.—Wyll: Fitzwylliams.—H. Sydney.

fol. 7.

[IX.]—At Kylmaynan, the xxvith daye of June, anno 1556:

T. Fytswalters.—We grete you<sup>1</sup> well, and having consydered the contentes of your lettres, together with the reports of Thomas Browne<sup>2</sup> of your dooynge syns your departyng hene, we perceyve that you cannot according to our expectatyon lett the Skottes from enterfing and yssuyng oute of the ylande of the Ragheryna, whiche yet keepyng theraboutes defende the passing betweene lande and lande.

Wherefore, accordyng your requeste made to us by the saide Browne, we shall lycense you to doe what to your discreacyons shalbe thought beste, so that you endeavour yourselves to thattermoste of your powers to kepe the passage betweene lande and lande, and that you yourselves do take lande in no place excepte you maye saufully retorne and advoyde the traynes of the Skottes whiche be very suhtyll and donhtfull. And yf you shall have occasion to occupy any botes, as Browne saith you dayly have, we have wryten to the mayour of Knockefergus to ayde you in that you shall demaunde, willing you not to putt the queene to farther chardge then for your dooinges shalbe requysite, and in all thinges that may be for the better service of the queenes majestie to follow our former instructions as nere as ye maye.

H. Duhlin, cance.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—H. Sydney.

fol. 7b.

[X.]—A proclamatyon sett fourthe the xxvliith of June, anno supradicto:

T. Fitzwalters.—To advoyde contentyon that mought aryse betwixte the souldyours and thynhabytante of the cuntry, as well for their owne dyettes and their horseboyes, as also for the dayly chardge of their horses, it ys agreid and orderid by us, the lorde deputie and counsaill, that every horseman shall paye for every weke for hymselfe two shillinges sterling, for every weke for his horseboye viid., and for every horse having but six sheaves of dooble bande, with haye and glaye accustomed, day and night, a penny sterling, and that every footeman shall paye for every weke for hymselfe two shillinges sterling, and that no man shall demaunde of the souldyours more then the pryces above appoynted; nor the souldyours shall paye les then after that rate, as they will annswer to the contrary at ther perilles.

H. Duhlin, cance.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—D. Hay of Slende.

fol. 8.

[XI.]—Ordres taken by the right honourable the lord Fitzwalters, lord deputie and counsell at Knockefergus, the xth of Auguste, anno 1556:

T. Fytzwalters.—[1.] Furste: We constitute and appoynte our trusty and welbelovyd sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of tharnye in Irelande, to be generall of Ulster, requyryng hym to use thadvyse of the reverende father in God, the hushop of Dune,<sup>3</sup> capitayne Warren, capteyn

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> This paper is not addressed, see p. 10.

<sup>3</sup> Eugene Magennis, bishop of Down.

Williamson and capteyne Gyrton, whome we appoynte comynysioners with hym to assiste hym in suche sorte as hereafter ys specyfyed.

1556.

[2.] That the saide sir George shall as furre as in hym shall lye, mayntayne the right of holy churche, and kepe and defende the mynystres therof from all outrages or wronges that by any man shall be to them offerid, and cause suche churches as to hym shall be thought good to be reedifyed at the chardge of the countrey in all the parties of Ulster for as long tyme as he shall contynue generall there.

[3.] Item: We geve to hym auctorytie to parle with all men at his will duryng the tyme aforesaide.

[4.] Item. We give to hym auctoryte to geve protection to all suche men as he shall thinke good and to take and delyver pledges as he will duryng the sayde tyme.

[5.] Item: We give to hym power and auctorytie to heare and detourne all manner of controversies betwene partye and partie, the same not beyng matter of subertyaunce within Ulster for the saide tyme. fol. 8b.

[6.] Item: That he shall execute the marshall lawe in all cases to hym thought convenyente.

[7.] Item: That he shall cause the men of the countrey there to manure suche parte of every plowlande as to hym shalbe thought sufficient for the mayntenance of the countrey and furnytur of the king and quenes majesties garrysons lefto there duryng the saide tyme.

[8.] Item: He shall cause to be pounyshed all those that shall commytt treasons, murders, felony, rape or any other crymynall offence, as to the offences commytted in those cases shall appertayne for the saide tyme.

[9.] Item: That he shall cause to be levied, to the king and quenes majesties use, all of forfaytes that of right during his abode there shall to ther majesties appertayne.

[10.] Item: That he shall take, to the quenes majesties use, suche fortes as to hym shalbe thought good and cause the same to be repayred at the charge of the countrey during the said tyme.

Item: He shall cause the countrey to cutt pases wheare he shall thinke mete at ther own chardge for the said tyme.

[11.] Item: That he shall cause every one of the dwellers of fol. 9. Claudeboye to be followers of hym that possesseth the gronde where the same were wonte to dwell and be followers.

[12.] Fynally: We requyre hym to use thudvyse of the sayde comynysioners in all the premysse, as they or any of them shall present.

Wyll: Fytewylliams.—H. Sydney.

[XII.]—T. Fitzwinters.—Hec indentura, facta undecimo die Augusti, fol. 9b. anno Domini 1556, testatur quod cum concordatum est per nos, dominum deputatum et consilium, una cum majori parte nobilium et generosorum in Ultonia, quod generalis taxatio fiet supra omnes domine regine subditos infra universam Ultoniam predictam pro meliori gubernamento et defensione ejusdem adversus Scotos:

Uterius concordatum est per nos, prefatum dominum deputatum et consilium, ex una parte, et comitem Tironic,<sup>1</sup> baronem de Dungenan et Macdonellum, galloghassum, ex altera parte, quod prefati comes, baro et

<sup>1</sup> Con O'Neill.

1356.

Macdonell, regine nomine, levare facient in comitatu Tyronie quadringentas martas; de domino Ochauc<sup>1</sup> quadringentas martas;<sup>2</sup> et de Magenysse<sup>3</sup> quadringentas martas, casque omnes martas ad sustentationem quadringentorum galloglassorum et centum harcabusariorum pro uno anni quarterio contra Scotos implicare promittant, et se ipsos obligant.

Et prefati comes, baro et Macdonellus obligant se per presentes non solum quod predicti 400 galloglassi et centum harcabusarii<sup>4</sup> presto et parati erunt ad mandatum generalis Ultonie, per dominum deputatum pro tempore existentem nominandum, pro uno anni quarterio, incipientis xxiii<sup>to</sup> die instantis mensis Augusti et desuventis xxiii<sup>to</sup> die Novembris proxime insequentis.

Sed etiam quod regine nomine levabunt martas predictas modo ut premititur absque omni excusatione posthac pro se in premissis facienda. Et hoc modo eos pro servitio dictorum galloglassorum et harcabusariorum satisfieri contentur.

fol. 10.

Et ulterius concordatum est quod prefati comes, baro et Macdonellus non implicabunt aliquam partem quadringentorum galloglassorum et centum harcabusariorum predictorum adversus aliquos preter solos Scotos et illorum fautores absque speciali licentia inde in scriptis concessa per dominum deputatum seu generalem Ultonie pro tempore existentem.

Et ulterius concordatum est quod si dictus Oeanao et dictus Magenissa aut aliquis eorum antedictas martas sponte dabit ad dictum comitem, baronem, Macdonellum, sive alicui eorum, aut eorum assignatis, regine nomine petentibus, quod tunc non licebit dictis comiti, baroni, Macdonello, neque alicui eorum, sive assignatis eorum, facere levare dictas martas in eos super aliquem illorum qui dictas martas sponte dedit.

Et si dictus Oeana et dictus Magenissa, aut aliquis eorum sponte non dabit dictas martas, quod tunc licebit dictis comiti, baroni et Macdonello facere levare dictas martas in eos seu aliquem eorum qui eas martas sponte non dabit ad vicesimum diem hujus instantis mensis Augusti absque dilatione.

Et si prefati comes, baro et Macdonellus aut aliquis eorum aliquid contra tenorem et formam hujus indenture commiserit, quod tunc dicti comes, baro et Macdonellus et quilibet illorum ad arbitrium deputati pro tempore existentis punirentur.

In cujus rei testimonium dominus deputatus et consiliom ex parte una, et dicti comes, baro et Macdonellus ex parte altera hiis indenturis sua signa et sigilla alternatim apposuerunt. Data die et anno supradictis.—Wyll. Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

fol. 106.

[XIII.]—A note for cesse of bieves concluded the xiiith of August, anno supradicto :

T. Fytswanters.—Memorandum : It ys condescendid and agreid by us, the lord deputie and counsell, with the consente and agreement of the lordes, capteynes and gentilmen of the contrey that theas biefes following shalbe cessid in the parties of Ulster and levied to the quenes majesties use, aswell for the relieffo of ther highnes army and garrysons ther as for the provision of others towards thexpulsion of the Scottes videlicet :

Phelym Duffe, in kyne, 800; Moriortaghe Onsyde, 100; Cormocke Oneylo, 100; Savage, 100; Macgwyer, 400; Mac Mahon, 400; Tyrone, 400; Magennesse, 400; Ochane, 400;

<sup>1</sup> O'Chau, O'Kane.<sup>2</sup> Martas, bevers.<sup>3</sup> Mageniss.<sup>4</sup> Arquebusiers.



Whereof the cesse of the said countreys of Tyrone, Magennesse and Ochan to serve for the fynding of five hundred galloglasse for one [w]hole quarter towards thexpulsion of the said Skottes, as may furder appeare by thindenture of coveunantes heforowrytteu.

1556.

Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[XIV.]—A protection grauntid to Shaue Oneyle by the lorde fol. 11.  
deputie and counsell, at Kylmaynau, the xliith of September,  
onno 1556:

T. Fytzwanlers.—Omnibus ad quos presentes littere nostre per venerint salutem: Sciatis nos, certas ob causas et considerationes ad id specialiter moventes, recepisse sub tutela et protectione regio et regine majestatum dilectum nobis in Christo Johannem Oneyle, filium domini comitis de Tyrone, dautes et concedentes eidem Johanni et suis sequacibus tenore presentium saluum conductum nostrum de tempore in tempus tam veniendi quam redeundi modo et form sequenti, videlicet:

Quod dictus Johannes Oneyle et sui predicti sequaces quoties et quando ad nos seu ad alios infra partes Anglicanas accesserint non erunt aliquo modo impediti seu arrestati per nos vel aliquem alium de illorum majestatum subditis nec preterea persecuti vel molestati in sua patria vel confinibus ejusdem propter aliquam querelam adversus illos propouendam donec hujusmodi querele coram vobis vel nostris in ea parte commissionaris destinandis merito responderint, in quo casu si idem Johannes aut sui sequaces recusaverint nostris aut eorum stare ordinationi et judicio, tunc bene licebit omnibus illorum celsitudinis subditis illum et suos antedictos sequaces de tempore in tempus prosequi et ad extremum juxta eorum demerita punire, hac nostra protectione in aliquo non obstante.

Data die et anno supradictis.

Proviso tamou quod si prefatus Johaunes Oneyle aut aliquis sequacium fol. 11b.  
suorum invaserit patriam alicujus subditorum regis et regine majestatum, seu eandem depredaverit aut aliquod aliud facinus commiserit, tunc licebit inhabitantibus terre illius tam dictum Johannem quam suos antedictos sequaces resistere, ac etiam illos ad eorum bona recuperanda juxta leges persequi, hac dicta nostra protectione non obstante. Quum protectionem volumus continuare donec per litteras nostras prefato Johanni in contrarium significaverimus.

H. Dublin, cane.—Wyll. Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[XV.]—Ordo domini deputati et consilii capta apud manerium fol. 12.  
de Kylmaynan, decimoquinto die Septembris, annis regnorum regis et regine Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia, tertio et quarto, inter Phelomeum Duffe Oneylo et filios Phelomei Claudi, concernens partitionem seu divisionem patrio de Olandeboyne nuper sub regimine Hugonis filii Nelani Juvonis, defuncti, ad remanendum et continuandum prout sequitur, durante beneplacito domini deputati pro tempore existente:

T. Fytzwanlers.—[1.] In primis: Dictus Phelomeus Duffe, in recognitionem debite obedientie suo regie majestati, tradet et deliberabit immediate principali capitaneo seu generali exercitus regine majestatis in Ultonia pro tempore existenti castrum sive regim fortilagium de Bell-farste,<sup>1</sup> custodiendum et rotinendum ad usum et proprietatem sue majestatis.

<sup>1</sup> Belfast. See "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," Part IV. i, p. xxix. London: 1882.

1556.

[2.] Item: Similiter ordinatum et consensum est quod dicti filii Phelomei Clandi habebunt et possidebunt pro parte sua in dicta patria de Clandeboyne omnia terræ, tenementa, castra, fortitalia et edificia, unum cum ceteris proficuis, commoditatibus et advantagiis quibuscunque eisdem pertinentibus, jacentia et existentia ultra flumen ibidem juxta Bellfaste predictum (dicto castro de Bellfaste tantummodo excepto).

fol. 126.

[3.] Item: Ulterius ordinatum et consensus est quod prefatus Phelomeus Duffe similem habebit possessionem in omnibus terris, tenementis, castris, edificis et ceteris proficuis ac commoditatibus quibuscunque dicte patrie de Clandeboyne spectantibus ex hac parte dicti fluminis juxta prefatum castrum de Bellfaste currentie.

[4.] Finaliter: Conclusum et ordinatum est quod legitimum erit alteruter illorum mutuum habere accessum ad alterius patriam de tempore in tempus sine obstaculo aut restrictione, cum juventia, catallis, et singulis eorum sequacibus tam pro sustentatione capienda cum opus fuerit quam pro meliori eorum defensione et tutela erga Scotos seu alios illorum inimicos, donec per dictam generalem et regiam potestatem ibidem auxiliari et defendi possint.

H. Dublin, cano. — Wyll. Fytzwylliams. — John Travers. — H. Sydney.

fol. 12.

[XVL.]—Instructions for Androwe Brereton and others joynd in comysynon with hym in Ulster, geven by the right honorable the lord Fitzwalter, lord deputie of the realme of Irelande and counsell of the same, at Kilmaynan, the xvith of September, anno 1556 :

T. Fytzwanters.—[1.] Furste: We constytute and appoynte our trustie and welbelovned Androwe Brereton to be Generall of Ulster, requyring hym to use thadvise of the reverende futher in God, the bishope of Downe, Capteyn Roger Broke, Edwarde Brereton, Richarde Bethell and William Pierce, whome we appoynte comysynoners to hym for the execution of all mattiers hereafter following or any others that shalbe for the service of the quenes majestie during their abode there.

Furste: We woll that the sayde Androwe and comysynoners as farre as in them shall lye shall maynteyne the right of holy church and kepe and defende the mynsteres thereof from all outerage or wronges that by enny man shalbe to them offerid, and cause suche churches within Ulster as to them shalbe thought good to be reedified at the chardges of the contry during their abode there.

fol. 126.

[2.] Item: We give to them auctorytie to parle with all men, duryng ther abode there, at ther will as well by lande as by sea.

[3.] Item: We give to them auctorytie, during their abode there, to give protectyon to all suche men as they shall thinke good, and to take and deliyver pledges at their woll.

[4.] Item: We give to them power and auctorytie to heare and determyne all maner controversies betweene partie and partie within Ulster, during their abode there, so as the same be no mattiers of inheritance.

[5.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall execute the marshall lawe, in all cases to them thought convenyente.

[6.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall cause the men of the country there to mannure such parte of every plowe lande as to

them shalbe thought sufficiente for the mayntenance of the countrey and furnytur of the queenes majesties garrisons left there.

1556.

[7.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall cause to be punished all those that shall commit treason, murder, felony, rape, or any other crymynall offence, as to thoffences committed in those cases shall appertayne.

[8.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall cause to be leveyed to the queenes majesties use all forfaytes that of right during that tyme shall to her majestie appertayne. fol. 14.

[9.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall take to the queenes majesties use suche forts as to them shalbe thought good, and cause the same to be repayed at the chardges of the countrey.

[10.] Item: That they during their abode there, shall cause the countrey to cutt pases at the chardges of the countrey where the saide commysioners shall thinke mete.

[11.] Item: We will that they shall not delyver any pledge already taken but upon speciall lycence from us in wryting.

[12.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commysioners shall from tyme to tyme call thayde of the countrey to joyne with them and so doo their heste for the clere expulsyon of the Skottes and takyng of their cattell.

[13.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commysioners shall leavy of Phelym Duffe eight hundreth hieves, one hundreth of Savage, one hundreth of the capteyne of Kilultaghe, and one hundreth of Moriortaghe Oneile according to our appoyntemente with the saide Phelym, Savage, capteyne of Kyultaghe and Moriortaghe at our being at Knockefergus, and cause the same bieffes to be sauffely brought to Carlingforde or Dundalke wheare we shall upon knowledge from the said generall appoynte men for the receyving of them. Provided that the generall may detainne for the necessary victualling of tharmys suche number of the saide bieffes as to him shalbe thought good, answering to the queenes majestie six shillings viiid. sterling, for every bieffe. fo. 14b.

[14.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commysioners shall call the towne of Knockefergus to accompte for suche money and other thinges as they have receyved for the fortyfieng of their saide towne, and shall thereupon cause them to fortyfie the same with all convenyent spede.

[15.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commysioners shall delyver Hughe McMoriortaghe yf Neyle his brother doo become pledge for hym.

[16.] Item: We will that the generall shall have full power and auctoryte, during the tyme of his abode there, texecute the premysses with thadvyse and consente of one of the said commysioners, yf it happen the reste of any occasion to be absente in suche place as he can not have their advyse at the tyme when yt shalbe expediente to putt in execution the premisses or any of them; otherwyse not withoute thadvyse and consente of the saide Broke.

[17.] Item: We requyre the same generall and commysioners to use good advyse and deliberation in the execution of the premysses.

H. Duhlin, cano. — Wyll: Fytxwylliams.—John Travers. — II. Sydney.

1556.

[XVII.]—At Dublyn, the xvii<sup>th</sup> of September, anno 1556.fol. 16.<sup>1</sup>

T. Fytswaters.—Memorandum: That whereas sir William Fitzwilliams, knight, receyved in Inglande fyve and twenty thousande poundes to be transported hither and disbursed by the handes of sir Edmonde Rows,<sup>2</sup> knight, late vicethesaurour, for the defraye of their majesties debtes here, the same sir Edmonde having a daye prefixed by the counsell of England for the declaracyon of his accompte there, departed hence with that his declaracyon before the [w]hole somme aforesaide payed and employed according to their majesties pleasure in that behalfe: it is therefore accorded, condescended and agreed by us, the lord deputie and counsell, for the better servyce of their highness that the saide sir William Fitzwilliams shall paye and delyver unto sir Henry Sydney, knight, nowe vicethesauror (by wryting indented to be made betwene them two) all suche money, parcell of the saide 25,000 li., as yet remayneth in his custodye, and therupon that the saide sir Henry shall from tyme to tyme make farder payments thereof to their majeste's use as by warrante from us, the lordo deputie, he shalbe dyrected and ordaysned.

H. Dublin, cancell.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—D. Hlay.

fol. 166.

[XVIII.]—At Kylmaynan the xix<sup>th</sup> of September, anno 1556.

T. Fytswaters.—Memorandum: Whereas, upon our late retoune from Knockefergus and other the northe parties, yt was thought good by us, the lord deputie and counsell, that for specyall consideracions us movyng there shulde certeyn souldyours to the number of threescore be retayned to serve there under capteyne Williamson, whiche bande enteryng into wages of the fyfte of August laste were agayne discharged the xv<sup>th</sup> of September following.

. . .

H. Sydney.—John Travers.

fol. 17.

[XIX.]—The generall hostyng northewardo againste the Skottes, sett fourthe by the right honourable the lord Fitzwalter, lord deputie of the realme of Irelande, the seconde of July and continuing for xlii. daies:

A note wherby the shrieffe of the countie of Dublyn shall knowe and warne such personnes as shall sett fourthe to this hosting, and howe:

## The Barony of Balrothery:

John Parker of Holme Patrike, master of the rolles, shall set forth in personne, with six archers on horseback	- - -	vi archers on horseback.
The justyce Cardyffe, of Turvy	- - -	ii " "
James Barnewell, of Brynmore	- - -	ii " "
Christofor Barnewell, of Gracedieu, in person	- - -	iiii " "
Richarde Fynglas, of Westpleston	- - -	i archer "
Patricke Fynglas, of Westpleston, to sett fourthe in person	- - -	ii archers "

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "This is wrong numbered, as may apere by the leaf of folio 8, which is of same sheets and hath folio 9 ensuing it, which is of the same sheet with folio 14, that goeth nexte before this leaf."

<sup>2</sup> Sir Edmond Bouse, Vice-treasurer, Treasurer at warre, and Receiver of revennues of Ireland, appointed by patent 12 December, 1553, was succeeded by sir Henry Sydney in 1555.

Roberte Preston, of Balmadon, to set fourthe - - - - -	ii	archers on horseback.	1556.
Walter Cruce, of the Nall - - -	ii	" "	
Robarte Batteler, of Carduffe - -	i	archer "	
John Travers, of Ballykey, in person -	ii	archers "	
Thomas Fitzsymondes, of Carduffe -	ii	" "	
Richard Fitzsymonde, of Balmadroght, in in person - - - - -	ii	" "	
Bartholome Bathe, of Lannadeston, in person - - - - -	i	archer "	
Mathen Begge, of Boranston - - -	i	" "	
William Cowran, of the Corraghe, in person - - - - -	i	" "	
Tallon, of the Weston, by the Nall -	i	" "	

The somme of this baronye amounteth to ten cartes, whiche cartes were converted into garrans after the rate of five garrans<sup>1</sup> to every carte and to every five garrans thre hable men to dryve them.

#### The Baronye of Cullocke<sup>2</sup>:

fol. 176.

The lorde of Howthe, in person -	iiii	archers on horseback.	
William Talbot, of Malahide, in person -	ii	" "	
The baron Bathe, of Dromconraghe -	ii	" "	
The baron White, of Clontarffe -	ii	" "	
John Plunkett, of Dunshoghelye -	iii	" "	
Nycholas Holywodde, of Tartayne -	ii	" "	
Robarte Taylor, of Swerdes, in person -	i	archer "	
Nycholas Stokes, of the same, in person -	i	" "	
Patrike Russell, of the Seaton - -	ii	archers "	
Bartholome Russell, of Feltrym, and Thomas Russell, his brother, in person	i	archer "	
Thomas Wycombe, of Drynnan, in person	i	" "	
William Blackney, of Sawcecrston, in person - - - - -	i	" "	
Patrike Caddell, of Caddelston - -	i	" "	
Christopher Foster, of Killeghe -	i	" "	
Emery Howthe, of Killester - - -	i	" "	
Markes Barnwell, of Doubro - - -	i	" "	
Walter Golding, of the Grange, in person	i	" "	

The somme of this barony amounteth to six cartes dimid. (fredoms excepte) whiche was convertid into garrans as is aforesaid.

#### The Baronye of Newcastle :

Thercheshshope of Dublyn - - -	viii	archers on horseback.	
Edwarde Barnewell, of Drounnaghe, in person - - - - -	i	archer "	
Robert Talbott, of Belgur, in person -	i	" "	
Richard Talbott, of Templeoge - -	i	" "	

The somme of this baronye amounteth to ten cartes, convertid as aforesaid into garrans.

<sup>1</sup> Horses.<sup>2</sup> Coolock.

1556.  
fol. 18.

The Baronye of Castellknoeke :

James Luttrell, now shrieffe of the countie of Dublin, in person	-	iii	archers on horseback.
Bartholome Dyllon, of Kappoke	-	iii	" "
Thomas Bealyng, of Stradbally	-	ii	" "
Roger Finglas, of Porterston, in person	-	ii	" "

The somme of the cartes of this baronye amounte to seven, the same convertid as aforesaide into garrans.

The Barony of Rathedowne :

Sir John Travers, knight, in person	-	iii	archers on horseback.
Thomas Fitzwilliams, of Meryon, in person	-	ii	" "

This barony amounteth to [blank] cartes, levyed alwaies in money, and to this hosting was not cessed, but did aunswer the marche earyndge.

The marches of the countye of Dublyn :

All the Walsbemens countrey, Haroldes country, and the Archeholdes	-	xii	horsemen, xvi kern.
The Byrnes	-	xii	" xxiij "
The Thooles,—waste.			

A note whereby the shrieffe of the countie of Methe shall knowe and warne suche persons as shall sett fourthe to this hosting, and howe :

The Barony of Dulyke :

The lord viscounte of Gormanston	-	viii	archers on horseback.
The justice Aylmer	-	iii	" "
The justice Bathe	-	iii	" "
Talbott, of Dardeston	-	ii	" "
Darcie of Platten, in person	-	iii	" "
Caddell, of the Nall, in person	-	ii	" "
Byrte, of Tullocke, in person	-	ii	" "
Hamlyng, <sup>1</sup> of Smytheston	-	i	archer "
Sarsfildes, of Sarsfildeston	-	i	" "
Bathe, of Colpe	-	i	" "

The somme of this baronye amounte to ten<sup>3</sup> cartes, and the same convertid as aforesaide into garrans after the rate above lymited.

The Baronye of Skryne :

The lord of Kyllene; the lord of Donsany, in person, with the raste of the Plunketts	-	-	xxiiij horsemen.
The barone of Skryne, in person	-	iiii	archers on horseback.
Sir Thomas Onsaake, of Lesmollen, in consideracyon of his absence, but	-	ii	" "
Sir Christofer Chever, of Maaton	-	iii	" "
Bathe, of Raphecke, in person	-	ii	" "

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Darcy of Platten must be heer."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Nota: xi. cartes, by the olde booke."

Keute, of Daneston	-	-	ii archers on horseback.	1556.
Cuske, of Gerardeston, in person	-	ii	" "	
Thomas Dillon, of Ryverston	-	iii	" "	
Tankarde, of Castleton, in person	-	i archer	" "	
Pentney, of the Cabraghe	-	i	" "	
The kernes of the Polles,—cl.				

The somme of this haronye amounte to nine cartes, to be converted into garrans as afore.

The Baronye of Ratowthe :

Barnewell, of Kylbree	-	-	i archer on horseback.	
Berforde, of Kyllrowe	-	-	i " "	
Talbot, of Robarteston	-	-	i " "	
Delahide of Donshaghelyn, in person	-	i	" "	fol. 19.
Weasley, of the Blackehall, in person	-	i	" "	

The somme of this haronye amounte to five cartes, converted as aforesaid into garrans.

The Barony of Dunboyne :

Phepo, of the Rowan	-	-	-	i archer on horseback.
---------------------	---	---	---	------------------------

This harony ys in the [w]hole but thre cartes, whiche converted into garrans after the rate above said make fifteen garrans.

The Baronyes of Dece and Moyfenraghe :

The harone of Galtrym, in person	-	liii archers on horseback.	
James Dowdall, in person	-	i archer	"
Fleming, of Derpatrick, in person	-	i	" "
William Brymyngham, of Casteltrycarde, in person	-	-	i " "

The somme of thess two baronyes amounte in the [w]hole to twelve cartes, etc., as before.

The Baronye of Lune :

Sir Francis Harherte	-	-	ii archers on horseback.
Lynche, of Dunore	-	-	i " "
Rocheforde of Keranston, in person	-	i	" "
The portereffe of Athehoye	-	viii	" "

The somme of this baronye amounte to six cartes converted as aforesaid.

The Baronye of the Novan :

The bushope of Methe	-	-	viii archers on horseback.	
The lord of Trymletston	-	-	viii " "	
The harone of Novan	-	-	lii " "	
The Justice Dyllon	-	-	ii " "	
Rocheforde, of Kylbryde	-	-	liii " "	fol. 196.
Baruaby Skarlocke, in person	-	-	ii " "	
Michell Cusake, in person	-	-	ii " "	
Ivers, of Ratayno	-	-	i archer	"
The portereffe, of Trym	-	-	lii archers	"
The portereffe, of the Novan	-	-	liii " "	"
Myssett of Laskartan	-	-	i " "	"

The somme of this haronye amounteth to ten cartes, converted into garrans as before.

1556.

## The Baronyc of Kenlys :

Sir Thomas Barnewell, of Robertston, in person	-	iii	horsemen.
James Everarde, of Rundelston, in person	-	ii	"
Mape, of Maperathe, in person	-	i	horseman.
Drake, of Rahode, in person	-	i	"
Betaghie, of Moynaltie, in person	-	iii	horsemen.
Ledwyche, of Cookeston	-	i	horseman.
Fitz John, of Fynnston, in person	-	i	"
The sofferayne of Kenlys	-	ii	archers on horseback.

Somme of this baronye amounteth to nine cartes, convertid as before.

## The Halfe Barony of Fower :

Halfe of Galmoweston, in person	-	ii	horsemen.
Barnewell of Moylaghe, in person	-	i	horseman.
Tuyte of Baltrastyn	-	i	"

Somme of this baronye amounteth in the [w]hole but to two cartes, convertid as above, etc.

fol. 20.

## The Baronye of Mergallen :

Thomas Flemyng, of Stephenston, in person	-	ii	horsemen.
White, of Clongell,	-	i	"
Velden, of the Raffin, in person	-	i	"

Somme of this baronye amounteth to five cartes and converted as before, etc.

## The Baronye of Slane :

The baron of Slane, in person	-	viii	horsemen.
Netherfield, of Dowthe	-	ii	archers on horseback.
Barnewell, of Stacallen, nowe	-	iii	"
Shrieffe, in person	-	iii	"
Barnewell, of Rowston	-	ii	"
Flemyng, of Syddan, in person	-	i	"
Ivers of Byngerston	-	i	"

Somme of this baronye amounteth to five cartes, and putt to the use as afore.

A note wherby the shrieffe of Westmethie shall knowe and warne suche gentilmen as shall sett fourthie to this hosting, and howe :

The barons of Delven and his kynsmen	-	xviii	horsemen, xxiiii kernes.
Tuyte of Sonnaghe and Tuyto of Molenlee, in person	-	v	"
Petyte, in person	-	iii	"
Tyrrell of Fertullaghe, in person	-	vi	"
John Dnrey, in person	-	vi	"
The Daltons, in person	-	x	"
The Dyllons, in person	-	viii	"
Dallanare, in person	-	xli	"



A note wherby the shrieffe of the countye of Lowthe shall knowe  
and warne suche personnes as shall sett fourthe to this  
hosting, and howe :

1556.

The lorde pryimate	-	-	-	vi	archers on horseback
The lorde of Lowthe, in person, with the Plunkottes	-	-	-	vi	horsemen.
Taffe, of Cokeston, in person	-	-	-	ii	"
The Dowdales, in person	-	-	-	iii	"
The Garnous, in person	-	-	-	vi	"
The Bedlowes, in person	-	-	-	v	"
The Taffes, in person	-	-	-	vi	"
Whyte, of Balregan	-	-	-	i	"
Moore, of Barnemethe, in person	-	-	-	i	"
Clynton, of the Water, in person	-	-	-	i	"
Clynton of Dromesholl	-	-	-	i	"

This shire hathe no cartes, but the plowelandes are alwaies  
accustomed to be leavyed in money, saving only foure cartes  
oute of the barony of Ferrarde.

The countie of Kildare did not aunswer the accustomed cartes to this  
hosting, for that the erle of Kyldare, with the viscounte of Baltynglasse,  
and the reste of the gentilmen of the same shiere were appoynted to  
attende upon the lord deputie, who nevertheles wente not but remayned  
at home for deffence of the borders.

The cytie of Dublyn sett fourthe to this hosting with thre score  
archers and gonners well appoynted, having the cariadge of the countrey  
assigned unto them.

The towne of Drogheda dyd lykewyse sett oute to this hosting with fol. 31.  
forty tall feallowes well appointed.

The rysing onte of Yrishe lordes and capitaynes to this hosting :

The Byrnes, viz., Toge oge Obyrne, Edmonde Obyrne and Dowlyn	-	xii	horsemen, xliiii	kerne.
The Cavenaghues : Morroghe Cavenagh with the reste	-	xii	"	xxx "
O'Karwell, with	-	xii	"	xxiiii "
Magoghagan, with	-	iiii	"	xxiiii "
Omelmoye	-	vi	"	xi "
Omollaghlyn	-	iiii	"	xxiiii "
Omadden	-	iiii	"	xii "
Hugh Omadden	-	iii	"	xii "
Magennesse	-	xii	"	xxiiii "
Mac Mahon	-	viii	"	xv "
Capitayne of Forney	-	x	"	xxx "
Savage	-	iiii	"	xiiii "
Orayly	-	xl	"	c "

Phelym Roo, with his accustomed rysing oute.

Ohanlon, with his lyke rysing oute.

Magwyer, in the same sorte.

The erle of Tyrone and the barone of Dongenuan, with their accustomed  
rysing oute.

Bryan Omaghery, with his rysing oute.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In margin, at foot : " Total of this hosting, videlicet : horsemen, 642 ; kerne, 662."

1556.  
fol. 216.

Therle of Ormonde, in person, with his rysing oute of horsemen and kerne.

The barone of Donboyne, in person, with his horsemen and kerne.

The barone of the Cahir, to sende his sonne or his brother to the hosting, with his accustomed rysing oute of horsemen and kerne.

The barone of Upper Ossoryes sonne, wyth h's horsemen and kerne.

fol. 22.

[XX.]—At the Dynghain, the fourth of October, 1556 :

T. Fytswanters.—Whereas, beforo our going northwarde in the generall hosting against the Scottes, the right honorable therle of Kildare made request to us, the lord deputie and others of thier majesties counsell then present, to be discharged of the forte of the Dynghain, wherenpon it was ordered by the said lord deputie and counsell that for diverse causes theym moving, the said erle shuld contynue his charge at their requeste, till the feast of Saint Michael next following, as by the same order written in the counsell booke<sup>2</sup> more at leynghit dothe appeare : considering nowe the said tyne prefixed to be comme and paste, we have thought good to receive the said forte of the said erle, and to discharge him of any further burden in the keeping therof ; and therefore by this our warraunt doo will and require you, the said erle, to deliver the said forte to captayne Henry Cowley, whom we have appoynted to receive the same, with all thinges therein by bill indented of your lordship and this our warraunt shalhe your discharge therein.

Memorandum : That the same day William Derby was admytted and placed in the rowne of gentleman porter at the said forte at the wages of twelve pence sterliog per diem, and appoynted to have one man in wages at viiid. sterling, per diem, in the first rowne that fallithe voide in any of the Englishe bandes.

fol. 226.

[XXI.]—At Doblyn, the seventh of November, anno 1556 :

T. Fitzwanters.—Right trusty and welbeloved we grete you hartly well : And wheare by us and others of the king and quenes majesties counsell yt is thought very necessary and expedyente that contynuall watche shulde be kepte every wheare within this realme, according thannyste custome of the same, aswell for preservacyon of you and others their majesties loving subjects as for thapprehension of theffes, outelawes and other like malefactors whiche in defaulte of suche watche and keeping are sondry tymes encouraged to commytt by night dyverse stekthes, murders, burnyngs and other semblable attemptes, to the greates losse, ympererishng and utter displeasure of their majesties saide subjects :

Wee, therefore, considering as well the same as theextremyte of this wynter season, in which time suche evill dooers have moste scope and liberty to execute their malyce, well and commande you in their highness names that devyding yourselves into cyrcuytes you sende for and call before you the constable and other offyceers within every your cyrcuytes, charging and commaunding them and every of them by vertue hereof diligently to forsee and cawse contynuall watche to be kepte nightely, according the custome, in every towne, village and boroughe within their preceynete betwixte this and Saynete Patrikes tyde, nexte commyng.

<sup>2</sup> See page 5.

And in case any of the sayde wacchemen so appointed (wherunto we eftsones charge you to have speciall regard and conseruacion) make defaulte and kepe not the same accordingly, he to forfayte for every tyme so founde or knowen two shillinges, the one halfe to the king and quenes majesties, and thother moytie to the constable of the same towne, village or boronghe where suche defaulte shalbe founde.

1566.

And, furder, yf hnyte or crye be made in any the places aforesaide, fol. 23. and yf the nexte towne or village adjoyning to the same doo not answer the sayde crye, then to forfayte for every tyme six shillinges vñd., thone halfe to the quenes majestie, the other halfe to the partye that shall make declaracyon of the defaulte to any justie of peace within the cyrcuyte where the default shalbe made.

And, furder, the coustable beyng in the towne when suche defaulte shalbe made, to suffer imprysonmoute for xxiij howres.

And to thintente this our order might be better knowne to the people, we will that you shall cause the constables within your severall lymytes to cause the prieste in every paryshe church to make declaracyon hereof ones every monueth during the tyme of the wacche.

Fayle ye not therefore to see the premysses duly putt in execucion, as ye tender your owne commodities, the quyet of this their majesties countrey and subjectes, and will furder answer to the contrary at your extreme perilles.

H. Dublin, cane.—Roland Balynglas.—Willelms Midensis.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.—D. Hay.

[XXII].—Apud Dubliniam, die [vii Novembris] et anno [1556] fol. 235.  
predictis :

Ryght trustie and right welbeloved and trustye and welbeloved we grete you hartly well : And wheare we be putt in understoodyng that Henry Oneyle and other his servauntes and followers have of late not onely ryffled and spoyled seondry marchantes and others repayring to Carlingforde and those parties, but also taken them prysoners, whom he still detayneth, alleaging, as we be enformed, that he hath done the same for suche injurys and wrouges as Henry Dowdall and others upon the borders of Uryell have withoute any redres commytted againste hym and hye.

And forasmucho as for other more waightye affaires we can not convenyently ourselves attende to call the parties before us, having good affyaunce in your wysdomes and discrecyon for the upright and indifferente orderyng hereof, we have thought good by theas our lettres to anctoryse you or any two of you as well as to call the saide parties before you (grauntyn rather then fayle saufe conlyte to the sayde Oneyle for his accosse) and to here and examyn at large their severall grieffes and varyaunces, as also to order and determyne the same betwixte them as to justice shall appertayne.

And in case ye shall fynde the sayde Henry Oneyle wilfull or disobedyente, and that he will neyther conforme himselfe to good order, nor yet enlarge those captives whiche he detayneth, with the restytution of their goodes, we will then that with delyberate advyse and discrecyon ye shall procede to the plaging of hym in such sorte as, with the helpe of the quenes majesties power there he may be compelled to answer to reason ; lyke as, on the contrary, we wolde he shulde be reasonably answerid yf fol. 24. the said Henry Dowdall or others in those confynes have usid hym otherwise then appertayneth, having no mystruste but ye wyll use the

1558. thing with such discrecion as nothing shalbe attemptid that of right and equitye ought not. And even so fare ye well. From Dublin, etc.

fol. 246. [XXII.]—Apud Dubliniam, die [vii Novembris] et anno [1556] supradictis :

T. Fytswanters.—Forasmuche as yt ys consydered by us the lorde deputie counsaill, that the king and quenes majesties fortes and other their highnes holdes and garrisons are dysfurnyshed of necessary provysion (chiefely wheate and other grayne) for their presente relieffe, the tyme being nowe moste propice to putt the same in order :

And considering agayne what corne heretofore hath gonc out of the English Pale into Irishemen's countreyes, and ys dayly by dyverse as well grey merchantes and others commonly laden and conveyd withoute lett or restraynte, wherchy grete darthe and skarsyte ys lyke unyversally to growe :

It ys therfore condescendid and decreed that from hensfourthe no suche grayne shalbe conveyd, laden or soldc oute of the sayde Englishe Pale into any Irishemens countrey, nor yet any forcyne suffered or permytted to comye upon the markett dnies or other tymes into any the townes, villages or boroughes, to bye any corne, but that yt shall be taken as a forfayte and lawfull for every man to seyse upon the same, the one halfe to the king and quenes majesties use, and the other moytie to the seyser himselfe :

fol. 25. Wylling and requyryng and nevertheles in their majesties names straightly chardging and commandyng all and every their highness officers mynystres and subjectes of what estate, degree or condycion soever they be not onely to have specyall eye and consideracion to the premyses, but also to be from tyme to tyme ayding and assisting all those that shall putt this our proclamacon in due execution; not fayling hereof, as ye and every of yow tender your duetyes, the servyce of their majesties and the furthermance of the publique weale, and will furdur answer to the contrary at their uttermoste perilles. Yeven at Dablyn, etc.

Postscripta: This order to be executid and followed till suche tyme as the fortes beyng furnyshed we shall give lyberty to the contrary.

H. Dublin, counc.—Rowland Baltynglas.—Willehnus Midensis.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—H. Sidney.—John Plunket.—D. Hay.

fol. 256. [XXIV.]—Articles of commyssion mynstrd to A., B., and C., condescendid upon by us, the lorde deputie and Counsaill, the viiith of November, anno [1556] supradicto :

T. Fytswanters.—[1.] Furste: That proclamation<sup>1</sup> be made thoroughoute the [w]hole shiere that no ydle person or vacabonde shall repayre or lawnte within the same shiere after eight dayes nexte after the same proclamacon made, upon payne of hanging, unles he have a juste cause. And lykewyse that no person travnyle by nyght unles he be accompanied with some honeste man in English apparell upon lyke payne.

[2.] Item: After the same viii dayes, yt shalbe lawfull for the smyle A. B. C. to upprebende and take all suche ydle personnes as thei shall comye by, and yf thei shall fynde any reasonable or juste cause they

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Theis be the articles annexed to the commission for marshall lawe."

shall have lyberty to pounyso them at their discreacyon as well by deathe or otherwise in cawses of death.

1556.

[3.] Item: The said A. B. C. shall likewyse have full auctoryte to apprehende and take all such person or persons as doo willingly ayde, supporte, or maynteyne any outelawe or open theffo, murderer, or rebell and to sende them to the lorde deputie and counsell with certificate of their demeanour, and shall also seyse ther goodes and cattailles, and putt the same upon suretye, taking an inventory thereof; and upon proufe that the party ys suche a malefactor as by the lawe he ought to forfayte his goodes, the two partes thereof to be to the king and quenes majesties use, and the thurde parte to the use of the saide A. B. C. towards ther paynes and chardges.

[4.] Item: In case the saide A. B. C. shall in the nyght fynde any suspecte person or personnes not having in his or ther company some fol. 26. one honeste man in Englishe apparell, it shalbe lawfull to the saide A. B. C. to use them at their discreatyon; and if any suche personnes so travailling by night be hy the same A. B. C. taken with the manuvre<sup>1</sup> of any stelte, robbery, or marder, yt shalbe lawfull for them to hange them up at suche place as they shall think mete.

[5.] Item: In case the same A. B. C. shall, in the prosequytyng of any suche malefactor, call for ayde and assistance of any the king and quenes majesties subjectes, and he or they so callid and requyred to ayde refuse so to doo, onles he have a lawfull cawso, or in any case resysteth the sayde A. B. C., they shall certyfie the same to the lorde deputie and counsell who will see hym or them so refusing or resyng to be greuously pounysed and some recompence to the saide A. B. C. of his or their goodes so refusing or resisting.

[6.] Item: Whensoever the saide A. B. C. shall so travaill for the pounyshelements of suche malefactors, yt shalbe lawfull for them to take meate and drinke for horso and man in reasonable sorte, so as they excede not one night or two in evry haronye within the shiere; the same to be taken in suche indifferente sorte as the countrey be not oppressid therewith.

[7.] Item: The sayde A. B. C. so taking any suspecte personne or personnes shall examyne hym or them before the nexte gentilman of fol. 26b. worships or the sofferayn or porterieffe or other nexte hedde officer of any towne or borough nexte adjoynyng, and fynding suffyciente mattier of deathe shall and maye putt suche malefactor to deathe, or otherwyse pounysse hym or them at ther discreacyon.

[8.] Fynally: Yt ys ordered by the saide lorde deputie and counsell that this auctorytie shall not extende to any gentilman or freholder that may dispende xx. s. laude by the yeure; and that, furder, the constable of every paryshe shall give warnyng to the preste or curate of the same to publyshe and declare the punyshment opeuly in the church, to thintent that the peoplo may not be ignorante of the same.

[9.] It ys also ordered and agreid that yf any suche suspectid personne so taken shall fayle of his soreyne<sup>2</sup> and tho same so justyfyed before the sayde A. B. and C., then yt shalbe lawfull for to pounysse the same person by deathe or otherwise as to ther discreacions shall seme good.

H. Dublin, canc.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willielmus Midensis.—Richard Delvin.—John Traversa.—H. Sydney.

<sup>1</sup> Goods taken in the hands of an apprehended thief.

<sup>2</sup> "Sorehen," "sorelin," a cess levied quarterly.

1556.

[XXV.]—Apud Dubliniam, 8 Novembris, anno [1556] supradicto:

fol. 27.

T. Fytswanters.—For the reformatioun of Lexo and other the king and queens majesties countreys upon those borders, yt ys condescendid and agreid by us the lorde deputie and counsell, with thadvyse of the nobylite of the realme, that the sayds lorde deputie by lettres under his hande shall from tyme to tyme, when occasion of warre serveth, retayne suche number of kerne for that purpose as his lordship shall thinke good. The same holding to be cessid at his discreacyon within the counties of Methu, Westmethu, Dublyn, Uryell, Kildare, Catterlagh, Wexforde, Waterforde, Kilkenny and Tipperary; and so many of the saide counties to be cessid in money as his honor for the lyer and entertaynemente of the saide kerne shall thinke expedyente.

Memorandum: That, upon the debatyng herof, yt was fynally concluded that there shulde be cessid in the counties of Dublyn and Methu two hundreth poundes for the same purpose. The meynyng ys two hundreth poundes, sterling, ratabely upon the plowlandes.

H. Dublin, cnc.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willemus Mildeniss.—H. Sydney.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—D. Hay.

[XXVI.]—Apud Dubliniam, ix<sup>o</sup> die Novembris, anno [1556] predicto:

fol. 27b.

T. Fytswanters.—It ys condescendid, concluded and agreid by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes and nobles of this realme, with the reste of the king and queens majesties counsell whoso names are hereunto subscribed, that for the furnytur and vytailing aswell of their majesties fortes in Lexo and Offalloy, as other their highness holdes and garrysons both in the north and elsewhere, that there shalbe a unyversell cesse of corne and bioves; that ys to saye:

Four thousand peckes whete, and four thousand peckes of malte, whereof the thurde parte beare malte, and the other two partes woote<sup>1</sup> malte; the pecke of whete and bere nulte at thre shillings iv. d., sterling, and the pecke of woote malte at two shillings iv. d., sterling.

The [w]hole to be cessid and levied within the counties of Methu, Westmethu, Kyllare, Dublyn and Uryell, and to be divided in sorte as followeth, that ys to saye, in Methu and Westmethu foure thousand peckes whereof thre thousand in Methu and one thousand in Westmethu, the one halfe wheate the other malte; in Kildare, xv hundreth peckes wheate and malte; in Dublin, other xv hundreth peckes wheate and malte; and in the countye of Uriell one thousand after like rate.

The counties of Wexforde, Waterforde, Kilkenny and Typperary to be lykewise cessid at the discreacion of the saide lorde deputie and as his lordship by his lettres shall appoynte, to serve for the furnytur of the usuar of Leighlyn and other the queens majesties garrysons that shall upon occasion resyde on those bordres. And, furdor, yt ys concluded that for the furnytur aforesaide ther shalbe cessid within the saide five shieres of Methu, Westmethu, Kildare, Dublin, and Uriell, one thousand bioves; whereof, in Methu and Westmethu, six hundreth; in Kildare seven score, in Uriell seven score, and in the countie of Dublin six score; the rate of the saide byeffe at xii. s., sterling.

All whiche proportion of corne to be brought in as followeth, that is to saye, one parte by Christemas nexte, the seconde parte by Candelmas and the thurde parte by Saincte Patrikes tyde next following, with suffycyente

<sup>1</sup> Oaten.

carriage appointid by the countrey for convoying of the same, after the rate of iv. *d.* the garron and vi. *d.* the man by the daye, to be delyverid at suche places as in the meane tyme by the saide lorde deputie shalbe appointed unto you, wheare they shall recovve ready money after the rates aforesaide aswell for the saide grayne as also for the bieves, which bieves we woll shalbe brought all in betwixt this and Christmas nexte, to thintent they may for store be putt in salte, considering that after tyme they will full and abate their fleshe.

H. Dublin, cane.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—H. Sydney.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—John Plunket.

[XXVII.]—Apud Dubliniam, ix<sup>o</sup> die Novembris, anno [1556] fol. 28b. supradicto :

T. Fytswanters.—Memorandum : Wheare soondry varyaunces and controversies have heretofore byn moved and are yet depending betwene the right honorable the erle of Ormonde, on the one partyo, and the baron of Upper Ossory on the other, for dyverso steithes, bodderages,<sup>1</sup> and other enormyties done by them and their tenants, servants and followers, upon ther severall contries, to the greates unquyetenes of themselves and moche to the losse and hinderance of ther majesties subjectes ahyding nador their severall rules :

It is ordered, condescendid and agreid by us that Robert Dillou, esquier, soconde justice of their majesties benche here, and John Plunkett, of Donaghly, esquier, as commysioners, indyfferently electid and chosen, shall with as moche spede as thei may make ther repayre into the saide erle and barons countries, and there travailing from place to place as occasion shall serve, learne and understonde, by all the lawfull wayes and meanes they maye, eyther by deposition of wittnesses or otherwyse, what hurtes and damages have byn donne by the saide erle and baron one againste another, or by any their tenants, servauntes and followers or any thinhabitantes within their severall countreys ; and the same so knowen shall ymedietely putt in wryting under their handes and seales and sende yt unto us, the lorde deputie, with convenyente spede, to thende that we thereupon may take suche order betwixt the saide erle and barone for a friendly concorde and quyetenes to be had betwene them, and for the better staye and quyetenes of the countries from hensfourthe as upon one consyderaacyon of the mattier shalbe thought consonante and agreable to justice.

fol. 29.

And herenpon yt ys furder orderid and agreid that not onely the costes and chardges of the saydo commysioners to be sustayned in this behalfie shalbe indyfferently borne by the sayde erle and baron, but also that they shall give unto the saide commysioners by waye of rewarde for their paynes taking in the premyssees twenty markes, sterling, appee, to be paid in hande before their departure oute of the countries aforesaide.

H. Dublin, cane.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.<sup>2</sup>

[XXVIII.]—Apud Laughlon, ———<sup>3</sup> die Decembris, anno fol. 30b. [1556] supradicto :

Memorandum : That the xxixth day of November, in the third and fourthe yere of the most prosperus reigues of our most dred soveraigne lord and lady, the king and quenes majesties, etc. :

<sup>1</sup> Depredations.

<sup>2</sup> Ff. 28b. and 30 are blank.

<sup>3</sup> Blank in Ms.

1556.

Conell Oge Omoro, with the rest of the septes of the Omores in Lesse, having before submittied themselves to their majesties mercies, came before the right honorable the lord Fitzwater, one of the kinges majesties privy chamber, capitaine of theire majesties gentlemen pensioners and men at armes in England, and their majesties deputie of the realme of Ireloand, and sir Henry Sidnie, knight, vicietresurer of Ireloand, and John Plunket, esquier, two of their majesties privie counsell in Ireloand, and oftsones humbly submitting themselves, acknowledgeing there offences, and demanding pardons therefore, referred themselves with all they had to the order of the sayd lord deputie.

Wheremppon the sayd Conell, and the rest of the Omores were appointed to repaire to the sayd lord deputy to Loughlen, the second of December next following, which they dyd, and then and there in opin presence, did swere uppon the holy evangelyst to be true for ever after to the king and queenes majesties and the crowne of Ingloand, and to be obedient in all thinges to the lord deputy or governor of this realme for the time being; and that they sholde kepe secreto all suche counsell as for the better service of the queenes majesties the lord deputie or governor of this realme for the time being shold dysclose to them; and that theye shold not keep secreto hut open to the deputy or governor of this realme all conspiraces against ther majesties, the good government of this realme, or the persone of the deputy for the time being.

fol. 31.

And that they shold not mainteigne any rebell or outlaw but prosecute them to the uttermost of their powres, togethers with all suche of their owne nacions as shall start from any order taken with them by the sayd lorde deputy.

And, finally, openly confessing theire usurpacion of the countrie of Leax, and renouncing clerely all claimes they or any of them might make to any parte thereof, and to stand to any order the lorde deputy sholde take with them, they dyd receive of their majesties gyft, by thandes of the sayd lord deputy, suche porcions of the countrie of Leax as the sayd lord uppon their humble submyssion, thought faete in their majesties names to geve unto them; they to pay therefore suche rent as hy the sayd lorde deputie uppon a new survei should be appointed, and to hold the same uppon such condicions as hy the sayd lorde deputy shold be thought mete, and he expressed in a further state to be after made to them therin.

Untill which time the sayde lorde deputie dyd for their botter assuurance deliver to every of them a bill signyd with his hand, specifying the places appointed to them and comaunding all their majesties subiectes to suffer them to enjoy the sayd places in quiet; which they willingly recevid, and requieryd uppon their further service to be further consideryd.<sup>1</sup>

1556[-7].

[XXIX.]—At Dublyn, the xxix of January, anno 1556[-7]:

fol. 32.

T. Fytswaters.—It ys ordered, agreid and concludid by the right honorable the lorde Fitzwater, one of the gentilmen of the kinges majesties privy chamber, capitayne of all their majesties gentilmen pensioners and gentilmen at armes in Inglande, and lorde deputie of their majesties realme of Irelande, the nobilyte of this realme nowe assembled and the reste of their majesties counsell now presente, that there shalbe comyssions sente fourthe for the taking up for their majesties of every ther majesties farmor of porte corne, the fifth pecke of all suche corne as

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 31b. is blank.



any of them doo farme of ther majesties. Their majesties to pay for every pecke the dooble pryce that overy suehe furste farmor payoth to ther majesties, and yf any such farmor have alienatid his lease so as he onely receyve yerely proffyte thereby, and yf the second and thurde farmor receyve also gayne therby, then the burdeyne to be layed indyfferently upon them all by the price that corne beareth in the nexte markett to the ferme where the corne ys demaundid, and the corne by them so provydid to be for thor majesties. Othervyse, the farmor nowe holding the said lease to be answerable onely thereto.

And yf any suehe farmor shall resiste any commysioner for the gathering of the sayde corne, or the delyvery theroof at any place appoynted within ten myles of the place where the corne ys to be gathered, then commysion to be sente to the shrieffe for assistance in the excecution of the premysses, and the partie to be pounysshed for his contempte at the discrecion of the lordc deputie and counsell.

And yf yt happen the furste farmor to be deceasid and have fol. 32b. alienatid his lease for a yerely gayne, and the same gayn cometh now to any other person, then he that receyveth the gayne to answer the commysion as aforesaid.

And yf yt happen ther majesties to alienate any pscell wherunto any person ys farmor, as abovesaide, this order nevertheles to contynue during the terme of the lease, whosoever possesses the landes or the leases, for that som farmors paye their rents by a proporeyon ratid for every pecke or hushell, and som for every coople.

Our meanyng ys that where ther majesties receyve rente for the pecke this our order shoulde be answered by the fifth pecke; and where there ys receyvid for the coople, it shoulde be answered by the coople, rating two peckes for every coople.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Armachanus.—Rolande off Cass[hell].—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—S[ir] P[atrick] Bsrnowall, lord of T[rin]leston.—Jenieo, vic[ecom]os of G[orm]anston.—Richard Delvin.—Thomas Louithe.—Thomas Leglennensis.—Chrystofor Donsany.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.—James Bathe, baron.—D. Hay.—John Plunket.

[XXX.]—Ordres taken at Dublyn, the 30th of January, anno fol. 33. 1556[-7]:

T. Fytswanters.—[1.] Furste, for the better avoyding of stollen goodes:

It ys orderyd, agreid and concludid by the right honorable the lordc Fitzwalter, one of the gentilmen of the kinges majesties privy chamber, capteyne of all their majesties gentilmen pensyoners and gentilmen at armes in Inglande, and lordc deputie of their majesties realme of Irelande, the nobylite of this realme nowe assembled and the reste of ther majesties counsell nowe presente, that no man from hensforthe shall byo in any markett towne any horse, cowe, garran or othe heste, but upon the markett daye betwene nine of the cloeke in the mornyng and thre of the cloeke at afternoone, and in the market place, and that every byer shall see at his perill that he knowe the seller to be a suffeiente warrante for the sale of the goodes.

And yf eny man bye any of the foresaide goodes otherwise then ys above writon, and the same goodes be after chalonged and provyd to be another mannes, the byer not onely to be answerable for the goodes so bought, but also yf the same goodes were stollen to suffer twenty dayes ymprysonmente for his contempto.

1556[-7].

And yf any man have any stolne goodes, not byeing them as aforesayde, and can not declare he had them of a suffyciente warrante, then he not onely to answer the same goodes but also the other goodes provid to be stollen with them; and so from one to another for the better advoiyding of the cooloryng of stollen goodes, tyll the same be tryed oute.

fol. 33b,

[2.] Item<sup>2</sup>: Yt ys by the consente aforesaide orderid, agreid and concludid that yf any horse, cowe or other cattayll be stollen and the tracte followydd to a certeyn place and the owner or owners inhabitor or inhabitors thereof be before recorde requyred to putt the tracte cote of the grounde to them belongiog and they shall refuse so to doo, they to answer the goodes. And yf huyte and crye be made and the inhabitors therabouts doo not answer the same, and that yt be provid that the parties that followe the goodes susteyne losse therhy, then they that did not answer the crye to satsfie the partye or purtyes for his or ther losses so sustayned.

[3.] Item: For the more spedy excecucion of justico yt ys ordered, agreid and concludid by assente aforesayde that when the lorde deputie or counsaill in his absence shall remytt any mattier in controversye betwene partye and partye to the hearing and determynyng of suche as to hym or them shalbe thought good to graunte a commyssion therfore, and that the sayde commyssioners shall have h[er]e and determyned the sayde mattier or mattiers, the said commyssioners shall dyrecto commaundementes to the shrieffe of the countye to see execution done according to their order; and there shalbe geuerall commyssioners sente fourthe to all shrieves to give them auctorite for the doing of the premysses, and to retoroe every six wekes his dooinges therin to the lorde deputie and in his absence to the lorde chancellor.

fol. 34,

[4.] For thadvoyding of contentyons that dayly doo aryse, it is farder orderid, agreid and concludid that no man shall in his owne cause from henceforth take any stresse of his owne auctorytie any man answerable to the lawes for any mattier that he shall not by the lawe be admytted to strayne in. And yf any man doo contrary to this order, he to suffer ymprysonmente for twenty dayes, and make fyne to ther majesties as to the lorde deputie and counsell shalbe thought mete.

[5.] Item: For thadvoyding of the greute maynteynyng of malefactors, yt ys by assente aforesaid orderid and concludid that yf any man appoynted by commyssion from the lorde deputie, or in his absence from the lorde chancellor, for thapprehending of any malefactor or malefactors, and that in the sekioyng of suche malefactor or malefactors, he whiche hath the commyssion and auctorytie shalbe by any man resistid, or that any man shall refuse to ayde every suche commyssioner in thapprehending of every such malefactor, whereby it shalbe provid there hathe ensuyd any hindernace to the taking of suche malefactor or malefactors, that then the partie so resisting or refusing shall suffer ymprysonmente for one moneth and fyne to ther majesties at the will of the lorde deputie and counsell.

fol. 34b.

[6.] Item: For the better execution of all orders taken, yt ys likewise orderid and concludid by assente aforesaide that every shrieffe, hayly, constable or euy other offyceer or offyceers who shalbe appointed to see any order putt in execution, shall every six wekes presente to the lorde deputie, or in his absence to the lorde chancelour, all breaches of ordres that hathe byn dooe within their rule durioyng the same six wekes and

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "For traetinges of stolne goodes."

that they shall, before the twentioth daye of next moneth, presente in sorte before appoyntid all such breaches of ordres as hathe byn made within their rules syns the sending fourth of the said ordres; after whiche presentments they to followe the order above wrytten every six weekes.

1556[-7].

[7.] Item: For that ther ensuyth moche inconvenyence by the disorder of ydle people, yt is furder orderid by assente aforesaide that every man dwelling within the counties of Dublin, Methe, Westmeth, Uriell, Kiklare, Caterlaghe, Kylkeuny, Waxforde and Waterforde shall putt in writing the names of suche ydle men as they kepe and will answer for the dooinges and delyver the same to such commyssioner as shalbe appointid for the recepte thereof, who shall delyver the same to the lorde deputie. And yf any man doo contrary to this order, he to be pounnysshel by ymprysonmente and paye fyne at the lorde deputie[s] and counsaill's pleasure.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Armachanus.—Roland off Casshel.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—Janico, vic. of G[ormarston].—D. Hay.—Richard Delvin.—Christofor Donsany.—P. Barnewall, lord of T[rinletiston].—Thomas Leghinsis.—Thomas Lonithe.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—James Bathc, baron.—John Plunkot.

[XXXI.]—At Kyllmaynam, the xivth of February, 1556 [-7]: fol. 35.

Whereare Wylliam Saunders, of Learpoole<sup>1</sup>, maryner, and ons Wylliam Raubynson weere apprehended of late uppon suspicion to have brought into this realme thre shillinges of counterfete monny, and theruppon being commytted to the castell of Dublyn to ward, have remeyued there certayne dayes, for so moche as, upon examynacion of the matter, there apperythe no sufficient cause why the sayd Saunders and Raubynson shold longer be deteyned, it is condescended and agreed by us, the lorde deputy and counsell, that they shall furthewith be sulgered and set at liberti, and no further troubled for the same matter.

[XXXII.]—At Dublyn, the xxvth of February 1556 [-7]: fol. 35b.

T. Fytswantere.—Where Rowry and Douough Oconner, with the rest of the gentlemen and usurpid inhabitants of Offly, apperyed at the Diughan, the fourth of October last past before us, the lorde Fitzwaters, one of the gentlemen of the kinges majesties privy chamber, captaine of all their majesties gentlemens penciouers and men at armes in Ingland, and lorde deputie of ther majesties realme of Ireland, and there, in presence of the erle of Kyldare and others of the counsell, humbly submytting themselves, desiered that they might be receyved to their majesties mercy, and that being taken as true subiectes from thenceforthe they wold clerely deliver the country of Offlye which they wrongfully kept, and receive at their majesties hands suche porcions of the sayd country and uppon suche sort and condicion as we, the lorde deputye, shold in their majesties names appoint, with offer to stand to all other orders that by us, the lorde deputy, shold be taken. For performance whereof the sayd Douougho willingly yelded himself to remeyne in hand with us, the lorde deputy, tyll suche time as all orders shold be by us in the premyses fully taken; and so continued untill the xvth of December after.

<sup>1</sup> Liverpool.

1556[-7].

On which day at the sayd fort the sayd Rowry, with the rest of the gentlemen and usurpid inhabytantes, eftsones apperyed hofore us and divers of the counsell, and together with the said Donough, being there with us in hand, cravid eftsones at her majesties handes mercy with some porcion of the country in sort above writon.

fol. 86.

At which time, uppon their humbleynes and othe made uppon the holly evangelest to be true to their majesties and to the crowne of England for ever, and to be obedient to the deputy for the time being in all thinges, to maintaine no rebell or outlaw, but to prosecute them to the uttermost within their rule, to put away all strangers from them, and to prosecute all suche to the country as shold refuse to stand to any order taken by the lorde deputy, we toke order that the sayd Donough shold, delivering sufficient pledges for himself and the rest, be enlarged, and that the sayd Rowry and Donough with the rest shold remeyue in the parties of Dowgesshell tyll every of them shold have their porcions severally appointed.

For the better dyspatch whereof the sayd Rowry and Donough, authorityssyd for the rest, weare appointed to repayer to us, the lorde deputy, to Laughlen on the Thursday in Crystmas next after, there to receve for them and the rest whose names they shold bring with them written in a bill suche porcions of the sayd country as for every of them shold by us the lorde deputie in their majesties names be appointed.

At which day the sayd Donough appeeryd not, and for the better assuerance on the parties of the sayd Rowry and Donough and the rest above writon to performe the orders that shold be taken by us, the lorde deputy, in their majesties hehalves, and to do their duties of allegiance and obedience as good subjectes, we not onely the sayd xvth day recevid theire pledges, videlicet, Rosse Mc Morphe for Donough Oconner, Bryan McPhelem for Rowry Oconner, and Murgho Oge for the rest of the country, uppon condicion that Rosse Mc Owyn shold come pledge in the place of Rosse Mc Murgh for Donough, Lenoghe Boy in the place of Bryan Mc Pheleme for Rowry, and in the place of Murgh Oge for the country, the severall pledges and suche as we shold appoint of every man of the country that shold receve of their majesties anny parte thereof.

fol. 86b.

Which done, the sayd Rosse Mc Murgh, Bryan Mc Phelime and Murgh Oge with all other pledges that remained in the castell of Dublyn before our first entering into Offally shold not only be deliveryd, but also by consent of bothe sydes appointed theris of Kildare, then absent with the barron of Delvin, Omolloy and Magoghughan, then present, to be slanties<sup>1</sup> uppon them to follow them to the uttermost uppon hreche of any the premysses, which slanty the sayde erle being absent dyd after by his letters to us take uppon him, and the sayd barron, Omolloy and Magoghughan, being present, dyd then and there take uppon them.

Syns which time the sayd Donogh and others have not onely broken divers dayes of their apparaunce before us hut also have most falsely and traytorously conspyred with divers other rebelles and traitoures and uppon somous resolvid not to come unto us, the lorde Deputy and counsell, then being in the sayd country of Offally, but comhyned themselves together to kepe out and make warr against their majesties and ther good subjectes have utterly refused to come in to us, wheareby it apperythe they dyd and do meane but to delay the tyme to utter the better their traytorus intent :

fol. 87.

<sup>1</sup> Sureties.

It is therefore, in respect of the premysses and other speciall causes to us the lorde deputy and counsell knownen, thought good that there shold be with all spede posshele sharp warre made uppon the sayd Donogh with all others that take his part, and that the sayd Donogh and all that take his part shold be proclemyd traytours thorowout their majesties realme of Ireload, and the erle of Kyldare, the harron of Delrin, Omolloy and Magoghlagan shall follow the slanty to the uttermost. The premysses to be put in execution with all spede.

1556[-7].

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Willelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymbleston.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radecliff.—James Bathe.—John Travers.—John Plunket.<sup>1</sup>

[XXXIII.]—At Dablia, the xxvth of February, 1556[-7]:

fol. 38.

Whereas the Oconors, with other their compliees and folowers in Offally, acknowleaging of late before the lorde deputie and summe other of the counsaill their disloyall bihaviour and disobedience to the king and quenes majesties, made their humble submyssion theryn and, for declaracion of their goode conformitie, not only toke a corporall othe upon the holy evangelistes to be from thenafurthe trewe, faithfull and obediens subiectes, but also for the better performance thereof did put yn such pledges as by the saide lorde deputie and counsaill were then required. Syns whiche tyme at the saide lorde deputies and dyverse of the counsaills late being in Offally, Donoghe Oconor, with certain other of the Oconors and men of Offally, nothing regarding their duties, nether their submyssion, othe and putting yn of pledges aforesaide, traiterously combyneag themselves with other rebelles and malefactors to kepe owie and make warre upon their majesties and their goode subiectes, have refused to come ya to the saide lorde deputie and counsaill, and do provyde to prosecute their myschevous attempts to their uttermost power, shewyng theymselves manyfestly to be traitours and rebelles against their majesties:

It is therefore thought good to the saide lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the rest of the counsaill nowe assembled together, as well by this present proclamation to signifie the premysses to all their majesties loyng subiectes, to thende they shulde advoide suche danger as therof might ensue, as also to denounce and publishe the saide Donnoghe Oconnor and his compliees, with all his folowers, ayders and maynteyners, open traitours and rebelles against our soveraigne lorde and lady the king and quenes majesties, straitly charging and commaunding that noo person, of what degree or condicion soever he or they be, shall in any wise ayde, maynteyne or succour the saide Donnoghe or any of his adherentes or folowers aforesaide with meate, drinke, or other relief upon payne to incurro the pennaltie that by the lawes of this realme is ordered for the punnyshement of suche as shall maynteyne traitours.

fol. 38A.

And it is further condeseended and agreed by the saide lorde deputie, the nobles and counsaill aforesaide, that whosoever shall bring yn the saide Donoghe or his heade to the lord deputie shall have by way of rewarde oon hundred pounndes, sterling; and, if he be an offendor himself he shall have a pardon for his offences past.

Memorandum: That we, tharchebushshop of Dublin, lord channeelor, and the hushshop of Methe, do consent to all thinges above writtin,

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 37b. is blank.

1556[-7].

saving what touchith the lief of man, whiche we forbeare to do lest we shulde incurre the daunger of irregularitie.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Wilhelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trimlestone.—Henry Radecliff.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—James Bathe.—John Plunket.

fol. 39

[XXXIV.]—At Dublyn, the xxvth of February, 1556[-7] :

T. Fytswanters.—Where Donnoghe Oconor and diverse other of the Oconors and men of Offally, after they had submytted theymselves to the lorde deputie and counsell, sworne their obedience to the kinge and quenes majesties, and put in pledges for performauce of the same, traiterously combyneing theymselves with other rebelles and malefactors conspired to make warre agaynst their majesties and their good subjectes, and refused at the said lorde deputies late being yn Offally to comme yn, and shewe their due obedience to their majesties, and then did and do provide to prosecute their traiterous intent, contrary to their duties of obedience; for whicho theire great disobedience contempt and treasons the said Donnoghe and his complices, their aiders and mayntayners, are denounced and proclaymed as open traitors agaynst our soveraigne lorde and lady the kinge and quenes majesties: it is thought good to the lorde deputie, the nobles of the realme, and the reste of the counsell nowe assembled, for avoideng of inconveniences that might ensue, and the better folowing of the said traitors, to geve warning to all their majesties loving subjectes by this present proclamation that whosoever bathe any goodes or catalles of any person dwelling in Offally commytted to his or their custody ether upon commoricke<sup>1</sup> or otherwise, shall ether furthwith bringe in the same goodes and catalles to the lorde deputie, or elles deliver unto him a bille declaring the certyantie therof and undertake to answer it when it shall be called for; and whosoever shall doo the same justly, without frawde or covyne, shall receive by way of reward the thirde parte of the saide goodes and catalles so committed to his or their custodies and declared to the lorde deputie, onles the whole be restored agayne to the owner by the said lorde deputies order.

fol. 39b.

And whosoever shall conceale any parte of suche goodes or catalles so committed to keeping as is aforesaid, and not deliver the same to the lorde deputie, or elles a bille thereof as is above mencioned, (the same being duly proved against him) shall not only be reputed and taken as mayntaynor and aider of traitors, but also shall incurre daunger of all penalties and other forfaites that by the lawes of this realme is provided against the maynteynors of rebelles and traitors.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Wilhelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trimlestone.—Henry Radecliff.—H. Sydney.

fol. 40.

[XXXV.]—At Dublyn the xxvth of February, 1556[-7] :

T. Fytswanters.—Forasmuche as Donoghe Oconor and other his complices and adherentes have of late, contrary to their othe and faithfull promise, shewed theymselves disloiall subjectes, and traiterously combyned with rebelles and malefactors to make warre against the kinge and quenes majesties and their good and quiet subjectes :

<sup>1</sup> Surety.

It is therfore thought expedient to us, the lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the roste of the counsell nowe assembled, that gowernall musters be made with all expedicion for levieng of labourers to be sent into Offaly and the confynes therof for cutting of paces<sup>1</sup> and mending of towghors,<sup>2</sup> wherby their majesties army may the better passe, and the traitors more easly be pursued. The said labourers to mete nt suche day and place as the lorde deputie shall appoynte, furnished with billes, axes, spades, mattockes, or other tooles mete for the purposes aforesaid, and to be emploid where his lordship shall appoynt, by the space of eight daies together, vitailed and provided in all pointes at the charges of the countrey whens they rise, as heretofore in like cases hath been accustomed. And that letters furthwith shalbe sent into severall counties for the speedy doing of the premisses with all good endeavor and diligence.

1556[ 7].

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Willelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymlesteston.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radecliff.<sup>3</sup>

[XXXVI.]—At Duhlyn, the xxvth of February, 1556[—7]:

fol. 41.

T. Fytswanters.—Upon consideracion of the controversies that of late have been moved, and are yet depending, betwene the baron of Dungannon and Shane Ouele, related presently unto us, the lorde deputie, by the credible letters of the right reverende father in God, the lorde primate: it is ordered, condescended and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, for thappeasing of the said variaunces and for a good quietnes to be had betwixt theym, that as well the said baron as the said Shane, shall have, possesse and enjoy all suche landes, goodes, catelles, and folowers as ether of theym had and enjoyed before the tyme of Shanes late siknes; and that eche of theym shall furthwith redeliver to the other as well all suche landes or cuntreys as any of theym hath taken from the other syns Shanes late siknes aforesaid, as also make restitution on bothe sides of all suche goodes, catelles and folowers as any of theym hath taken from the other within that time. The same to be doon indifferently by the oversight of the said lorde primate and the lorde of Lowthe, who shall by their discrecions appoynt the said baron and Shane to cume before theym at Dundalke at a day convenient, and there declare to theym this our order and see it put in execution accordingly; doing theym bothe to understande that who-soever shall refuse to conforme himself to this our order (as we thinke they will not) the same thereby shall geve us cause to aide the other against him that so maketh default.

The like whereof we will doo against him that shall for his own mayntenance intertaine any Scotte borne out of this realme to annoy the adverse parte.

This order to endure during the lorde deputie[s] and counsells pleasures.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Willelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymlesteston.—Henry Radecliff.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—D. Hay.

<sup>1</sup> Paces.

<sup>2</sup> Causeways.

<sup>3</sup> Fol. 40b. is blank.

1557.  
fol. 42.

[XXXVII.]—At Dublyn, the xxvii of Marche, 1557 :

T. Fytswaters.—For the better defence of thynhabitantes of Leys,<sup>1</sup> Offally,<sup>2</sup> Irry,<sup>3</sup> Glanmeliry<sup>4</sup>, and Slemarge,<sup>5</sup> and for the spedier repressing of suche as in those quarters might hercafter rebel, it is ordered, agreed and concluded by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, that there shalbe generall musters of labourers taken for the fortifieng of certayne places, cutting of certayn paces and mending of sundry towghors, within the said cuntreys, and that thero shalbe cessed in the countie of Kildare, 400 labourers, in the countie of Kilkenny 400 labourers, in the countie of Dublyn 200 labourers, in the countie of Methe 500 labourers, and in the countie of Westmethic 400 labourers, for the doing of the premisses.

The said labourers to be furnished withe vitailles and toles at the charges of the cuntrey for eight daies and to repaire to suche places as by the lorde deputie shalbe appoynted at suche tyme as by his letters he shall signifie to the shiref of every countie his pleasuro in that behalf.

H. Dublin, canc.—H. Sydney —Henry Radecliff.—George Stanley.

fol. 42b.

[XXXVIII.]—The copie of the letteres [to sheriffs], sent furthe upon thordre afore writtin, for mustring of labourers :

We grete you hartely well : And wheras upon consultacion had of late for the better defence of the cuntreys of Leys, Offally, and others therunto adjoyneng, and to abate the courage of suche rebelles and malefactours as happily hereafter might seke to bring the same into disordre, it was thought expedient, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsaill then assembled, as well that certain fortificacions shoulde be made bothe alongest the borders and within the saide cuntreys, as also that paces shulde be cutte and toughers mended for the more easy passage of tharmy, and saultie of the people travailing to and fro, and for that purpose that generall musters shulde be made of all the busbandmen and labourers within the counties adjoynante wherby a sufficient numbere of strange and hable workemen may be appointed to assemble together at tyme and place certain, furnyshe of vitailles and tooles necessary, and be employed in labor as we, the lorde deputie, shall take ordre :

These be therfor to will and requyre and nevertheles to charge and commande you in their majesties names to cause suche generall musters of labourers as is aforesaide to be made within that the countie of —<sup>6</sup> with all expedition, and chosing —<sup>7</sup> of the best and moost hable men oute of the whole numbere, to appointe them to be in perfite redynes to assemble and mete all together the morowe after Low Sunday<sup>8</sup> next, in the mornynge, at suche place as by our the lorde deputies letters shalbo to the shirif of the saide countie signified, with sufficient furniture of tooles and vitailles for eight dayes.

At whiche tyme they shalbe further directed by us, the lorde deputie, for employment of their travaill aboute the purposes afore mencioned as best shall appertayne. We require also and straitly charge you, the sberif and sergeant of the saide countie, upon ordre herein taken, to

<sup>1, 2, 3, 4, 5</sup> Leix, Offally, Irry, Glanmeliry, and Slemarge were, by act of parliament at Dublin in 1556-7, constituted shires under the names of the King's County and the Queen's County.

<sup>6, 7</sup> Blanks in MS.

<sup>8</sup> The first Sunday after Easter-day, 18 April, 1557.



see the premyes put in due execucion without delay, as ye, and either of you, will answere for the contrary doing at your extreme perillos.

1557.

[XXXIX.]—Letters for generall musters of men of warre :

fol. 43b.

We grete you hartely well. And where it is upon consultacion thought goode to us that there shulde be for dyverse respectes generall musters taken thoroughe oute their majesties realme in suche sorte as heretofore hath been accustomed, and by thordre of their majesties lawes in suche caces is appointed, and the same so taken to be to us with spede returned, we shall therfor requyre you that dividing yourselfe into circuites ye do aswell take musters with all expedicion of all their majesties subjectes of thage betwene 16 and 60 within their majesties Countie of —<sup>1</sup> and to geve warnyng to every man to be furnished with weapon and armour according to the tenure of the statutes therein provided, and also to make a perfite boeke of your doinges therin, and of every mannes name and furniture in every towne within the said countie, and to advertyse the same in due ordre to us hefore the last of Aprill next cumyng, and not to faile of any parte hereof as ye tendre your duties to their majesties.

Yeven at Kilmaynan, the xxviith of Marche, 1557.

[XL.]—A proclamacion for goode ordre betwene the souldiours fol. 44. and the countrey, xxvii<sup>o</sup> die Marcii, 1557 :

Where, by reason of the warren at this present in Offally for the chastising of the rebellis there, the souldiours as well horsemen as fotemen have occasion to passe and repasse daily throughe the borders sod other places of thenglishe pale, and that we be enformed by the souldiours that they can not have meate and drinke for their money as they were wonte to have, but that the people in many places rather fleo the townes when they see them cumyng, and raise the crye then mynister any reasonable ayde to them for their money, and on the other parte oftentimes complaynt is made to us that the souldiours passing in sorte above saide take meate and drinke and pay nothing therefore.

To the intente that the souldiours shulde be releved with vitailles for their money, as reason is they shulde, and that the people according to right shulde receyve money for the same, it is therefore ordered by us, the lorde depetic and counsaill, that whensoever any souldiour or souldiours shall passe throughe the countrey in any place within the Englishe Pale, and demande meate and drinke or horsmete, he or they who so demande shall call for the sergeant, constable, or other officer yf there be any, or otherwyse for two of the best men in the towne, and shall require them to see them for their money provided of that they require within the saide towne, and the saide sergeant, constable, other officer, or the two best of the towne thereupon shall see them furnished of all thinges fite for them and to receyve money therefore and soo the people paid.

And if ether the souldiour shall take any thinge otherwise then by this fol. 44b proclamacion is appointed, exceipte demanding it as is above written, it shalbe denyed to him, or that any suche sergcaunt, constable, other officer or two of the best of the towne shall deny to see the souldiours so demanding to be furnished of their demandes and to receyve money therfor for the people, the souldiour so offending or the sergeant, constable, officer or two of the best of the towne so denyeng to see the

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

1557.

souldiours sufficiently furnished for their money of suche thinges as shalbe within the saide towne, and every man advoiding the towne or raising the crye when the souldiours shall cumme, to be punished by imprisonment and fyne at the lorde deputie and counsailes pleasur. And, therefore, for the better execution thereof, and to advoid the disordre that hereby daily doth arise, we will yon, the lordes and gentlemen of the cuntry, to take suche ordre with your tennantes, in every of your townes, as by your goode diligence this our proclamacion may for the benefite of the cuntry and the well ordering of the souldiours the sooner take good effecte.

fol. 45.

[XLI.]—Hec indentura, facta secundo die Aprilis, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo [1557], inter honorabilissimum ac illustrem principem, dominum Thomam Radeclif, militem, Sussexie comitem, vice-comitem Fitzwalters, dominum de Egremounde et Burnell, unum generosorum private camere invictissimi domini regis, necnon omnium generosorum serenissime domine regine pencionariorum et generosorum ad arma in regno suo Anglie capitaneum, ac regni Hibernie predictis domino regi et regine deputatum, ceterosque de consilio regali in eodem regno, quorum nomina hic inferius scribuntur, ex una parte, et Gulielmum Ower Okarwell, de principali Okarwellorum familia in patria de Ely Ocarwell oriundum, parte ex altera, testatur quod predictus Gulielmus concessit, promisit et per presentes se obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere dictis dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, Anglie regibus, tenorem et formam articulorum sequentium :

[1.] In primis: Quod non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem, quantum in se est, promovebit et defendet, sed omnes etiam contradicentes aut renitentes pro suo possit corrigi in iudicium vocari et debito modo per omnia puniri faciet.

[2.] Item: Acceptabit et recognoscet predictos dominum regem et reginam legitimos esse sibi principes, illisque heredibus et successoribus predictae domine regine adhaerebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditus, et sicut ceteri ligei predicti regni Hibernie servint et obediunt servire et obedire debent.

[3.] Item: Predictus Gulielmus non adhaerebit nec confederabit cum inimicis aut rebellibus dictorum regis et regine aut successorum suorum sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

fol. 45b.

[4.] Item: Ulterius, dictus Gulielmus per presentes obligatur quod regni majestas habebit omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias ac cetera omnia et singula debita ad suam celsitudinem spectantia tam ea que modo jacent et existunt sub tutela et gubernacione predicti Gulielmi quam que quovismodo posthac crescere et legitime provenire poterint ad illorum majestatum usus infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Ely predictae.

[5.] Item: Similiter prefatus Gulielmus promptus et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviendum dominis regi et regine heredibus et successoribus dictae domine regine ad mandatum domini deputati pro tempore existentis, cum duodecim equestribus et viginti quatuor turbariis bene armatis in omni suo magno progressu bellico vulgariter nuncupato *hostinges*<sup>1</sup>, cum victualibus pro se et suis ad expensas patrie sue quocumque et quociescunque hujusmodi domino deputato placebit

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Note: rent: service of horsemen, kearne, and galloglas."

ad hoc assignare et demandare. Et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingenti serviet cum toto numero et potestate sua cum victualibus similiter pro duobus vel tribus diebus. Et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum (ut predicatur) forisfaciet et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et octo denarios et pro quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

1537.

[6.] Item: Predictus Gulielmus concessit et promisit pro recognitione obediencie sue et quia tenet dictam pairiam de domino rege et domina Regina reddere et solvere singulis annis dictis dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, duodecim libras legalis monete Hibernice, solvendas et tradendas officiariis suis annuatim in hoc regno ad festum Sancti Michaelis tantum.

[7.] Item: Prefatus Gulielmus ulterius concessit et promisit daturum se quolibet anno bonagium octogiuta Scotieis, vulgariter nuncupatis galloglasses, pro uno quarterio anni. Et quod indilate dabit et solvet fol. 46. prefato domino deputato aut ejus assignatis centum viginti martos pingues (ut moris est) pro nominatione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei sue nationis et patrie de Ely predictae.

[8.] Item: Prefatus Gulielmus non solum juramentum corporale prestitit super sacrosancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum, sed fualiter concessit etiam et promisit, pro majiori securitate fidelitatis sue erga regis et regine majestates, ponere obsides suas penes prefatum dominum deputatum vel alibi prout melius eidem domino deputato videbitur.

In cujus rei et omnium premissorum fidem et testimonium, tam predictus dominus deputatus et consilium quam prefatus Gulielmus his scriptis manus suas alternatim apposuerunt.

Data die et mense supradictis, annis regnorum Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia Anglie, Francie, Hispaniarum, ntriusque Sicilie, Neapolis, Hierusalem et Hibernie regis et regine, fidei defensorum, archiducum Austrie, ducum Mediolani, Burgundie et Brabantie, comitum Haspurgie, Flandrie et Tirollis tertio et quarto [1557].

[XLII.]—At Dablyn, the ixth of June, 1557 :

fol. 46b.

T. Sussex.—Where variannce is depending betwene Brian Offerrall and Fiaughney M<sup>e</sup> Tege concerning the captainship of the cntrey of Offerrall Baue, and betwene the bretherne and sonnes of Donell Bane and Fiaughc M<sup>e</sup> Tege aswell for the deathe of the said Doucll, lately slaine by Fiaughc, as also for the breache of the slanty taken by the lorde deputie and therle of Kildare upon the said Donell and Fiaughc for the keeping of their majesties pens :

It is ordered, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, with the consent of the said parties, that they shall stande to performe and abide in the premisses all suche orders and determynacion for all the said matters as we, the lorde deputie and counsell, shall hereafter take therein :

And, for the better performauce thereof and the surer keeping of their majesties pens, that every of theym shall put their severall pledges into the handes of the lord deputie and counsell.

Videlicet, the said Brian, for him and his septe, Tirlaughc m<sup>e</sup> Brian ; the bretherne and sonnes of Donell Bane, for theym and their septe, Brian mac Moroughe ; and Fiaughney m<sup>e</sup> Tege, for him and his septe, Donell mac Fiaughneay, Brian mac Fiaughney and Dermot m<sup>e</sup> Huberte.

1557. And, further, whosoever brekithis order to be chastised by the  
 fol. 47. lorde deputie and counsell as to their discrecions shalbe thought good.  
 H. Dublin, cano.—James Desanond.—G. Armachanus.—G.  
 Kyldare.—Christopherus Tuamensis.—Jenico, Vicecomes of  
 G[ormaston].—Thomas Darensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trym-  
 leteston.—Henry Radecliff.—D. Hay.

fol. 47b. [XLIII.]—Apud Dublinam, tercio Julii annis regnorum regis  
 et regine Philippii et Marie tercio et quarto :

T. Sussex.—It ys concludid by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spiritual  
 and temporall of the realme, and the reste of their majesties counsaill of  
 the same whose names be hereunto subscribed, that, for sondry con-  
 sideracyons towching as well the repressing of rebelles as also the  
 resysting of foreyne invasion, ther shalbe a generall hosting for forty  
 dayes to be proclaimed, after the olde custome by wrytt at the rate of  
 thre plowe lande to a carte, to sett fourthe the secunde daye of Auguste  
 nexte, and to mete at suche place as upon the nexte consultacion had by  
 us in the meane shall by proclamacyon be sett fourtho.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Armachanus.—G. Kyldare.—Jenico,  
 vicecomes of G[ormaston].—W. Midensis.—Roland Baltyng-  
 glas.—P. of Trymleteston.—Christofer Donsany.—Thomas  
 Louithe.—Alexsandr<sup>1</sup> off Fernys.—Christoffor of Kyllen.  
 —Thomas Darensis.—D. Hay.—Henry Radecliff.—George  
 Stanley.—Gerald Aylmer, justice.—Robert Dyllon.—James  
 Bathe.—John Plunket.—Francis Agurdc.

fol. 48. [XLIV.]—At Duhlyn, the xxiith of July, 1557 :

Memorandum : That where upon the consultacion and agreement of  
 this last generall hosting next before written aswell as at the other the  
 laste yere, the cuntreys of the Englishe Pale alledge that they have of  
 their owne benevolence been further charged then they heretofore have  
 been accustomed to be.

It is therfore condescended and agreed by us the lorde deputie and  
 counsell that this increase of charge growen and growing at these two  
 laste hostinges and afore mencioned, shalbe no president to burden the  
 cuntreys hereafter with the like, but that the same shall stande charge-  
 able from hensforthe with as muche as of annient custome they have  
 been wonte to beare and no further.

fol. 48b. [XLV.]—This indenture, made at Dublin, the xxiilth day of July,  
 anno 1557, betwixte the right honorable the lorde deputie and counsaill  
 of the one partie and John Bremengham and his son Waltier Bre-  
 mengham of the other partie, witnesseth :

That wheras question was moved betwene the saide parties towching  
 the castell of Kannafad the saide lorde deputie and counsaill alledging  
 the same to pertayne to the quones majestie by reason that a certayne  
 somme of money was defrayed for the buylding therof out of the kinges  
 Majesties treasure and a comon cesse was levied of the cuntry by ordre  
 directed from the lorde deputie and counsaill thon being for the same,  
 whiche was doon for the speciall service that the same castell myght doe,  
 it lyeng on the frontier betwixte the Englishe Pale and Offallyly upon  
 the tringe of the long foorde called Aghfadda.

<sup>1</sup> Alexander Devereux, bishop of Ferns.

And the saide John and Waltier alledging that the saide castell appertayneth to them selves, for, as they sayed, it is buylded upon their propre inheritance and that they have employed, as they alledged, more charges upon the buylding therof then the saide lord deputie and counsaill have doon either in money or cesse, of whiche allegations controversie is like to rise toweling the right of the saide castell:

Notwithstandinge for that the same conlde not presently be herde and determyned for lacke of the proufes and that there is present nede of service to be doon by the castell, it is thought goode that the saide John and Waltier shude dimise and to ferme lett, like us by thesc presentes they de demise and to ferme lett to the saide lord deputie and counsaill their whole interest in the saide castell and the bawne annexed to the same for terme of thre yerres nexte ensuyng the date hereof, yelding and payng for the same castell and bawne onely to the saide John er Waltier their heyres or assigne the somme of six shillinges and eight pence sterling yerely at the feaste of Saint James theapostell. fol. 49.

Provided that the premises shall in no wise be impediment or hinderance to the right or title that the quenes majestie pretendeth to the saide castell, and also the saide John and Waltier have convenanted and agreed that in case it shall seme requisit to the lord deputie and counsaill for service to be doon at thende of the saide terme to take the saide castell and bawne for more yerres that they shalbe contented to lett the same after the forsaide rate.

In witnes wherof the saide lord deputie and counsaill and the saide John and Waltier have unto the partis of this indenture interchangably subscribed their handes, the day and yere above specified.

[XLVI.]—*Hec indentura, facta xxiii<sup>o</sup> die Julii, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo [1557], inter honorabilem et prepotentem dominum, Thomam Radclif, prenobilis ordinis garterii militem, Sussexie comitem, vicecomitem Fitzwantes, dominum de Egremounde et Burnell, unum generosorum private camere invictissimi domini regis, neenon omnium generosorum serenissime domine regine pensionariorum et generosorum ad arma in regno suo Anglie capitaneum, ac regni Hibernie predicto domino regi et regie deputatum, ceterosque de consilio regali in eodem regno quorum nomina hic inferius scribuntur ex una parte, et Bernardum, filium Mauri Offarrall,<sup>1</sup> in patria de Offarrall Bane, percella de Annaly,<sup>2</sup> parte ex altera, testatur quod predictus Bernardus concessit, promisit et per presentes se obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere dictis dominis regi et regine heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, Anglie regibus, tenorem et formam articulorum sequentium :*

[1.] In primis: Quod non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem, quantum in se est, promovebit et defendet, sed omnes etiam contradicentes aut renitentes pro suo posse corrigi in iudicium vocari et debito modo per omnia puniri faciet.

[2.] Item: Acceptabit et recognoscet predictas dominos regem et regnum legitimos esse sibi principes, illisque heredibus et successoribus predictae domine regine adhaerebit contra omnes homines sicut fideles subditi et sicut ceteri ligei predicti regni Hibernie serviunt et obediunt aut servire et obedire debent.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Note: Rest of beves of alle hers sarvyce of horsmen and kearnn."

<sup>2</sup> Now part of county of Longford.

1357.

fol. 50.

[3.] Item: Predictus Bernardus non adharebit nec confederabit cum inimicis aut rebellibus dictorum regis et regine aut successorum suorum, sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

[4.] Item: Uterius, dictus Bernardus per presentes obligatur quod regia majestas habeat omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias ac cetera omnia et singula debita ad suam eccelsitudinem spectantia, tam ea que modo jacent et existant sub tutela et gubernatione predicti Bernardi quam que quovismodo posthac crescere et legitime proveire poterint ad illorum majestatum usus infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Offarrall Bane predicto.

[5.] Item: Similiter prefatus Bernardus promptus et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviendum dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus dicte domine regine ad mandatum domini deputati pro tempore existentis, cum sex equestribus et triginta turbariis<sup>1</sup> bene armatis in omni suo magno progressu bellico, vulgariter nuncupato hostinges, cum victualibus pro se et suis ad expensas patrie sue quacumque et quocienscumque hujusmodi domino deputato placebit ad hoc assignare et demandare, et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingente serviet cum toto numero et protestate sua cum victualibus similiter pro duobus vel tribus diebus et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum (ut predictur) forisfaciet et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et octo denarios, et pro quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

[6.] Item: Predictus Bernardus concessit et promisit, pro recognitione obediencie sue et quia tenet dictam patriam de domino regi et domina regina reddere et solvere singulis annis dictis dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, quinquaginta martos pingues<sup>2</sup> annuatim, ad festum Sancti Michaelis tantum tradendos officialibus suis vel in defectu martorum solvet pro eis tantundem pecunie quantum ex veteri consuetudine solitum est solvi.

fol. 50b.

[7.] Item: Prefatus Bernardus ulterius concessit et promisit daturum se quolibet anno bonagium centum Scotticis vulgariter nuncupatis galloglasses pro uno quarterio anni. Et quod indilate dabit et solvet prefato domino deputato aut ejus assignato centum martos pingues (ut moris est) pro nominatione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei nationis et patrie de Offarrall Bane predicto. Et quod respondebit et exsolvet de tempore in tempus ad illorum majestatum usus omnia Offarrall Bane ante hac ex consuetudine solvit aut solvere debuit, et que ad illorum majestates quovismodo pertinet aut pertinere debent.

[8.] Item: Prefatus Bernardus non solum juramentum corporale prestavit super sacrosancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum, sed finaliter concessit etiam et promisit pro majori securitate fidelitatis sue erga regis et regine majestates ponere obsides suas pene prefatum dominum deputatum vel sibi prout melius eidem domino deputato videbitur.

In cuius rei et omnium premissorum fidem et testimonium tam predictus dominus deputatus et consilium quam prefatus Bernardus his scriptis manus suas alternatim apposuerunt.

Data die et mense supradictis annis regnorum Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia, Anglie, France, Hispaniarum, utrinque Sicilie, Neapolis, Hierusalem et Hibernie regis et regine, fidei defensorum, archiducum Austrie, ducum Mediolani, Burgundie et Brabancie, comitum Haspurgi, Flandrie et Tirollis, quarto et quinto [1557].

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "His risinge out; six horsemen, thirty kearne"

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "His rent: fifty fatt beves."

[XLVII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsaill, at Dublin, Julii  
xxviii<sup>o</sup>, 1557:

1557.  
fol. 51.

Where variannce hatho beene mooved betwixte Lucas Otoole, in the behalfs of himselfe and the rest of his septe whether of them ought of right to have the spending of Glancapp in the Toolles countrey, for the deciding wherof and for a quietnes hereafter to be had, bothe parties were agreed to abide the saying of the freholders of Glancapp, forasmuche as the saide freholders appearing this day before us, the lorde deputie and counsaill, have made a corporall othe upon the holy Evangelistes that Glancapp is not nor ought of right to be charged with any expences to any of the saide septs of the Toolles but hath been accustomed to be at the comandement of the lorde deputie for the tyme being and used to pay yerely unto him certain woodd cariages<sup>1</sup> and other duties to be defended against all other that by violento and wronge wolde exacte any thing upon them, which ordre was taken in the tyme that sir Edward Ponynge, knight, supplied the place of deputacion<sup>2</sup>:

It is therefore now ordered concluded and agreed by the saide lorde deputie and counsaill that neither the said Lucas Otoole nor Phelym Otoole nor any other of the Toolles hereafter shall have any spending upon the tenants of Glancapp but that they shalbe free from all exaccions<sup>3</sup> fol. 51b.  
that any of the Toolles aforesaide should harden them withall and stande only chargeable to suche impositions as the lorde deputie for the tyme being shall taxo and set pon them.

[XLVIII.]—At Dublin, xxix<sup>o</sup> Julii, 1557:

fol. 53.

T. Sussex.—Forasmuche as it is thought expediente to the lorde deputie and counsaill that the more parte of their majesties waged kerne shall remayne in Leyes and Offally for the defence of those quarters and not goo forth to this next generall hostingo:

It is therefore resolved by the saide lorde deputie and counsaill that there shalbe fifty kerne intertayned into wages for sixe weekes to goo forth to the nexte hosting and then to be discharged onles for further respectes of service it shalbe thought good to intertayne them for a longer tyme.

H. Dublin, cauc.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radeelyll.—George Stanley.—Frances Agarde.—D. Hay.<sup>3</sup>

[XLIX.]—Proclamatio facta per donum deputatum et consilium, apud campum prope Mulighe,<sup>4</sup> xvi<sup>o</sup> Julii, 1557: fol. 53.

Cum illustris ac potentissimus dominus Thomas, Sussexie comes, prenobilis ordinis garterii miles, vicecomes Fitzwantes, dominus de Egremounde et Burnell unus generosorum privato canere invictissimi domini regis omnium regis et regine in regno Anglie generosorum pensionatorum et generosorum ad arma capitaneus, ac regni Hibernie deputatus, pro certo habens tam Donaldum Oconor, cujus manifeste prodiciones et conspiraciones adversus illorum majestates non solum vulgo sunt cognite, sed complures etiam traditores, rebelles et exleges, qui justam illorum majestatum punicionem et legis contemptu vindictam devitantes, ac eo jure exclusi tam extra limites de Loys et Offally quam de aliis locis ubi tunc habitabant nuper accessum suum fecerunt ad partes rivo de Shannon adjacentes, et in

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Note: Wood to be carryed to the deputy."

<sup>2</sup> 1484-5.

<sup>3</sup> Fol. 53b. is blank.

<sup>4</sup> Meelick, co. Galway.

1557.

diversis Hibernicis patris ex utraque rivi parte constitutis, facile inveniebant qui illos foverent ac in omnibus opem et auxilium subministrarent, inter quos quidam Omaddinorum qui castellum de Mulighe et ejus confines in eua possessione habebant pre ceteris manifestum iudicium benevolencie sue erga prefatos traditores rebollos, et exleges fecerunt, tametsi non ignorabant prefatum Donaldum et omnes qui illius sequuntur partes antequorismo opem et auxilium suppeditant per proclamationem publice factam pro traditoribus repaturi, et ideo in extremam illorum majestatem legum discrimen incurrere.

fol. 33b.

Resolvebat igitur per matorum deliberacionem et advisamentum reliquorum illorum majestatis consiliariorum, regis et regine exercitum suum ad predictum castellum de Mulighe traducere, pro debita castigatione tam predictorum Omaddinorum si in sua traditoria obstinacia perseverarent quam aliorum in illis partibus habitantium qui simile quicquid audent ad animacionem traditorum et illorum majestatis regalique dignitatis contemptum.

Ac itaque veniens coram predicto castello ac offerens majorem favorem et misericordiam, rebellibus qui tum audietum consilium tenebant quom pro illorum meritis par erant, justissimo provocatus fuit per illorum manifestam pervicaciam obstinatam et traditoriam disobedientiam, ac recusacionem illorum majestatis authoritati cedere, vi et potentia adversus illos nti, quibus coacti sunt pro salva vite custodia secreto se subducere et sic duriter evadendo castellum<sup>1</sup> vacuum relinquere, unde factum est quod idem castellum nunc (sicut de jure debet) in illorum majestatis legitima et reali possessione existit.

fol. 54.

Prefatus ergo dominus deputatus et consilium volentes ac optantes omnes illorum majestatum subditos de via aberrantes per clomenciam et mansuetudinem potius quam per rigorem et extremitatem in ordinem ac debite sue obediencie cognicione reduci, quanquam non est illis ignotum prefatum Donaldum Oconor et reliquos traditores, rebelles et exleges, predictos victualia ac reliqua necessaria tam secreto quam publice nuper sibi subministrata habuisse in diversis patris ex utraque parte rivi de Shanon existentibus, tamen quandoquidem capitanei patriarum predictarum prefata domino deputato modo veniant ad Mulighe accessum eum ad illum fecerunt, offerentes imposterum bonum et fidele sorvicium illorum majestati prestare secundum illius ordinationem commodissimum duxerunt per hanc proclamationem publice denunciare ac significare, quod sicut contenti sunt abstinere a justa punicione delinquentium nos illis debitam penas juxta illorum merita indulgere sub spe bona melioris fragie posthac proveniunt sic per presentes in regis ac regine nomine firmiter injungunt ac dant in mandatis omnibus et singulis (tam patriarum predictarum capitaneis quam reliquis illorum majestatum subditis ibidem habitantibus sub pena lese majestatis quod omnes imposterum oculo caveant quomodo, sic denuo peccent diligenterque provideant ne predicto Donaldio Oconor vel ulcunque alteri traditori rebeli aut exlegi de Offaly, Leys vel de quacunque preterea patria ad illos quo auxilio fugienti opem, auxilium seu ajumentum quorvis modo ferant ac ministrent nec alicui Omaddinorum qui castellum de Mulighe nuper possederunt neque illis qui idem castellum nuper tenebant, presertim Johanni Mero Oglesbane, Conoghry Oglesbane, Johanni Boy McFlyne, Brianno McDonell, Willhelmo Moile, Dermicio McAndro, Donaldio Odowlishue, Donello McFynell et Hingoni

fol. 54b.

<sup>1</sup> The capture of the castle of Medick was referred to in a letter from the king and queen, dated Richmond, 31 July, 1557, to the lord deputy Sussex.—State Papers Ireland, Public Record Office, London. It was also noticed in a paper entitled "A journey by the earl of Sussex," from 10 July to July 18, 1557, by Athlone pursuant of arms.



Oborua, nec eorum alicui secreto vel in propatulo intra sue autoritatis limites, sed quod predicti capitanei publice generalem monicionem dabunt omnibus sub se habitantibus pro apprehensione omnium et singulorum traditorum rebellium exlegum et malefactorum antedictorum ubicunque fuerint inventi.

Et si imposterum probatum ac manifestum fuerit predictum Donaldum Oconor nuper possessores castelli de Mlighe, qui illud nuper illorum iure et nomius tenebant, seu quemvis alium traditorem, rebellem, exlegum, aut malefactorem superius specificatum, post hanc proclamacionem publice factam acceperit cibum, potum aut reliqua ad suos usus necessaria, sive permissos esse secreto vel publice existere aut manere in aliquo patriarum predictorum quod tunc capitaneus ejusdem patrie unde victualia vel alia necessaria sunt subministrata seu quevis alia persona antedicta ubi forte secreto vel in aperto existent aut manebunt respondebit pro eo facto ut superius est declaratum, et prosequetur ac punietur tanquam rebellis eo quod traditoribus et insigniter delinquentibus auxilium et adjuvamentum subministravit.

Atque hec proclamacio pro ultima mencione accipiat quia fol. 33.  
huiusmodi gravia ac notabilia crimina posthac committenda, non tam facile imposterum impunita evadent sicut modo sunt pretermissa, sed si occasio dabitur cum extremo rigore et severitate punientur.

Ac insuper prefatus dominus deputatus et consilium dant in mandatis ac firmiter injungendo precipiunt omnibus regie et regine subditis tam capitaneis et officiariis quam privatis personis quod auxiliantes et assistentes erunt hiis qui relictis erunt in castello de Mlighe pro defensione et salva custodia ejusdem in omnibus que rationabiliter ab illis requirunt. Significavit ulterius quod si contingat aliquem illorum seu quemvis alium eo venientem sive inde abeuntem injuriam, detrimentum seu corporis lesionem de via espere quod tunc capitaneus illius patrie ubi nocumentum est illatum respondebit pro facto, quo in casu neque ignorancia neque aliqua alia excusacio locum habebit aut admittetur.

Poetremo, prefatus dominus deputatus et consilium volunt quod omnes et singuli capitanei patriarum in hiis partibus mittent ad castellum de Mlighe pro hujus proclamacionis exemplari Latine scripti, in eum finem ut idem melius intelligere queant, et se ad illius debitam executionem sicut par est accomodare possint.

Deus salvos faciat regem et reginam.<sup>1</sup>

[L.]—A proclamacyon sett fourth by the lorde deputie, the nobles fol. 36.  
of this realme and the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsaill assembled at Dublyn, the xx<sup>th</sup> of October, the fourthe and fiftie yeares of ther majesties ruignes :

Where ther be many of the horsemen and kerne of Lex, Offalley, Irry, Slemarge, and Glannonlyry,<sup>2</sup> retayned in dyverse partes of this realme, and that the sayde horsemen and kerne so retayued lyving openly in quyetie and good order doo not onely secretly ayde the outlawes and rebelles with sucho things as they maye, but also as yt dothe moste manyfestly appeare, goo personally also with them in the nyght to bornynges, spoylinges, stelthes and unndrea, wherby ther majesties good subjectes receyve moche hurte and the rebelles the better hable to achieve ther myschevous and trayterous ententes when they be so secretly aydid and guded by sucho as to open shewe doo no hurte and after the facte commytted doo the nexte daye shewe themselves in open company as thonghe they were giltyes thereof.

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 155b. is blank.

<sup>2</sup> See page 33.

1557. It ys therefore orderid and decreid by us, the lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the reste of ther majesties counsaill then present, that whosoever shall upon lyceuse or otherwyse detainyn or kepe any horseman or kernaghe of the countreys above wrytten, and shall not within viii dayes after the proclaymyng of this our order within the contrey or countreys whoare he shall dwell presente in wryting the name or names of so many horsemen or kerne as he shall so detainyn of the sayde countreys to us, the lorde deputie, or to sir Henry Ratclyffe, knight, livetenant of the said countreys, that then every man so fayling shall forfeyte for every horseman or kerne so detainyned contrary to this our order one hundreth poundes sterling, the same to be keyved to ther majesties use ymedietely upon the provyng of the premysses and the moyle thereof to be geven to hym that shall give thinformacyon of the person so detainyned contrary to this our order.

fol. 57.

[LI.]-By the lord deputy :

Whereas we dyd heretofore, upon divers and good respectes, restraine sir Henry Radelyf, knight, leivtenant of Leyse, Offally, etc. from the prosecuting or annoyng of any of the borderers of the sayd countreys duering the time of our late journey in the northe, althoughe the sayd borderers shold in any thing ayd or assist the rebelles, by reason whereof there hath succeeded divers hartes commytted by the rebelles with the ayd of the sayd borderers, and more are lyke to ensue yf spely remedy be not had therein forasmuch as divers and often warninge have bene gevin by us to the sayd borderers that they shold forbear to ayd the rebelles with men, victuells or any other succors and that notwithstanding they do from tyme to tyme contemne our sayd warninge and commaundementes. We do therefore, for the avoyding of further hurt that myght ensue, geve by thes presentes licence and wetyrty to the sayd sir Henry aswell to take pledges of all men and in all places where it shalbe proved that any goods under his rule taken by the rebelles hath ben receyvd, and the same pledges to deteine till resitutoun be fully made; as also to plege, pynyshe and prosecute with sword and fier and other warlyke maners, all Iryshmen and their countreys where he shall justly prove that the sayd rebelles shalbe by any meanes ayded, succored or relevyd from henceforthe :

fol. 57b.

And further that the sayd sir Henry shall and may geve to any of his deputies in ether of the countreys licen as under his hand wryting to do any parte of the premysses when himself for any respect shall not think fytt to go in persone, which licence shalbe a discharge for his deputy or deputies :

And further that the sayd sir Henry or his deputy, licenced under his hand wryting, shall and may execute the marshall law upon all manner of persones that shall be found gylty of the premyssis.

Yerin at Dublyn, the xxi<sup>th</sup> of October, 1557.

fol. 58.

[LII.]-At Dublyn, the xx<sup>th</sup> of October anno 1557.

It ys condescendid concludid and agreid by the lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and others of the quenes majesties counsaill, that for the presente furnytur of the fortes in Leix and Offalley and other ther majesties garrysons ther shalbe a cense of corne and bieves leavyd oute of hande in forme following, that ys to saye :

In Methe six hundreth peckes corne, the two partes malte and the other wheate and six score bieves; in Westmethe thre hundroth peckes, the

two partes wheate the other malte, and threscore bieues, and in the countie of Kildare thre hundredth peckes and threscore bieues, divided in sorte as ys aforesaido.

1557.

[LIII.]—Apud Dublin, 21 Octobris, 1557 :

fol. 58b.

T. Sussex.—It ys agreed, resolvyd and concluded by us, the lorde deputy, the lorde chanceller, therlo of Kyldaro, sir George Stanlye, sir John Alen, Frances Agard and John Plunket, that their shold be for divers grete and argnt respectes us moving, and for the more snerty of the good state of this realme, sharpe warre made with all possoble speede uppon Shane Onele, the same to be orderyd from tyme to tyme as to the lorde deputy shalbe thought best.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—George Stanley.—John Alen.—Jo. Plunket.—Francis Agarde.—D. Hay.

[LIV.]—Apud Armagh, xxv<sup>th</sup> Octobris, 1557 :

fol. 59.

Memorandum:—Yn the first jorny that was made uppon Shane Onele we whose names he under wryten came after the taking of the pray to Armagh and finding thore a grete massso of butter, corne and other victuells, wherewith Shane myght have meynteigned a gret number of Scotts for a whole yere to have the better done his determyued hurtes uppon their majesties good and Inglyshe soljectes, dyd resolve for meny grete respectes us moving that their shold be inquiry made of all victuells and other goodes whatsoever beloaging to the churches or mynysters.

And npon sequestering the same into snr places which was done the spoyle of the rest shold be gevin to the army and whatsoever cold not be carryed away shold be getheryd together and burnt; and finding after that the masse was so grete as the same cold not by any meenes be carryed away or duering our abode there getheryd and put into one or severall places, for that almost every house was fylled with one or other kind of victuell, it was resolved that the victuellcs shold be burned in the places wheare they lay, the lorde prymates and deanes houses only reservyed, and those onely to be taken out and getheryd together that were bestowed in any holy place.

All which the premysses were done with as mucho reverence to the holy places and preservacion of images and other ornamentes of the chnrche and favor to the mynysters as by any meanes in suche a case we cold devyso.

Coneordat eum originali: Ex. per mo, Johannem Goldsmith.

[LV.]—At Dublin, the xxix<sup>th</sup> of November, anno 1557 :

fol. 59b.

T. Sussex.—It ys agreid resolved and concludid by us, the lorde deputy,<sup>1</sup> the nobles of the realme and the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsayll assembled at Dublin, the daye and yere above wrytten, that for the preasente furnytüre of the fortes in Lexe and Offlilly and other ther majesties garrysons in those parties ther shalbo a cesse of twelve hundredth peckes corne to be iudyfferently cessid within the shieres of Methu, Westmethu, and Kildare, that ys to saye : in Methu, six hundredth peckes, whereof two partes malte and the thurde parte wheate, the pecke of wheate and heare malte at foure shillinge sterling, and woote malts at eight

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Mem. That the countye of Dublyng was not cessid in this cesse, for that the sayed countye was cessid for the furnytüre of the lord deputies house."

1557. grotes sterling the pecke; in Westmetho thre hundreth peckes divided in like sorte and at like rate and pryce; and in the countye of Kildare other thre hundreth in semblable sorte. The same to be levied betwixte this and the x<sup>th</sup> of January nexte, and to be sente: forsomoeche as shall come oute of Methe to the town of Trym, and that oute of the countye of Kyldare to Atbie, and that out of Westmetho to be delivered at the forte in Offalley.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Thomas Ormoude, Ossory.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Dousany.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radecliff.—Gerard Aylmer.—Thomas Louith.—Patrik of Trimleston.—James Bathe.—Robert Dyllon.—J. Travers.—G. Stanley.—John Alen.—Thomas Lokwod.—Thomas Harbart.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.—Jo. Plunket.

fol. 60.

[LVI.]—At Kilmaynan, the last of November, anno 1557:

T. Sussex.—Fornsmoeche as it is considered by us, the lorde depnty and counsell, that the queenes majestiesfortes and other their highnes holdes and garizons are disfurnished of necessary provision, chiefly wheate and other grayne for their present relief the tyme beinge nowe most propies to put the same in order and consideringe agayne what corno heretofore hath gone out of the Englishe Pale into Yrishe mennes countreyes and is dayly by diverse as well grey merchantes and other commonly laden and convoyed without lett or restraynt wherby great dertth and skareltie is lyke universally to growe:

It is therefore condiscended and decreed that from hensforth no soche grayne shalbe conveyed laden or soulded out of the saide Englishe Pale into enny Yrisbmans countreye nor yet enny forayne suffred or permitted to come upon mercate dayes or other tymes into anny the townes, villages or b[ro]ugh townes to buy anny corno but that it shalbe taken as a forfeyte and lawfull for every man to sayse npon the same, the one halfe to the king and queenes majesties use and the other moytie to the seysor himself.

Willinge and requyringe and nevertheles in their majesties names straitly charginge and commandinge all and overy their highnes officers, ministers and subjects of what estate degree or condicion soever they be not onely to have especiall eye and consideration to the premisses but also to be from tyme to tyme aydinge and assinge to all those that shall put this our proclamation in due execucion; not faylinge herof as your and every of you tender your duties, the service of their majesties and the furtherance of the publyque weale and will further aunswere for the contrary doing at your uttermost perill.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—D. Hay.—Henry Radecliff.

fol. 61.

[LVII.]—By the lorde deputy and counsell:

T. Sussex.—Where for the reformation of Leys and other their majesties countreyes on those borders order was taken by us, the lorde depnty and counsell, at Dubleyn, the viii<sup>th</sup> of November anno 1556, that the lorde depnty shulde from tyme to tyme when occasion of warre servithe retayne suche number of kerne for that purpose as his lordships shal thinke good, the same to be cessed by his discrecion within Methe, Westmetho, Dublyn, and other counties. At which tyme it was concluded that there shulde be cessed for the intent aforesaid within the counties of Methe and Dublyn cc.li. sterling, to be taken ratably upon the ploughe landes:

It is therefore nowe thought expedient that the said co.*li.* be levied forthwith and delivered to the treasurer at warres to be employed upon the waging of kerne to pursue the outlawes, and where also the Polles have made defaulte to sende such number of kern to the laste generall hostyng as they ought to have done.

It is further ordered that the accustomed fynes which were wonte to be taxed upon theyn, making suche defaultes, shall also be levied forthwith and delivered to the treasurer at warres for the intent aforesaid the said two hundred poundes and forfaites of the Polles to be employed for the waging of kerne as the lordes justices in thabscence of the lords deputie shall thinke good.

Yeven at Kylmaynan, the second of Decemher, 1557.

H. Dublin, cano.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radeclwyffe.—George Stanley.—John Alen.—John Parker.—John Travers.—Frances Harbart.—Frances Agarde.

[LVIII.]—At Laughlyn, the xxvi of Decembre, 1556 :

(1556.)

Whereas in the matter depending in variance betwene Francisco fol. 61b.  
Dies, Spaniarde, factor and attorney for certayne merchantes of Spayne, playntif, and Henry Corneilson, late of Myddelbroughe in Zelande, defendant, upon the demaunde of certain wares and merchandises laden in Flaunders in the saide Henryes burke called the Sprite Volant of Middelbroughe and discharged of late in the havon of Waterford and there solde, imbeesled or otherwise hestowed by the saide Henry, it presently appeareth unto us, the lord deputie, by a booke or certificate sent unto us from the maior and bailiffe, of Waterforde subscribed with their hands, wherunto the seale of office of the mairaltie there also is affixed, that parte of the saide goods afore mencioned were by the saide Henry solde to sundry persones, parte also were by him geven awaye, and parte comytted to the secrete custodie of dyverse men, or conveyed to Rochell and other places to be solde.

Forsomuche as upon deliberate examynacion of the matter, and bearing thallegacions on bothe sydes, the saide Henry hathe not produced nor shewed before us, the saide lorde deputie, any sufficientes authoritie or matter to beare him in the sale, gifte, bargayning awaye or imbeeseling of the saide merchautes goods without ther consent or knowledge :

It is nowe therfore ordered, decreed and concluded by us, by the mutuall consent and agrement of the saide Francisco and Henry, in maner and forme as hereafter particulerly is declared :

First that all suche goodes, parcell of the premisses, as remayne unsolde, and are mencioned in the said maiors and bailiffes certificate, in whose custody soever they be, shall presently be brought in and delyvered into fol. 62.  
the handes of the maior, bailiffes and aldermen of Waterforde, and that the money, billes of dette and other specialties receyved for such other percelles therof as heretofore were sould by the saide Henrye or any other factors or doers for him, shall also in like sorte and in the same kynde of coyne that it was receyved be delyvered to the same maior, bailiffes and aldermen without fraude coveyne or delaye.

Item : Where certain parcelles of the saide goodes were geven awaye by the saide Henrye to sundry persones, the saide Henry shall cause the same to be restored and delyvered to the saide maior, bailiffes and aldermen or auswere unto them the just value and price thereof. So shall he doo for all suche other thyngs as by enquiry, deposition of witnesses or otherwise are knowen, founde and tryed to be purloigned or emhesled by the saide Henry, and are mencioned in the saide certificate made by the maior and bailiffes of Waterforde aforesaid.

And where it appeareth by the saide certificate that parte of the saide goodes were sent to Rochell and there solde and some dowic and

(1356.)

difficultie arisethe howe muche the saide Henry ought to aunswere, for that the certificate sent from Rochell under the handes of the poyzmaster and the publike notary there, makith declaracion that so muche wares were there uttered and sold by James Donytt, the said Henryes factor and by oon John Salynger as that there was receyved for the same two thousand sixe hundredeth forty nyne frankes and a half, whereof the saide James, upon his othe solemnely made before the maior of Waterford, hath denyed to be by him receyved at Rochell any more then nyneteen hundredeth tenne frankes and thirteene sowso, so that there remayneth in susponce seven hundredeth thirty and eight frankes and seventene sowso, to be tried whether the same ought to be aunswere by the saide Henry or noo :

fol. 62b.

It is therefore ordered by us that the saide Henry shall make undelayed payment to the saide maior, bailiffes, and aldermen of as muche money as is acknowledge to be by his saide factor, James Donyll, receyved at Rochell for the same, and to stande chargeable also for the rest mencioned in the saide certificate from Rochell, unless he within the compasse of oon yere bring newe certeficate from Rochell, under the towne seale, to lessen or utterlye advoido his present charge in that behalf :

And hereupon it is further ordered that if the saide Francisco immediatly upon payment, restitution and satisfaction made as is aforesaide, shall delyver to the saide Henry a good, sufficient and lawfull acquittance and discharge for his indempnisment against all persones touching the premisses as by counsaill learned shalbe devised, then the said maior, bailiffes and aldermen shall furthwith delyver to the saide Francisco all the saide money, goodes and specialities so by them receyved as is aforesaide.

fol. 63.

And if the said Francisco shall not be hable to geve suche sufficient discharge therein to the saide Henry as may acquite him of all claymes hereafter to be made by any the principall owners of the saide goods, then all the money, goods and specialities aforesaide to be und remayne wholly sequestred in the saide maiors, bailiffs and aldermens hands, to be by them saufly kepte until the saide Henry shalbe sufficiently discharged thereof and ordre taken by us for delyvery of the same to the right owners as to justice appertayneth.

And it is also further ordered by us by consent of hothe parties that the saide Francisco shall presently allowe and defalke upon the saide Henryes accompte as well the fraught of his saide barke, according to the bargain made in Flaunders at the firste lading of the goodes, as also all suche other reasonable and necessary costs and charges as he hath susteyned syns that tyme aboute the same goodes, so farre forth as the saide maior, bailiffes and aldermen shall thinke and saye that the saide Francisco in conscience is bound to paye and allowe.

And that the saide Henry shall immediatly retorne to Waterforde and there yelde his body to prison till he for his parte shall have performed this our ordre, or elles put yn sufficiente surties for the due performance and accomplishment of the same. And that doon shall also enter into newe bandes with sufficient sureties in fyve hundredeth poundes to be answerable and furthcomying at Waterforde at all tymes by the space of oon yere next after the date of this our ordre tanswero for all suche other goodes parcelles of the saide Spanyardes clayme and lading within his barke aforesayd as within that tyme shall happen to be founde oute as sold or imbesiled by him, and are not yet knowen nor come to light.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 63b. is blank.

[LIX.].—Pledges taken by the lorde deputie and lefto at his fol. 64.  
departinge :

Of Ocarroll : his sonne, at Catherlaughe. The castell of Iemyvauan  
with therle of Ormonde.

Of Omulloy : Tybot Omulloy ; Fargananyom Omulloye, at the forte  
in Leyse. Tybot Omulloyes son with Fraunces Cosbye.

Of Mogohegan : his son :—with therle of Kildare.

Of the Donnes : severall pledges :—with therle of Kildare.

Of Mecowghlan—his son :—with Fraunces Cosbye.

Of Brasill Omadden :—his brother :—with Fraunces Cosbye.

Of Melanghlyn Omadden : a pledge : with Fraunces Cosbye.

Of Phelym Duffe : his brother, Con M<sup>e</sup> Nele oge, in the castell of  
Dublin.

Pledges promysed to be delyvered and their othes taken therefore :

Of Houry Oneyle : one.—Of M<sup>e</sup> Mahou : one.—Of M<sup>e</sup> genyse : one.

[LX.].—By the lord justice and counsaill at Dublin, vi<sup>o</sup> Marcii, 1557-8.  
1557[-8] : fol. 65.

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That wheare Art Omolloye, late capten  
of Ferkeall, neither according his dautie ded attende on the lorde justice  
in a journey against the rebelles of the Oecounors : neither yeat being  
sent unto uppon resonnable securitie to him offred to come to the same  
lorde justice did, repaier, but utterlie refused the same, and that further  
after the said lorde justices entrie made in to the said countrey of Ferkeall  
and going to the house of the said Omolloye, ded then and during the  
said lorde justices abode there, contynualle absent himself, persisting in  
his said wilfull refusall without any just cause or occasion to him  
mynistred so to do.

And albeit that the said lorde justice ded then also sende unto the said  
Omolloye, offring not onlie securitie as aforesaide, but also pardone for  
him, his wief, children and followers, yeat uppon his wicked and trayterous  
pretence appearing than partaking with the said rebelles, both contemned  
the same, and further as a perverse enemye and rebell in the departing  
of the said lorde justice out of the said countrey, in trayterous manner with  
a great power of men in warlike arraye ded set upon the said lorde  
justice and army in the strenght of a pase within the said countreys,  
whear in the conflict theldest sonno of the said Omolloye with others of  
his faction was than and there slayn and vaynquished.

Forasmochie as the said Omolloye, by suchie his trayterous behavior  
and open rebellion, hath deserved not only to forfeit and lose his dignitie,  
name and rounne of captein of the said countreys, but also to be farther  
persecuted and punished as a traitor.

And therewith considering the fidelitie and good service of Tibot  
Omolloye, brother to the said Art, besides other good respectes and con-  
sideracions we the said lorde justice and others, whose names are herunto  
subscribed, have thought mete and expedient to appoint, ordeigne and  
constitute the said Tibot Omolloye to be chief captein of the said countrey fol. 65b.  
of Ferkeall and to passe a graunt thereof unto the same Tibot by the  
king and queenes majesties lettres patentes accordingly.

The same Tibot to be bounde to certain articles conteigned and  
expressed in a payer of indentures in that behalfe devised, the tenor  
wherof followeth in the next lefe :

[LXI.].—Hec indentura, facta septimo die mensis Marcii, anno Domini fol. 66.  
millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo [1557-8] inter honora-  
bilem virum Henricum Sydney, militem, thesaurarium domini regis et

1557-8.

domine regine ad guerras, ac iudiciarius regni sui Hibernie, ceterosque de consilio regali quorum nomina inferius scribuntur ex una parte et Theobaldum Omulloye in patria de Forkeall<sup>1</sup> alius vocata Omulloyes countrey, gent (sic) ex altera parte, testatur quod predictus Theobaldus concessit, promisit et per presentes se firmiter obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere domino regi et domine regine, heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, Anglie regibus, tenorem et formam articulorum sequentium :

In primis : Quod non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem, quantum in se est, promovebit et defendet, sed omnes etiam contradicentes aut reuitentes pro suo posse corrigi in iudicium vocari et debito modo per omnia puniri faciet.

Item : Acceptabit et recognoscet predictos dominos regem et regiam, legitimos esse sibi principes, illisque heredibus et successoribus domine regine predictae adhaerebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditas et sicut ceteri ligei predicti regni Hibernie seruiant et obediunt aut servire et obedire debent.

Item : Predictus Theobaldus non adhaerebit nec confederabit cum inimicis et rebellibus dictorum regis et regine, aut successorum regiae predictae sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

fol. 64b.

Item : Ulterius, dictus Theobaldus per presentes obligatur quod regia majestas habebit omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias, ac cetera omnia et singula debita ad suam celsitudinem spectantia, tam ea quae modo jacent et existant sub tutela et gubernacione predicti Theobaldi quam quovismodo postea crescere et legitime provenire poterint ad illorum majestatem usque infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Forkeall predictae.

Item : Similiter, prefatus Theobaldus promptus et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviendum dominis regi et regine, et successoribus regine predictae ad mandatum locumtenentis deputati seu iudiciarii Hibernie pro tempore existentis, cum quatuor<sup>2</sup> equestribus et duodecim turbariis, bene armatis, in omni suo magno progressu bellico vulgariter nuncupato hostinge, cum victualibus pro se et suis ad expensas patrie sue quandocumque et quocienscumque hujusmodi locumtenenti deputato vel iudiciario placebit ad hoc assignare et demandare. Et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingente serviet cum toto numero et potestate patrie sue, cum victualibus similiter pro duobus vel tribus diebus. Et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum ut predictum forisfaciet et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et quatuor denarios et pro quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

Et predictus Theobaldus concessit et promisit datam se quolibet anno bonnagium<sup>3</sup> pro uno exercitu Scoticorum, vulgariter nuncupato a battayll of galloglasses, pro dimidio unius quarterii anni.

Ac etiam quod indilate dabit domino iudiciario aut assignatis suis centum marcos pingues (ut moris est) pro nominatione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei<sup>4</sup> nationis et patrie de Forkeall predictae.

fol. 67.

Et quod respondebit et exsolvet de tempore in tempus ad illorum majestatem usque omnia quae Omulloye antelac ex consuetudine solvit aut solvere debuit et quae ad illorum majestatem usque quovismodo pertinent aut pertinere debent, seu impofterum concedi aut de jure pertinere dignoscatur.

<sup>1</sup> Now portion of the King's county.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : " His risings out."

<sup>3</sup> In margin : " Bonnagh for half a quarter of a yeare to a battayle of galliglasses."

<sup>4</sup> In margin : " 100 beoves for his name of captain."



Item: Prefatus Theobaldus concedit per presentes quod locumtenens, deputatus, vel iusticiarius pro tempore existens scindet et scindi mandabit aliquam arctum viam, Anglice vocatam a pase, in dicta patria de Ferkeall ad voluntatem ipsorum locumtenentis deputati et iusticiarii seu eorum alicujus pro tempore existentis.

Et quod ipse Theobaldus de tempore in tempus escurabit et manutenebit eas vias vocatas pases, que per mandatum dicti domini iusticiarii nuper scisse fuerunt aut que imposterum ad mandata locumtenentis deputati et iusticiarii seu eorum alicujus scindi precipientur sumptibus et laboribus patrie sue predictae.

Item: Prefatus Theobaldus non solum juramentum corporale prestitit super sacrosancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum, sed etiam finaliter concessit et promisit pro maiore securitate fidelitatis sue erga regis et regine majestates ponere penes prefatum dominum iusticiarium vel alibi prout melius eidem iusticiario videbitur expedire.

In cujus rei testimonium et fidem omniun et singulorum premissorum tam predictus dominus iusticiarius et consilium quam prefatus Theobaldus hiis scriptis manus suas alternatim apposuerunt. Data die et mense supradictis, annis regnorum Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia, etc.<sup>1</sup>

[LXII.]—At Dublin, the xviith of March, anno 1557[-8]:

H. Sydney.—Fornsmochie as the fort in Leix stondeth presentlie in fol. 68. esse to be furnished with corne and that the doing therof may be with lesse bourden and trouble of the countrie in the carieing and conueighing of the same corne to the said fort: it is considered, condescended and agreed hy us, the lorde justice, and others whos names ar hereunto subscribed, that a cesse of corne shalbe hadd within the fyve sheres,<sup>2</sup> wherof some to pay money or corne, and some corne only, besides the carriage therof:

That is to saye, oon cesse in the countie of Lowth of four hundred peckes of whete or in steade of the same liii*l*. vis. viii*d*. sterling.

In Est Methc four hundred peckes of wheate or in lien therof liii*l*. vis., sterling.

In Westmeth two hundred peckes of whete or therfor xxviii*l*. xiii*s*. iiiii*d*., sterling.

In the county of Dublin<sup>3</sup> four hundred peckes wherof half in wheate and half in malt, the thirde parte of the same malte [to be] berre malt.

And in the countie of Kyldare oon hundreth peckes, wherof fifty io wheat and fifty in malt, the thirde part of the same malte herre.

All which severall corne to be delyvered as folloeth: for Lowth, at the Novao, to thands of John Wakeley; for EstMethc, at Tryme, to the handes of sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of tharmy here; for fol. 68*b*. Westmethc, at Molingarre, to thande of the same sir George; for Dublin, at the Nasse, to the portrief there; and for Kyldare, to be delyvered at Athy to the portrief likewise there.

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 67*b*. is blank.

<sup>2</sup> In Leinster: Dublin, Louth, Kildare, East Meath, Westmeth.

<sup>3</sup> In margin: "The consideration whyther the countie of Dublin in this cesse is ceased as moche as Meth, which is not equall after the rate of circuyte ground nor plow landes, is because a great parte of the countie of Kildare and other borders be so wasted, that they cannot be charged with a rutable cesse, so as in that respect the fort sholde be in lack of fornyture if this cesse wer not passed as it is, otherwise the countie of Dublin was never compared to Meth in any cesse or charge.—Henry Sydney."

1357-8.

And for suche money as is afore appointed to be paid for the said corne so severally to be cessed as aforesaid the same money to be paid for the said corne to thandes of the vice thesauror of Irlanda for the tyme being.

And it is further concluded by us as aforesaid that as well suche money as is afore lymtyed to be paid for corne, having election therof, as also the said corne to be cessed and caried in manner before expressed, shalbe cessed, levied and collected and also delyvered and paid, as said is, before the first of Maye next, without further trect or delaye in any wise.

And also that for all the said corne so to be cessed and delyvered in manner afore declared payment to be made at the delyvery therof in the severall places before expressed by thandes of thafformed persons appointed to receyve the said corne after the rate of iiii<sup>s</sup>. sterling, the pecke both for wheate and berre malte, and for ote malte after the rate of iiii<sup>s</sup>. vii<sup>d</sup>. the pecke.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—W. Midensis.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Kyllen.—J. Slane.—Thomas Louth.—P. Barnewall of T[rymlesteston].—George Stanley.—Henry Radecliff.—John Travers.—John Alen.—F. Harbart.—Francis Agarde.

1558.  
fol. 69.

[LXIII.]—Apud Dublin, secundo Maii, anno 1558 :

T. Sussex.—It ys condescendid, concludid and agreid by the right honourable therle of Sussex, lorde deputie of the realme of Irlanda, with the advyse and consents of the nobillite and the rest of the king and quenes majesties counsaill, that the watches before devysid for the good staye of the country and defence of the borders shalbe of newe sett fourth and proclamsyd, and that beacons shalbe fourthwith erectid in such places upon the see costes for the warnyng of the country as by the saide lorde deputie shalbe thought mete and expedyente.

And whears dyverse bodderagges, huries and stelthes have hyn commytted and donne, as well by Orayly and his followers upon the Englyshe Pale as by the same Pale upon the sayde Orayly and the conatrey under his rule. Wherein, notwithstanding severall ordres and commyssions dyrectid oute for the pacyfication and determynyng of the same, ther ys as yet no dyrecte ende taken :

fol. 69b.

Yt ys therfore ordered and agreid that new commyssioners shall by the saide lorde deputie be chosen and appoyntid for that purpose, and the same ymedietely upon suche letters as his lordeshipe shall dyrecte to the sayde Orayly with his answer agayne to the same, to be putt in execution accordingly.

Furder : Yt ys condescendid and agreid that where order for musters to be taken in the severall baronyes within thonglish shires was lately by speciall commyssion sett fourth and commaundid by the Inte lorde justice and counsell, that certificate shalbe made ymedietely what ys by the same commyssioners don therin, and in case they have not as yet putt in execution to procede fourthwith to the taking thereof according the said order.

G. Kyldare.—Jenico of G[ormaston].—Oswaldo Massingberd, prior.<sup>1</sup>—J. Slane.—P. Barnewall of T[rymlesteston].—Richard Delvin.—Christofor Donsene.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Of Kilmasham, co. Dublin.<sup>2</sup> Christopher Plunket, baron of Dunsany.

[LXIV.]—Apud Dubliniam, xiiii<sup>to</sup> Maii, anno 1558 :

1558.

fol. 70.

It ys orderid by the lorde deputie and counsaill that after a corporall othe by us mynystred to the lorde Power he shall have lycence to departe for thapprehension of such men as shall by us be delyvered to hym in a lybell, wherein he shall doo his utter endeavour to bryng them in betwixte this and Trynyte Sonday nexte; and ymmedately after the sayde feate he hymselfe to make his repayre unto us or anche commysioners as by us shalbe appointed; and then, in all matters of controveray depending as well betwixte the sayde lord Power and the mayour and cytezens of Waterforde as also betwene hym and, the gentilmen and freholders of the countrey, order shalbe taken accordingly.

LXV.]—Apud Dubliniam, xvi<sup>to</sup> die Maii, anno 1558 :

fol. 70b.

Where the manors of Rosegarlaude and Kilcohan, in the countie of Wexforde, were, under their majesties lettres patentes, by sir Anthony Sentleger, then lorde deputie here, leassid to Francis Agarde, esquire, whose interests in the same firmes Anthony Coleclodge had and enjoyed. And after, upon thoffice of seneschalship of the saide countie given to Phillip Isam and suggestion by hym made to the quenes majestie he obtained her graces lettres dyrected to the right honorable the lorde Fitzwalter, lorde deputie of Irelande, and to the lorde chauncellor of the same, commaunding them by vertue of the sayde lettres to call in the sayde Anthony Coleclodges lease, and ymedintely upon the cancelling thereof to make oute a newe lease of those parcells to the sayde seneschall as in the saide lettres ys furder expressid. Whereupon the saide Anthony, fynding himselfe moche wronged, made his humble sute to the quenes majestie beseeching her in pitying his case to gyve order for his remedy, whosoever highness, by her instructions delyverid to us, her saide deputie, under her graces hande and here enrollid, dyd in the behalf of the sayde Anthony inserte this clawse following :

And where humble requeste hathe hym made unto ther majesties on the behalfe of Anthony Coleclodge, who by their highenes order was put out of possessyon of the manors of Rosegarlaude and Kylcohan and his lease thereof cancellid, ther majesties will and pleasure ys, upon due consideration of the case, that ther saide deputie cause ther chauncelor ther to give unto said Coleclodge a constat of that his lease in suche forme as in like cases ys accustomed to be grauntid, and therby restore hym to the tryall of his right and intereste; with suche furder order as to the upright execution of justice in that case appertayneth.

fol. 71.

Whiche clawse by waye of questyon we sente unto the judge and other ther majesties leruyd counsaill to knowe their resolution upon the same, who concludid as followeth :

We thinke and take the lawe : yf Anthony Coleclodge had the possession of the above namyd manors by force of the saide lettres patentes above specyfyed, at tyme of cancelling of the same, and nowe having a constat of the same oute of the chauncery, then he to be restored to his former estate and possession, like as he had at tyme of the saide cancelling.

Whereupon, wayeng ther resolucyon, and having the same confirmed with ther hands, we did call bothe the parties before us and gave order that the saide Anthony shulde be restored agayne to the possession of the saide firmes and that the said seneschall shulde advoids the same, lyke as the said Anthony and Patrike Browne, by our order and dyrection were upon their majesties former lettres secluded from the same.

Whiche order taken by the lorde chauncellor upon our resolucyon we

fol 71b.

1558.

have, for the like observation thereof, on the saide Anthony Colcloughs behalf, cawsid the same to be insertid in the fynce hereof as followeth:

Thorder taken hytwene Phillip Isam and Patrike Browne ys that the said Patrike shall have and enjoye all the lande and profites in Mychelmas nexte ensuyng the saide order, paying all suche rentes as was due unto ther saide majesties at Mychelmas aforesaid, and that the said Patrike shulde sowe all his fallowe at his pleasure, paying to Phillipe Isam for every acre of the same fallowe a bushell of suche corn as shalbe sowen upon the premysses after the measure usid in the said countie of Wexforde, and that the said Phillipe shall have fourthwith a chamber within the house of Rossegarlande for to buylde upon the premisses at his pleasure, and at Mychelmas to have the possession of the [w]hole houses, moving no tenants oute of their tenantries till Maye.

Whiche order we woll that the saide Phillip Isam, Anthony Colclough and Patrike Browne shall nowo also observe and kepe in advoydng of the possession of the saids Phillipe so as yt may appeare either partie to have advoydid the possession by like order and thereby indyfferente justice mynystred.

T. Sussex.—H., cancellarius.—Henry Sydacy.—Geo. Stanley.—Henry Radeclaffe.—John Parker.—Gerald Aymer.—John Travers.

Concordat cum originali :—John Goldsmyth.

fol. 72.

[LXVI.]—At Dublyn, xvi<sup>to</sup> Maii anno 1558:

Where complainte was made to us by James Dillon, farmor of the castell of Ardenegrage in Dillons countrey,<sup>2</sup> Thomas Dillon and his kynsmen enhyrtors of the same againste Gerald McOlyver FitzGerald for the deceytfull entery and forcible detayndure thereof contrary the statutes in that behalf provided:

The erle of Kildare, beyng then presente at the tyme of the complainte, did vouch the saide Gerald to have don the same by commandement, and that he wolde make answer thereunto, requyring for his title to the said castell to have a daye to bring in suche evidence as he had to shewe.

Wherupon we gave respite to this daye, at whiche tyme the said erle appearing by his lernyd counsell shewid no materiell or suffyciente wryting to maynteyne the saide Gerald's crafty entery and forcible detayndure.

We, therefore, the lorde deputie and counsell whose names are subscribed, doo order and decree that the saide erle of Kildare shall ymedyately cawse the possession of the said castell with thappurtenances to be advoyded and to suffer and permytt the saide complainantes quyetly and peasibly to enjoye the same according their former estate.

And for the tryall of the title the same to be orderid as the parties hereafter, upon shewing further mattier, shalbe agreable to justice.

fol. 72b.

[LXVII.]—Apud Dubliniam, xxiv<sup>to</sup> Maii, anno 1558:

Where Abraham Kerste, factor and attorney, for Hubarte Van de Saude and John Hone, of Andewarpe, merchantes, againste Henry Walshe,<sup>3</sup> late of that your towne mayor, and other th inhabitants of the

<sup>1</sup> Not addressed, but apparently intended for Peter Dobben, mayor of Waterford, 1557-8.

<sup>2</sup> In West Meath.

<sup>3</sup> Mayor of Waterford, 1556-7. See account of municipal archives of Waterford in Tenth Report of Royal Commission on Historical MSS. Appendix V., 1885.

same, before this came before us to the poynte of judgmente, saving that ther was objectid by the saide Henry and his counsaill that the sauffe condyte shewid fourthe was not vaylelable, alleaging that the date therof was extiucted a yeaere before the taking of the shippe and goodes now in clayme and bought in your saide towne :

Forasmoeche as the saide Abraham hathe presentid unto us an auctentique instrumente from the state of Andewarpe, as well declaring the saide shippe and goodes to be their owne, as also that the sauffe condyte was vaylable and good, and the date thereof according the computation and prescription of all Brabant wherof the said cite of Andwarpe ys a member ; wherby it appeareth to us that the saide sauffe condyte was in strenght and vaylable and that the said Abraham and tbother merchantes have unstayned greates wronge and damage :

We, tberfore, the saide lorde deputie and counsaill, whose names be heretunto subscribed, adwarde, order and decree that you shall fourthwith and ymedintely see the saide Abraham restored to all suche goodes or the like goodes as he ys factor for and came to your handes or the handes of any th inhabitants of your saide citie in every state or condition :

Or elles to agree with hym for the value of them according as the markett then was, so that he have no furder cawse in this behalfe to complayne, and hereof not to faile upon the payne of a thowsaude poundes.

T. Sussex.—Hughe, cancellarius.—Oswalde Massingberde.—Henry Sydney.—Henry Radecliffe.—Gerald Aylmer.—George Stanley.—John Travers.—John Parkar.—Francis Agarde.—Thomas Cusake.

Concordat cum originali :—John Goldsmith.

[LXVIII.]—Ordo domini deputati et consilii capta cum domino fol. 73.  
Orayly<sup>1</sup>, apud Kylmaynan, xxv<sup>to</sup> Maii, anno 1558:

[1.] Primo : Quod ipse arbitramento et ordinationi commissionerum per nos jam assignatorum stabit circa restitutionem et debitam satisfactionem per quoscumque sub ejus gubernatione fiendam in his que contra confines Anglicanas commiserunt ac pro complemento et observatione hujus rei corporali se iuramento astringet quod illos obsides in manus baronis de Slane aut magistri marescalli deliberabit infra octavum diem Junii proxime futurum, qui juxta nostram conclusionem fuerint assignati.

Similiter et idem dominus de Slane aut marescallus in manus suas suscipiet eos ex confuibus Anglicanis versus quos dictas Orayly aliquam hujusmodi querelam seu occasionem habet.

Et sic penes se detinebit quousque debita per illos fiat restitutio secundum quod adjudicabitur diesque restitutionis hujusmodi hinc inde certus prefigetur ac limitabitur.

Et quemcumque constitutum terminum pretergredi seu violare contigerit penam dupli incursurum seu forisfacturum, quod si pars delinquens eandem penam sic forisfactam unacum adjudicata restitutione non persolverit infra decem dies proxime tunc sequentes tunc dictus dominus de Slane aut marescallus pignus sufficiens capiet pro solutione ejusdem tam restitutionis quam pene, quo satisfacto, pignus hujusmodi iterum dimittet.

[2.] Item : Quod omnia hujusmodi bona que per filium suum Eugenium capta fuerant post ultimam ordinationem habitam apud Kenlys plene in integrum restituentur.

<sup>1</sup> O'Reilly.

1553.  
fol. 73b.

Et dictas Eugenias propterea quod more guerrino seu bellico invasit partes Anglicanas ipse infra decem dies post datam presentium ad dominum deputatum accedet ad pardonacionem suam pro tali crimine humiliter postulandum.

Et insuper pro redemptione seu sine transgressionis sue dabit centam vacuas domine regine.

[3.] Item: Quod dictus Orayly obligabitur ad respondendum pro omnibus suis filiis et aliis quibuscumque personis sub ejus jurisdictione existentibus quatenus ipsi et quilibet ipsorum se erga suas majestates bene et fideiiter gesserint, et pro pace observanda versus omnes suarum majestatum subditos Anglicanos. Et si aliquis ex patria sua in hoc articulo deliquerit; quod ipse delinquentem in manus domini deputati tradet aut pignus sufficiens pro restitutione dampni commissi.

[4.] Item: Quod ipse sine speciali licencia domini deputati non conducat nec in sua patria remanere quovismodo permittet aliquos Scotos aut alios extraneos nationis quoscunque.

[5.] Item: In sua patria remanere non permittet absque licencia domini deputati aliquos ex stirpe Omore sive Occhonor aut ullum ex eorum sequacibus nec aliquos alios cujuscunque generis qui rebelles exstiterint contra suas majestates, quia eos omnes pro virili et posse suo quantum in illo fuerit apprehendere conabitur et apprehensos ad manus domini deputati perducet.

fol. 74.

Et si contingat aliquos hujusmodi malefactores seu rebelles ad patriam dicti Orayly, illo ignorante, subterfugere et habita inde noticia dictus dominus deputatus ad illum scripserit pro apprehensione hujusmodi malefactorum, quod tunc prefatus Orayly summam diligentiam et operam suam prestabit ut illos capere posset, captosque ad dominum deputatum perducet aut cuiuscunque ipse assignaverit.

Ac etiam quod omnes latrones et hujusmodi predones qui furtum aliquod seu rapinam commiserint in partibus Anglicanis et illud infra patriam illius subluxerint, apprehendi faciet et apprehensos ad vicecomitem illius comitatus propinquioris transmittet et rei sublata quoad melius poterit restitutionem faciet.

Eadem et similis ordinatio erga illum observetur, si in partes Anglicanas quicumque fuerit ab illius jurisdictione ita surreptum.

Et quod neque ille ullos exules in patriam Anglicanam in patria sua demorare permittet neque ullus ex patria Anglicana aliquem exulem in patriam suam in partibus Anglicanis demorare permittet.

[6.] Item: Quod dictas Orayly portabit omnia onera et servicia regi majestati debita tam in promovendo exercitu equitum et barbariorum, quociens opus fuerit quam in solvendo solito numero Scotticorum quemadmodum debet aut temporibus elapsisolvere consuevit.

fol. 74b.

[6.] Item: Quod ipse per totam suam jurisdictionem monetam regiam debito suo valore recipi faciat sicuti per partes Anglicanas passim et ubique currit.

Et pro omni premissorum perfecta observatione suscipit corporale juramentum; ac si deliquerit in aliquo premissorum, solvet domine regine mille martas.

Ac etiam concordationem istam proclamari faciet in patria sua et sigillum suum et sigilla filiorum suorum et omnium liberorum tenentium patrie sue hiis scriptis apponi faciet et nobis illam mittet ad perpetuum rei memoriam.

fol. 75.

[LXIX.]—At Rathethoe, the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of Maye, anno 1558:

T. Sussex.—It ys condescendid, concludid and agreid by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the reste

of the king and queenes majesties counsaill of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, assembled at Rathetho the daye and yere above wrytten, that for soondry erneste respectes and consideracyons tending as well to the furtherance of ther majesties servyce, as for the resisting of foreyn invasion yf any shulde chaunce, that ther shalbe a generall hosting proclaimed ly wrytt, according thaunceyents custome, for fourty dayes, after the rate of thre plowe lande to a carta.

The same to sett fourthc within ten dayes nexte after proclamacyon made for that purpose, and to be orderid and devydid in suehe sorte as within the saide proclamacyon shall be prescribed nuto the cessors of the severall baronyes within every the shieres leviable.

H. Dublin. cano.—G. Kykare.—W. Midensis.—Oswald Massingberd, prior.—Thomas Darenis.<sup>1</sup>—J. Slane.—P. of Trymlesteston.—Christofer Kyllen.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radecliff.—Gerald Aylmer.—John Parker.—Thomas Cusake.

[LXX.]—At the Navan, this xxiii<sup>th</sup> of September, 1558 :

fol. 75b.

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That lyke as yt was concluded and agreid by the right honorable the lorde deputie and others the lordes of the counsell at Dublin, nowe at the said lorde deputies late departure<sup>2</sup> to the seas, that one hundrethe good and hahle kerne shoulde be cessed for defence and saluagard of the borders of the countie of Methe next unto Offally, even so we, the lorde justice and counsell, with others of the nobylte whose names are hereunto subscribed, do confyrme the same, willing and commanding that their chardge shalbe indifferently leavyed upon the [w]hole countie of Mythe, during the space of six wyckes, and that they be at thappointement of suehe as are nominated in the commysion which is under the brode seale.

Jenico, vic. of G[ormaston].—W. Midensis.—P. of Trymlesteston.—Christofer Donsene.—Gerald Aylmer.—Robert Dyllon.—Thomas Cusake.

[LXXI.]—At the Navan, this foresaid xxiii<sup>th</sup> of September, 1558 : fol. 76.

Memorandum : Where yt was concluded by the right honorable the lorde deputie and counsell, at his lordeshipes departure to the seas, that Thomas Flemmyng shulde have the leading of one hundrethe kerne of the Polles, to serve in suehe places of the north as the saide lorde deputie did appoint, with thurte one dayes victuall, and that the said Thomas shulde have the intertaynement of twenty of the same number towardes his paynes for leading of the rest :

<sup>1</sup> Thomas Leverous, bishop of Kildare.

<sup>2</sup> "December the fourth [1557] the lord lieutenant was recalled from Ireland, who, together with his lady, went to Houth, seven miles from Dublin, and from thence into England. Upon this transportation of my lord lieutenant, and his delay in England, after the first day of the ensuing March, the parliament, that was adjourned at Droghedagh, was dissolved. The second day after my lord lieutenants departure, [Hugh] Curwinn, [archbishop of Dublin,] chancellor, and [sir Henry] Sidney, treasurer of the army, were made justices, after they had taken the oath in Dublin, at Christchurch, before the great altar. Having first heard mass, they received the royal sword from [sir George] Stanley, the marshal (with whom Sussex had left the sword to be delivered to them). They enjoyed the place till the sixth of February [1557-8] on which day Sidney, by the queen's command, alone was constituted justice, and received the sword in the same church, after the accustomed manner."—*Annals of Ireland*, by sir James Ware.

1558.

And notwithstanding that the intertaynement of every kerne of the same Polles going to hostinges was used to be butt foure peaces sterling by the day, yett nevertheless for that their travell in the said jorney is paynfull and trowblesome, and victaill more dearer nowa thea before yt hathe bene, yt is condescended and agreed that for their wages, victaill and carialge during the tyme of this jorney every kerne to have sex pence sterling per diem, not meaning that this shalbe a president wherehy to chardge the countrey at any tyme hereafter with any more then as they have bene accustomed to pay heretofore.

fol. 76b.

[LXXII.]—An othe taken by the erle of Thomonde and the gentilmen of Thomonde, the xth of Julii, anno 1558 :

To be true and faithfull to the queenes majestie, her heires and successors, and her graces deputies for the tyme being.

To conceale no mattier that shalbe prejudiciall to her majestie, her heires and successors, the crowne of any her realmes, or the person of her deputie for the tyme being.

To serve her majestic, her heires and successors, with all your forces againste all foreya enemies, civile rebelles and traytors, whensoever you shall by her majestie, her heires and successors or the deputie be commandid.

To maynteyn no foreyn enemy or civill rebell and traytor withia your countrey, hat upon commandement from her majestie, etc. or the deputie, ye shall eadeavor to apprehende all suche foreyne enemies traytours and rebelles and them to delyver as ye shalbe commandid.

To see all the freholders of the countrey to be mayateyned in ther right and kepte from unlawfull exactiones or extortions by others, and not to putt any other impositions upon them then the capten of the countrey heretofore hathe by custome rightfully usid to doo or suche as by appoyntemente from ther majesties and the lorde deputie ye shalbe lycensid to doo.

fol. 77.

To renounce for ever the name of Obryne and not to suffer any suche name to be given to your selfe or any other within your contrey, nor to levy any duetie as by the name of Obryne but by the name of erle of Tomonde and so to be callid in all places.

To be of bensfourthe a true and faithfull friende to the mayor and citizens of Lymerike and to mynyster justice upon all suche as shalbe within your rule that shalbe offenders againste the saide cite.

And according ordres taken heretofore ye shall not make clayme to anything on this side the Shennan.

For the gentilmen :

To be true and faithfull to ther majesties and ther deputie for the tyme being, and under them to serve truly therle of Tomonde and to yelde to hym as by the name of erle of Tomonde all suche duties as of right did heretofore belonge to the capitayne of the countrey of Tomonde by what name so ever he were callid.

To renounce the name of Obryne to be at any tyme hereafter usid amongst them nor ther capitayn and ruler to be callid by any other name then erle of Tomonde, and to hym and his heyras to adhere and serve according to the tenor of ther majesties lettres pateales grauntid to the saide erle and to followe and prosecute to the uttermoste the traytor Donell Obryne and all others that shall take his parte and all others that shall goo aboute to usurpe the name of Obryne.

For performance hereof to putt in ther severall pledges.



[LXXIII.]—The indenture betwixte therle of Ormonde and 1558.  
therle of Desmonde and his son, the lorde Gerald, —<sup>1</sup>Julii, anno fol. 77b.  
1558 :

Memorandum : Wheare greaite matier of contencion long tyme hath dependid betwene the right honorable the erles of Desmonde and Ormonde, concernyng as well the title of the pryse wyne of Youghall and Kynsale as also the boundyng of the countie of Typperary, how farre the liberties doo extende and whether the manors of Clomell, Kilfeakil and Kilshelan, being within the said countie, ought to aunswer to the saide lybertie. The saide erle of Ormonde claymyng by his pateate of graunte of the saide libertie that the same extende in all places within the same countie withoute anye exception of any parte thereof other then in the saide letterce patentes by speciall wordes ys exceptid and the saide erle of Desmonde, claymyng title to the said pryse wyne of Youghall and Kynsale, thorough long contynuanse of possession in hymselfe and his ancestors; and also supposing that the boundes of the saide countie extendo not so farre as the saide erle of Ormonde pretendeth to have liberty; and that the said abbay lands whiche he hath in farm within the saide countie together with the saide manors ought not to aunswer to the saydo liberty by the saide graunte :

Thoroughe whiche contentions ther hath happenyd dyverse harmes and injuryes in praying and wasting of contries as well by the saide erle of Desmonde and the lorde Garrett, his sonne, upon therle of Ormonde, fol. 78.  
as by therle of Ormondes brethren upon the saide erle of Desmonde and lorde Garraide, and in eschewyng of more contencion and such inconvenience as by the same might ensue dyverse wayes. The said erles of Desmonde and Ormonde and the said lorde Gerald appearing before us submytting themselves to our order in all ther contentions.<sup>2</sup>

[LXXIV.]—Recognisances upon the erles of Desmonde and fol. 79.  
Ormonde, etc. :

Coram domino deputato et consilio regie majestatis, apud Limericum, xii<sup>o</sup> die Julii, anno 1558 :

Ego, Jacobus, comes Desmonie, et Geraldus, filius, fatemur nos debere regie majestati duo milia librarum sterling<sup>1</sup> :

The condicion of this recognysance ys suche that if the saide erle and Gerald performe observe and fulfill all and singular the contents of payre of indetures made betwixte them and the erle of Ormonde, being date the xi<sup>th</sup> of July, anno 1558, then this recognysance to be voyde, otherwise, etc.

Coram deputato et consilio regie majestatis, apud Limericum, xii<sup>o</sup> die Julii anno 1558.

Ego, Thomas, comes Ormonie, fateor me debere regie majestati duo milia librarum sterling<sup>1</sup> :

The condicion of this recognysance ye suche that if the saide Thomas doo performe all and singular the contentes of a payre of indontures made betwixte the said erle and James, erle of Desmonde and Gerott, his son, for his parte to be performyd hering date the xi<sup>th</sup> of July, anno 1558, then this recognysance etc., otherwise, etc.

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>2</sup> Fol. 78b. is blank.

1558.  
fol. 79b.

[LXXV.]—An indenture betwixte the erle of Desmonde and the lorde Roche,—<sup>1</sup> Julii, anno 1558 :

fol. 80.

Memorandum : That for the matier in variance of long tyme depending betwene the right honorable the erle of Desmonde and the lord Roche and Davy Roche, sonne and heire to the saide lord Roche, yt is by bothe ther consentes agreid and orderid by us, the lorde deputie and counsaill, whose names be hereunto subscribed, that the same erle shall ymedietely delyver —<sup>2</sup> son and heiro to the saide David Roche, nowe in his hande as pledge with the sayde erle, the saide David, payeng for his chardge the somme of —<sup>3</sup> currant money of Irelande, and the same somms to remayne in the handes of the mayor of Lymeryke safely to be kepte till the said somme of —<sup>4</sup> be paid to the said erle or to suche as he shall appoynte and that the saide lorde Roche and David shall from hensforthe enjoye ther countrey callid the Roches countrey, with all other ther rightfull enherytance, withoute imposition or exaction to be layed upon them or ther contrey by the saide erle or any of his by extorte power, and that the freholders nor thinheritors of the same dwelling in the said contry shall not hensforthe (in eschuyng inconvenyence and trooble to the countrey) be retayned by the saide erle, but shall remayne to serve the saide lorde Roche and David (and that the said erle shall delyver presently to the said lorde Roche and David all suche castelles as he detayneth from thinheritors of the same countrey wrongfullye withoute pretence of any former order or arbytremente given for the same to the saide erle. And suche castelles and landes as the saide erle pretende title unto by purchase, arbytremente, morgage or other enherytance, the same title to be examyned before tharchebishop of Cashell, the bishope of Lymeryke and sir Thomas Cusake, who be chosen and appointid by us as arbytrors indifferente with the consentes of the said erle, the lorde Roche and David Roche, to end and determyne as well the same as all other ther contencions and after the saide arbitrors to order the possession of the saide castelles accordingly :

fol. 80b.

And for the better performance of the ordre whiche the sayde arbitrors shall take betwene the saide erle, lorde Geralde, his sounne, and the lord Roche and David, his sonne, the lorde Geralde to delyver unto the saide arbitrors handes suche pledge as the said David Roche for himselfe and his father shall name, the same pledge to remayne in ther handes for performance as well of all suche debte, restitution or amendes to the parties grevid as shalbe adwardid againste the saide erle and lorde Geralde. If the saide pledge by the sayde lorde Geralde be not sufficient to answer the same, then the saide erle to delyver the saide arbytrors suche other sufficient pledge for answering the said lorde Roche and Davides demandes as the saide David shall name, and the saide David to remayne as pledge in the handes of the saide arbitrors for performance of thor lordshipes arbytremente to the saide erle and lorde Geralde.

Providid alwaies and also we doo order that all former arbytremente, decrees, ordres or judgements that hathe passid betwene the said erle the lorde Geralde, the lorde Roche and David, or any of them that shalbe provid before the saide arbytrors that hathe byn orderid with ther mutuall consentes the same to stonde in force according to thefects thereof and the saide arbitrors to ratyfie and confyrme the same in all thinges and to proceed to thordering of the reste.

And for keping of ther majesties peacco the saide erle and lorde Geralde and the saide David Roche hathe aswell taken ther corporall othes before us, as also bounde in severall recognysance to the king and

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Blank in MS.

queenes majesties every of them in m.H. to be verid of ther goodes and castelles, etc.

1558.

[LXXVI.]—An indeutere betwixt the erle of Desmonde and fol. 81.  
Tege McCormoke, xvii<sup>o</sup> Julii anno supradicto [1558]:

Memorandum: Wheare Tege McCormoke complayned before us, the lorde deputie and counsaill, at Lymeryke, the xviii<sup>th</sup> of June, 1558, againste the right honorable the erle of Desmond and the lorde Gerott, his son, of dyverse praies, killing, burnyng, spoyling, keping of castelles and expulsiug hym oute of his landes and countrey, besides the retaynyng of —<sup>1</sup> son to the saide Tege, in pryson—<sup>2</sup> yeares and more, withoute jnste cause, as he affirmeth: To the whiche complaynte the saide erle and lorde Gerott, apperhing before us, denyeng parte of the saide complayntes to be true, and justyfing his dooinge in the reste againste the said Tege, as well in claymyng title to his contrey of Muscry, affirmyng the saide Tege to be bastarde and that the saide erle, as in right of the ladye his wiffe, being right enheritrix to the same, as she affirmeth, ought to have the same, as for other dyverse causes:

But for that the saide contentyons being great, presently coulde not be orderid for lacke of tyme to trye and examyne the same and to thentente to have the same indyfferently endyd and determyned, the saide erle and lorde Gerott, his son, for ther parte, and the saide Tege, in the behalfe of hym and his countrey, for his parte, with thadvysse and consente of us the lorde depntie and counsaill, whose names are fol. 81b.  
under written, at Lymeryke, the day and yeaere aforesayde, did submytt themselves to stonde, observe and obeye this order, decre, arbytrements and fynall judgemente of the moste reverende father in God, Rowlande, archebushop of Casshell, and the reverende father in God, Hugbe, busshop of Lymeryke, and sir Thomas Cuske, arbytrors indyfferently chosen betwene them to ende ther saide contentives (the title of lande and tryall of bastardy only exceptid):

The same order to be indentid and signed with the handes of the saide arbytrors and delyvered to the saide parties on this syde the fest of Petri ad vineula nexte ensuyng, and for the better performance of the sayde order given by the saide arbitrors betwene the said parties as well as the saide erle and lorde Gerott, as the said Tege McCormoke stonde bounde to other in two thousande punde besides that that eche of the parties shall delyver sneh pledge into the hands of the sayde arbitrors saufely to be kepte as every of them shall chuse upon other.

And furder, we, the lorde deputie and counsaill, whoose names are subscribed doo order and decree that the said erle of Desmonde shall delyver to the handes of the saide arbitrors —<sup>1</sup> son to the saide Tege, remaynyng in his custody and keping as pledge ther to remayne till the said Tege delyver thother sufficyente pledge into ther saide handes as shalbe named being in his possibilitie to doo, and after the saide pledge delyvered, as afore, then the saide arbytrors to enlarge the saide son to his said father. fol. 82.

And furder we order that eche of them shall kepe the king and queenes majesties peace to other their men, followers and countreys, withoute taking of exactyons, cesse of galloglas horsemen or kerne or imposing of any other chardges or entery upon others countreys and in especyall on Muscry, but onely to stonde to the order of tharbytrors, and this upon payne of thre thowsaude poundes to be forfayte to our soverayne lorde and lady the king and queenes majesties, etc..

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Blank in MS.

1558.  
fol. 825.

[LXXVII.]—In hac indentura tripartita facta die mensis Julii anno Domini 1558, apud villam regiam Galvie<sup>1</sup> inter honorabilom et prepotentem virum Thomam Radeclaffe, Sussexie comitem, prenobilis ordinis garterii militem, dominum de Egremonte, etc., et ceteros de consilio regali quorum nomina subscribuntur, ex una parte, honorabilem virum, dominum comitem de Clanrycarde<sup>2</sup>, pro so et omnibus singulisque generosis et aliis quibuscunque inhabitantibus patrie de Clanrycarde, ex secunda parte, et maiorem, bellivos et communitatem dicte ville regie de Galvia, ex tertia, continentur quedam ordinationes facte per dictam dominum deputatam et consilium pro meliori gubernacione dicte ville et patrie, ut testificantur quedam convenciones et compositiones reciproce inter se invicem pacte sicut hic sequitur:—

[1.] In primis: Dictus comes, generosi et ceteri de Clanrycarde et maior et communitas dicte regie ville non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem quantum in ipsis est promovebunt et defendent, sed omnes etiam renitentes et contradicentes pro eorum posse corrigi, in iudicium vocari et debito modo puniri facient:

Juramentumque corporale susceperunt quod observabunt pacem regiam erga se invicem, quodque stabunt omnibus ordinationibus que pro presenti constituentur per dictum dominum et consilium in omnibus materiis in controversia dependentibus inter se aut eorum aliquos.

fol. 83.

Et pro finicione omnium contentionum que in posterum inter eos aut eorum aliquos contingere possint et que antehac contigerunt et non sunt determinate, proque quiete meliori inhabitantium dictarum patrie et ville, dictus dominus deputatus et consilium constituerunt et per presentes constituerunt dictum dominum comitem de Clanrycarde, archiepiscopum Tuamensem,<sup>3</sup> episcopum Clonfertensem,<sup>4</sup> maiorem<sup>5</sup> ville regie de Galvia pro tempore existenti, Thomam Martyn et Nicholaum Filium Stephani Lynche aut aliquis eorum sex, quique, quatuor, tres vel duos, quorum dictus comes, dictus archiepiscopus aut episcopus predicti semper fore unum et dictus maior, dictus Thomas vel dictus Nicholaus semper fore alium, commissarios regios tam ad audiendum et examinandum quam ad terminandum atque finaliter finiendum omnes causas atque materias in controversia jam existentes aut que in posterum existent inter dictam villam et dictam patrinn aut aliquam personam aut personas in eisdem aut earum aliqua habitantes, quorum ordinationes erunt bone et valentes.

Et ut dicte ordinationes eo melius perimpleri atque perfici possint dictus comes in dicta patria et maior pro tempore existens in dicta villa distringent et sufficientia districta sive pignora capient pro solutione et satisfactione omnium earum rerum que per dictos commissarios erunt decreta sive ordinata et eadem districta sive pignora tradent ad manus partium quorum intererit donec fuerit solutio facta juxta dicta decreta sive ordinationes.

Et etiam per dictum dominum deputatam et consilium ordinatum et constitutum est quod omnes dicti commissarii conveniant ad villam predictam xxvj<sup>to</sup> die hujus mensis, ac postea ad finem stipulatorum lx. dierum et sedebunt quamdiu eis libuerit pro executione premissorum, et si aliquis eorum se absentem tenuerit, nisi specialiter ad negotia regie majestatis assignatus tunc fuerit, et tunc in eisdem occupatus fuerit

<sup>1</sup> Galway.

<sup>2</sup> Richard de Burgo, earl of Clanricarde.

<sup>3</sup> Christopher Bodkin, Archbishop of Tuam.

<sup>4</sup> Roland de Burgo, Bishop of Clonfert and Elphin.

<sup>5</sup> Ambrose Lynch Fitz Martin.—See account of archives of Galway in Tenth Report of Royal Commission on Historical MSS. 1885, App. v. 417.

presens taliter delinquens forisfaciet domine regine pro quolibet die quinque markas.

156a.  
fol. 80b.

Et ulterius constitutum est per dictam dominum deputatam et consilium quod ipse dictus comes in patria et maior pro tempore existens in villa pro posse eorum perimlebunt, perficient et executionem faciunt omnium decretorum et ordinationum quo per ipsos dictos commissionarios erant facta sive edita.

Et si aliquis eorum non fuerit habilis ad exequendum predicta decreta, alter eorum auxilium ad possum suum ei dabit tocienis quociens dictis commissionariis visum fuerit conveniens, ita ut pro meliori executione premisarum auctoritatem suam junctim et divisim exercere possint et valeant, ut predictur.

Et predictus comes promisit et concessit pro se et omnibus dictis inhabitantibus patrie de Clanrycarde, et pariter ordiatum est per dictum dominum deputatam et consilium quod ipsi nullam omnino impedimentum dabant alicui persone sive aliquibus personis quominus possint libere et ad placitum eorummet ire ad mercatum dicto villo de Galvia diebus ad mercandum constitutis, videlicet, quolibet Mercurio et Sabbato et ibidem libere vendere suas res quas vendere voluerint.

Et quod si aliquis aperte sive secrete prohibitionem fecerit contra hanc nostram ordinationem forisfaciet regie majestati pro quolibet prohibitionem sic directe vel indirecte facta in contrarium ejusdem xl. s. levandas per dictum comitem de Clanrycarde infra viginti dies postquam talis prohibitio probata fuerit fuisse facta coram dictis commissionariis, dimidium ejusdem fore ad usum regie majestatis et aliud dimidium ad usum ejusdem comitis ejus labore in levando penam predictam.

Et ulterius ordinatum est per dictum dominum deputatam et consilium regium quod singuli inhabitantes in dicta patria permittent inhabitantes ville regie predictae quiete et absque ullo impedimento, gravamine aut exactione secum transferre de tempore in tempus omnes tales decimas quales eorum aliquis emerit aut aliquo alio justo modo acquirit pro uno aut pluribus annis.

fol. 84.

Et quicumque aliquo modo prohibebit aut impedimentum dabit contra premissa alicui persone in contrarium dicte nostre ordinationis et sic coram dictis commissionariis probatum fuerit forisfaciet duplicem valorem rei detente ei cui injuria commissa est, et simplicem valorem regie majestati pro contemptu levandum et dividendum ut supra.

Et quod inhabitantes dicte patrie permittent inhabitantes dicte ville regie negotiare et transire per omnes partes dicte patrie de Clanrycarde libere cum bonis et mercibus suis et eadem venditioni exponere et ea vendere sicut melius volint et queant absque aliqua custumia aut exactione inde solveuda alicui persone.

Et pari modo quod omnia quo vel pro pecuniis suis ement vel pro mercibus commutabunt vel aliquo alio justo modo acquirent secum adducere neque transferre possint et queant absque ullo impedimento sive molestatione aliquorum.

Et si aliqua parcella dictorum mercium aut bonorum contigerit esse capta ab aliquo manu forti in contrarium hujus nostre ordinationis quod dominus soli in quo eadem bona, merces, pecunia aut commoditates fuerint capta non solum solvat parti injuriate justum valorem captorum infra decem dies postquam idem fuerit juste probatum coram dictis commissionariis verum etiam pro contemptu forisfaciet domine regine dimidium valoris bonorum sic captorum levandum et dividendum ut supra.

1558.  
fol. 845.

Proviso tamen quod si dominus soli probabit eorum dictis commissionariis infra decem dies postquam talis violentia facta fuerit quod per alios servos vel sequelas facta fuerit, et nomina eorum dicet, quod tunc (si non erit dolus in illo) ipse liberabitur a tali solutione et dominus dictorum servorum sive sequelarum persolvat omnia premissa.

Ac etiam quod pariformiter maior, ballivi et inhabitantes ville predictae permittent dictos inhabitantes patrie de Clanrycard venire et negociare in dicta villa libere cum bonis et mercibus suis et eadem venditioni exponere et vendere prout melius voluit et queant absque aliqua illicita custodia inde solvenda.

Et quod omnes commoditates que vel pro pecuniis ement vel pro mercibus commutabunt vel aliquo alio justo modo acquirent secum auferre possint et queant absque ullo impedimento sive molestatione aliquorum.

Et si aliqua parcella dictorum bonorum mercium aut commoditatum contigerit esse capta per aliquem infra dictam villam et quod dictus maior restitutionem non faciat indilate postquam iniuriatus querelam suam maiori dabit quod dictus maior forisfaci et, etc. ut supra.

Et insuper dictus dominus deputatus ordinavit quod nemo in dicta villa districtum sive pignus capiet pro aliquo offenso sive crimine commissio extra libertatem ville predicti ab aliquo de inhabitantibus patrie predictae de Clanrycard, et pariter quod nemo de inhabitantibus patrie de Clanrycard districtum sive pignus capiet de aliquo inhabitanti dicte ville pro aliquo offenso sive crimine per ipsum commissio infra libertatem dicte ville nisi ut per ordinationem dictorum commissionariorum assignatum fuerit sub pena pro tali districto sive pignore sic capto primam reddere pignus statim parti aggravate et perdere debitum pro quo pignus captum erit.

fol. 85.

Et etiam forisfaciet regie majestati valorem debiti pro quo pignus est captum fore levandum et dividendum ut supra.

Proviso tamen quod pro certo et approbato debito arrestari possit quavis persona donec dederit fidejussores ad respondendum eorum dictis commissionariis in proxima eorum cessione sive congressu.

Et quod nemo dicte patrie de Clanrycard petet aut requirit salvum conductum veniendo ad dictam villam regiam pro aliquo debito alieni inhabitati ville pertinenti neque aliquis de dicta villa petet aut requirit aliquem salvum conductum a dicto comite aut aliquo alio de patria eundo ad patriam pro aliquo debito alieni de patria pertinenti.

Et quod si fortassis talis salvus conductus fuerit petitus et ex aliqua parte concessus quod erit nullius momenti aut valoris sed totaliter frustratus.

Et quod omnes ordinationes predictae erunt boni valoris et effectus inter dictam villam et McWillelmum Barke et omnes de ejus regimine, Okelly, Omadden, Offarty, Omayly et omnes sub eorum et cujuslibet eorum regimine omnia forisfactura levanda ut supra.

Et pro perfectione omnium et singulorum premisorum non solum dictus comes pro se et patria predicta verum etiam dictus maior, ballivi et consilium ville predictae susceperunt eorum nobis corporale juramentum ac etiam fecerunt fidele promissum super eorum cujuslibet ligis fidelitate erga regiam majestatem quod premissa omnia et singula perficerent et perimplerent.

fol. 85b.

Finaliter: Dicti commissionarii fideliter promiserunt et corporaliter juraverunt ut supra premissa diligenter inquireant ac directam celerem et justam ordinationem ac sententiam in omnibus causis eorum eis venientibus pronuntiabunt, et quod easdem cum omni expeditione in

executionem possent et poni curabunt ad optimum eorum posse et quantum in eorum potentia fuerit possibile.

Et ulterius ordinatum est quod unusquisque generosus dicte patrie de Clanryearde dabit nomina omnium de ejus sequela et tenentium et servitorum in scriptis infra quadraginta dies post datum presentium ad manus dicti comitis et dicti maioris, pro quibus omnibus respondebunt de tempore in tempus pro eisdem tam pro perfectione dictorum ordinationum quam omnium aliorum factorum per eos.

Et quod nemo de patria predicta retinebit aliquos respondend' alienigenas imposterum et si jam aliquos habent eos expedient.

Ac etiam nos, dictus deputatus et consilium, requirimus, regioquo nomine stricte mandamus dictos commissionarios quod non permittent aliquam personam temporalem gaudere illegitime aliquibus possessionibus ecclesiasticis, neque aliquam personam spirituales gaudere aliquibus possessionibus ecclesiasticis contra formam statutorum in tali casu provisorum.

Proviso semper quod nichil in hiis indenturis expressis prejudiciale erit libertatibus et privilegiis dicte ville neque in aliquo extendatur citra ut inhabitantes dicte ville privilegiis et libertatibus suis libere uti non possint.

[LXXVIII.]—An order towching Okarwell,<sup>1-3</sup> Augusti, anno 1558:

Memorandum: Where William Ower Okarwell, beyng of late by us fol. 86. made chieffe capitayne of his nation, and appoyntid to have the name of Okarwell, hathe behavid himselfe so traytorously towards ther majesties as it ys by us thoughte expedyeute to deprive hym of the same title and name and to proclayme hym traytor, we wysching the good order of that countrey have by the consente of the reste of the Okarwelles and others the freeholders of Ely appoynted Tege Okarwell, called —<sup>3</sup> Tege, and claymyng as eldeste of that name to be capitayn of his nacyon, and to have the name of Okarwell, so as the same Tege shall aunswer to ther majesties oute of the countrey of Ely all such dueties as heretofore others beryng the name of Okarwell were bounde to doo and shalbe expressed in his lettres patentes that shalbe grauntid to hym of the same, and that all thinhabitantes of Ely shall aunswer to the same Tege all suche dueties as of right belong to the name of Okarwell and to the capitayne of that nacyon and countrey:

And where Molrone Okarwell, sonne to Calloghe Okarwell, was of late falsely betrayed in parlementes by the said traytor William Ower, we order that all things taken the same day from the saide Molrony shalbe presently redelyvered to him by Tege —<sup>4</sup>, upon his retorne, and for all other controversies betwene party and party in the countrey every man to stonde to suche order as shalbe by the breyhonns taken betwene fol. 86b. them in the pretence of Tege or by his assignmente, and farther that the same Tege, now Okarwell, and all others within the countrey shall to the uttermoste of ther powers pursue and followe to the dethe the same William Ower, Shane atlerane, Shane McPiers and every of them and that all the gentilmen and freholders of the saide countrey shall putt in ther pledges into the handes of the saide Tege, now Okarwell, for performance of the premisses. And for the full performance of all and singular the premysses as well the same Tege, nowe Okarwell, Molrone mac Colloghe, Shane —<sup>4</sup> McGylshill, with the reste of the freholders

<sup>1</sup> O'Cearbhaill, O'Carroll. See p. 34.

<sup>3, 2, 4</sup> Blanks in MS.

1558. of the countrey, have taken a corporall othe upon the holy Evangelists and the blessed sacramente of the anltar, as also we, the lord deputie, and the erle of Ormonde are become slasty to pursue the breakers of this order to the uttermoste.

fol. 87. [LXXIX.]—Certen notes enterid the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of Augusta, anno Domini 1558 :

That John Grace, of Fowikes courte, ys become suertye for Kedaghe Fitzpiers Omore to be fourtheomynge at all tymes at the lorde deputies calling.

[LXXIXA.]—Quarto Septembris, anno supradicto [1558] :

That the erle of Kildare hathe hownde himselfe to the lorde deputie and counsaill that he shall have ready to aunswer at all callinges Arte Omdoloye, Phelym Omdloy and Margarete Occhonor, pardoned at his requeste.

fol. 87b. [LXXX.]—Apud Dubliniam, xxi<sup>a</sup> die Octobris, anno 1558 :

H. Sydney.—For the matter in controversy betwixte the cessors of the barony of Kenlys in the countie of Meth, on the behalffe of our soverayne lorde the king and quenes majesties, and one John Hammon of the New haggarde in the right and title of William Nugiente gentelman, who claymeth to have the same Newe haggarde and the landes thereof free from all manner of cessis and other impositions putt upon the said barony for the servyce of ther majesties :

Forasmoeche as upon the mattier harde and debatid before us and severall depositions and wytnenes also produced on either syde, ther appered no sufficient grounde or mattier wherhy the saide New haggarde shulde be free and exempte (saving onely that the saide Hammon alledge to have a dede approving the saide fredom, whiche nevertheles he did not exhibite, nor yet coulde shewe before us any suche wryting :

Yt is orderid and decreid by us, the lorde justice and others of the counsell whose names be hereunto subscribed, that the sayde New haggarde shalbe contrybutary and aunswerable to all cessis, hostings and journeys as the reste of the said barony was, ys and shalbe from tyme to tyme till the saide dede or other more sufficient mattier then hath yet apperid be exhibited.

H. Dublin, cance.—P. Barnewall of T[r]ymleston].—John Travers.—James Bathie.—Patrik Whit, harone.—Robert Dyllon.—John Plunket.

fol. 88. [LXXXI. 1.]—Inter recorda scaccarii de termino Sancti Hillarii anno regni domini Henrici, nuper regis Anglie octavi xxxvi.<sup>1</sup> rotulo xlii<sup>o</sup>.

Certeyn warrantes for hawkes and houndes grauntid to the marques of Saria as followeth :

Right trusty and welbeloved and trusty and right welbeloved, we grete you well : Letting you wytt that upon instante suete made unto us hy our right trusty and right entierly beloved coosen and counsaillour, the duke of Abberkirke<sup>2</sup> of Spayn, on the behalffe of the marques of Saria and bis sonne, that yt moight like us to graunte unto the saide marques and to his saide son, and to the longer liver of them, yerely

<sup>1</sup> A.D. 1534.

<sup>2</sup> Albuquerque.



oute of that our realme of Irelande two goshawkes and foure greyhoundes; forasmoeche as the saide duke hathe don unto us in attendance upon our person in thies our warres very acceptable pleasure and serveye, and for that we be euformyd that the sayde marques beareth unto us speciall good wyll and affection, tendering as well the contynnance of the same, as the crueste requeste of the sayde duke, whose doughter the said marques soone hathe in marriage, we have byn moyd to graunte his sute in that behalffe. And therefore our pleasure ys that by vertue hereof not onely you, our deputie for the tyme beyng, shall take order for the delyvery of the saide hawkes and greyhoundes unto such person as the said marques and his son, or the longer lyver of them, shall yerely with their lettres addresse unto you for that purpose, but also that you our thesaurour, shall, of suche our treasure as from tyme to tyme shall come to your handes, couteute and paye the chardges of byeg of the saide hawkes and greyhoundes. Whereof our further pleasure ys that all our audytors and others having chardge of our accomptes there shall make unto you iuste allowaunce from yere to yere during the saide terme, and thies our lettres shalbe a sufficiente warrante and discharge unto you, our saide deputie, tressauror, and to all other to whome in case yt shall appertayne as yf we did yerely addresse severall lettres for execution of our pleasure in the premysas accordingly.

fol. 88b.

Yeooven under our signet at our pallayce of Westminster, the ix daye of December, the xxxvi<sup>th</sup> yere of our raigne.<sup>1</sup>

To our right trusty and welbeloved counsaillour, sir Anthony Senterleger, knight of our order, deputie of our realme of Irelande, and one of the gentillmen of our prey chamber, and to our trusty and right welbeloved counsaillour, William Brabazon, esquier, vicethesauror of our said realme, and to our deputie and vicethesaurour for the tyme being, and to all others to whome in case yt shall appertayne.

[2].—Inter recorda senecarii de termino Sancte Trinitatis, anno regni domini Edwardi, nuper regis Anglie, sexti secundo:<sup>2</sup> rotulo xliii<sup>to</sup>:

fol. 89.

Edwardus sextus etc. Universis et singulis ad quos presentes littere nostre pervenerint, salutem et sinceram dilectionem: Studium et affectum quem nobilis atque illustris vir, don Fernandus de Castro, marchio de Saria, erga clarissime recordationis serenissimum parentem nostrum scaper antea gessit ut in nos postmodum veluti hereditario quod benevolencia nomine transtulit ita ipsius hanc affectu voluntatis memores vehementer eum amamus charumque habemus, intelligentesque vario aucupii et venacionis genere animi recreandi gratia ipsum plurimum oblectari, volumus ea quoque in parte nostram in eum affectionem vicissim declarare, annuatim itaque illi delinamus et concessimus in nostro Hibernie regno duos accipitres seu falcones, quos goshawkes dicimus, et quatuor leporarios canes que eorum volatu, cursu et opera in suis aucupiiis et venationibus quando ita volet uti possit.

Proinde nostro in dicto Hibernie regno deputato hanc litterarum nosstrarum virtute et vigore injungimus et mandamus ut predictum accipitrum et canum numerum ex prestantiori quidem genere eidem marchioni vel cuicunque ille commiserit nomine nostro prospiciat atque consignet. Et quoniammodum hoc utenque exiguo signo nostri animi gratitudinem testari cupimus, ita ab eodem deputato nostro quod hijs litteris mandamus prompte factum iri non dubitamus.

<sup>1</sup> A.D. 1534.<sup>2</sup> A.D. 1548.

fol. 88b.

In ejus rei testimonium has litteras nostras fieri fecimus patentes, manu nostra subscripsimus ac sigilli nostri appensione jussimus communiri.

Date in regia nostra Westmonasterii, die 24 mensis Junii, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo octavo, regni vero nostri secunda.<sup>1</sup>

fol. 90.

[8.]—Philippus et Maria Dei gratia, rex et regina Anglie, Hispaniarum, Francie utriusque Sicilie, Jherusalem et Hibernie, fidei defensores, archiduces Austrie, duces Burgundie, Mediolani et Brabantie, comites Haspurgi, Flandrie et Tirolis: omnibus ad quos presentes nostre littere pervenerint salutem:

Intelligentes sincerum et singularem animi affectum quem illustris et nobilis vir, don Fernandus de Castro, marchio de Sarria, erga serenissimos pie memorie principes patrem et fratres nostros semper gesserit et erga nos in presenti gerit, et quod dictus marchio aucupii et venacionis lusa magnopere oblectatur, sciatis quod nos de gratia nostra et ad mitiorem in illum affectus declarationem, dedimus et concessimus et per presentes damus et concedimus predicto marchioni duos accipitres sive falcones, quos gossehawkes dicimus, et quatuor canes leporarios annuatim habendos et percipiendos dicto marchioni vel deputatis suis in regno nostro Hibernie per manus deputati nostri ejusdem regni nostri, proinde dicto deputato nostro per presentes mandamus quatenus predictum accipitrum et canum numerum ex prestantiori genere in eodem regno nostro provenientium prefato marchioni aut suis in hac parte deputatis tradat, tradi vel faciat. Volumus insuper quod si duo vel tres anni aut plures antequam dictus marchio per seipsum aut deputatos suos dictos accipitres et canes in forma precedenti recipiet fuerint elapsi, nichilominus tot dicti numeri eidem marchioni tradentur quot a retro fuerant quodocunque illi placuerit.

fol. 90A.

Et ad uberiores voluntatis et gratie nostre erga dictum marchionem significationem, damus et concedimus posteris dicti marchionis, hoc est heredibus masculis ex corpore ejus procreati ut ipsi quoque duos accipitres sive falcones, quos gossehawkes dicimus, et quatuor canes leporarios annuatim per manus deputati pro tempore existentis percipiant.

fol. 91.

In ejus rei testimonium has litteras nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Testibus nobis ipsis apud Westmonasterium, quintodecimo die Septembris, annis regnorum nostrorum quinto et sexto [1558].

Per ipsos regem et reginam.

Hec vera est copia originalis confecta et sigillata et examinata verbatim per Ricardum Ravener.—Queque originalis est sub magno sigillo Anglie forma prescripta.—Ric. Ravener.<sup>2</sup>

1558.

[LXXII.]—Apud Dubliniam, xij<sup>o</sup> die Novembris, anno 1558:

fol. 92.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: We, the lorde depute, the lordes and nobilitie of the realme, with the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsaill assembled at Dublyn and considering as well the disfurnytare of their highnes fortes in Lexe and Offalley and other their majesties holdes and garrysons, as also the tyme of the yeare to be mooste proppe for the vyctualling of the same, concludid upon a generall cesse, as well of wleate and malte, as bieffes, swyne and other provision for the [w]hole yere, the same to be levyed in maner and forme following that ys to saye:

<sup>1</sup> A.D. 1548.<sup>2</sup> Fol. 91b. is blank.

In the countie of Methe, one thousande forty six peckes wheate and one thousande eight hundred seventy six peckes malte, whereof the thurde parte to be beare malte: the wheate and bere malte at foure shillinges sterling the pecke and the woote malte at two shillinges eightpence the pecke.

In the countye of Dublin: six hundred and four peckes wheate and one thowsande eight peckes malte, after like rate, pryce and division as before.

In the county of Kildare: six hundred and four score peckes wheate and seven hundred four score peckes malte, after the like rate and division.

In the countie of Uriell: six hundred ten peckes wheate and eight hundred and sixty peckes malte after like rate or division.

In the countie of Westmethe: three hundred thirty nine peckes wheate and five hundred and ten peckes malte after the same.

The [w]hole proporcyon to be brought in to the places appoyntid by Whitsontide nexte at the furthest, that ys to saye:

fol. 92b.

The corne of Methe<sup>1</sup> to the towne of Trym.

The corne of Kildare and also of Caterlaghe to Athye.

The corne of Uryell to Drogheda.

The corne of the countye of Dublyn to the towne of the Nasse:

And the corne of Westmethe to suche places as by commyssion hereafter shalbe appointed.

And for the cesse of bieffes and swyne to be levied in Irishemens countries and spon parte of the shieres westewarde ther[e] ar[e] lettres to be written:

To Orayly for bieffes two hundreth and one hundreth swyne;

To the Annaly, one hundred bieffes, swyne fifty;

To Magoghegan, fifty bieffes; swyne twenty five;

To Macoghlan, bieffes, thirty and fifteen swyne;

To Okelley sixty bieffes, and porkes thirty;

The Byrnes, kyue one hundreth and fifty swyne;

The Tooles of Omayle, twenty bieffes and ten porkes;

The countie of Caterlaghe, one hundreth forty beffes and twenty swyne;

Upper Ossory, one hundreth bieffes and fifty swyne;

The county of Typperary one hundred bieffes and fifty porkes;

The county of Waterforde, one hundred bieffes and fifty porkes;

Farny, fifty kyne and twenty five swyne;

Hughe Oge of Dartry, thirty kyne and fifteen swyne;

The Rayllies beyonde Sueke,<sup>2</sup> sixty bieffes and thirty porkes;

Macmahon, one hundred kyne and fifty swyne;

The bieffe at twelve shillings sterling and the porke at two shillings eightpence sterling.

Yt ys furder concludid that in the county of Wexforde ther shalbe cessid five hundreth peckes wotes at sixteen pence sterling the pecke;

In the countye of Kyikenny two hundreth peckes wootes at twenty pence sterling le pecke;

fol. 93.

And in npper Ossory thre hundreth peckes wootes, at like rate.

The saide wootes to be delyverid as followeth, that is to saye:

They of Wexforde at the towne of Wexforde; those of Kilkeuny at Leighlyn and they of Ossory at the forte in Lexe.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Memorandum: It is ordered that the corne of the baronyes of Deebyn and Ratothe shall be caryed to the Nae" [Nass.]

<sup>2</sup> The river Suck.

1558.

And furdér it ys orderid that the said corno shalbe delyverid at thre severall tymes in Trym, Dublin and Kildare, according to the pecke of Dublin; and Lowthe after the measure of Drogheda; and for the wootes of Kilkenny and Ossory according to the measure of Kilkenny; and those of Wexforde after the pecke of Wexforde.

H. Dublin, cano.—Roland Baltynglas.—W. Midensis.—Oswald Misingbérð, prior.—J. Slane.—Christoffor Kyllon.—P. Barnewall of T[rymlesteston].—Christofor Donsany.—H. Sydney.—Richard Delvin.—Henry Radecliff.—Robert Dyllon.—John Travors.—Thomas Cusak.—James Bathe.—J. Harbart.—John Plunket.<sup>1</sup>

fol. 94.

[LXXXIII.]—Apud Dubliniam, 12 die Novembris, anno 1558 :

T. Sussex.—Memorandum : That the twelfth of November, anno 1558, and in the fifth and sixth yeres of the raignes of our moeste gracious soverayn lorde and lady Phillip and Mary, by the grace of God, king and quene, etc., the right hounorable therle of Sussex lorde deputie of the realme of Ireland delyvered in the counsaill chamber at Christes Church to the moeste reverende father in God, Hugh, arch-busshop of Dublyn, lorde chauncelor of the said realme, ther majesties greute seale of the same, newly sente over, and tooke of hym the olde seale which was ther presently defaced and broken in preasence of us whose names are hereunto subscribed :

And lykwyse the same tyme delyverid thother scales of the three ordinary courtes, videlicet, the chieffe place, the exchequer and common place, taking from thens the olde scales of the same, which were there in lyke sorte broken and defaced, videlicet, the seale of the chieffe place to justice Dillon; the seale of the common place to justice Talbot; and the seale of the exchequer to sir John Alen, to be deliverid to the barons of the same.

H. Dublin, cano.—W. Midensis.—J. Slane.—Christofor Kyllen.—H. Sydney.—Thomas Cusake.—George Stauley.—Henry Radecliff.—John Plunket.—F. Harbart.<sup>2</sup>

fol. 95.

1558-9.

[LXXXIV.]—Hec indentura, facta vicesimo secundo die mensis Januarii, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo [1558-9] inter honorabilem virum Henricum Sydney, militem, dominum iusticiarum regni Hibernie, et alios consiliarios domine regine ejusdem regni, quorum nomina inferius subscribuntur, ex una parte, et Willelmum Ower Occarwell<sup>4</sup> de principali Occarwellorum familia in patria de Ely Occarwell oriundum, ex altera parte, testatur quod cum dicta domina regina nunc per litteras suas patentes, gerentes datum xxi<sup>o</sup> die Januarii anno superscripto, perdonaverit, remisserit et relaxaverit prefato Willelmo Ower Occarwell omnes et omnimodas prodiciones tam majores quam minores (personam suam regiam, nec fabricacionem false monete non tangentes) rebelliones, morda, homicidia ac alia enormia et malefacta quecumque. Ac jam dictas Willelmus Ower Occarwell seipsum humillimo submisserit et ad locum, statum et dignitatem capitaneatus totius patrie de Ely Occarwell predictae restitutus, reerectus et stabilitus existat, modo ordinatum et conventum est inter partes predictas sub forma sequenti :

[1.] In primis : Quod dictus Willelmus Ower Occarwell non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem quantum in se est promovebit et defendet,

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 93b. is blank.<sup>2</sup> Curwen.<sup>3</sup> Fol. 94b. is blank.<sup>4</sup> See page 63.

sed etiam omnes contradicentes, et renitentes pro suo posse corrigi, 1558-9.  
in iudicium vocari, et debito modo per omnia puniri faciet.

[2.] Item: Acceptabit et recognoscet predictam nunc dominam reginam fol. 95b.  
legitimam sibi esse principem, illeque hereditibus et successoribus suis  
adherebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditus et sicut ceteri leges  
predicti regni Hibernie serviant et obediunt aut servire et obedire  
debent.

[3.] Item: Quod predictus Willelmus non adherebit nec confederabi  
cum inimicis aut rebellibus dicte domine regine aut successorum suorum.  
sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

[4.] Item: Dictus Willelmus obligatur per presentes quod dicta domina  
regina habeat omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias, ac cetera  
omnia et singula debita ad suam celsitudinem spectantia, tam ea que  
modo jacent et existunt sub tutela et gubernacione predicti Willelmi  
quam que quovismodo posthac crescere et legitime provenire poterint ad  
usum ejusdem domine regine infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Ely  
Oocarwell predictae.

[5.] Item: Similiter, prefatus Willelmus Ower Oocarwell promptus  
et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviendum dicte domine regine  
et successoribus suis, ad mandatum domini deputati seu justiciarii  
Hibernie pro tempore existenti, cum duodecim equestribus<sup>1</sup> et viginti  
quatuor turbariis, bene armatis, in omni suo magno progressu hellico  
vulgariter nuncupato hostinges, cum victualibus pro se et suis ad expensas  
patrie sue quodcumque et quotiescumque hujusmodi deputato seu  
justiciario placebit ad hoc assignare et demandare.

[6.] Et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingenti serviet fol. 96.  
cum toto numero et potestate sua cum victualibus similiter pro duobus  
vel tribus diebus.

[7.] Et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum (ut predicatur) forisfaciet  
et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et quatuor denarios; et pro  
quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

[8.] Et predictus Willelmus concessit et promisit pro recognicione  
obediencie sue et quia tenet dictam patriam de domina regina, reddere  
et solvere singulis annis eidem domine regine, hereditibus et successoribus  
suis duodecim libras legalie monete Hibernie, solvendas et tradendas  
officiariis suis annuatim in hoc regno ad festum Sancti Michaelis  
Archangeli tantum.<sup>2</sup>

[9.] Et prefatus Willelmus ulterius concessit et promisit daturum se  
quolibet anno hounagium octoginta Scoticis, vulgariter nuncupatis  
galloglasses, pro uno quarterio anni.

[10.] Et quod indilate dabit et solvet prefato domino justiciario aut  
assignatis suis centum viginti martos pingnes (ut moris est) pro nomi-  
nacione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei sue nacionis et patrie de  
Ely predictae.

[11.] Item: Prefatus Willelmus non solum juramentum corporale  
prestavit super sancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum,  
sed finaliter concessit etiam et promisit pro majori securitate fidelitatis fol. 96b.  
sue erga dictam dominam reginam, heredes et successores suos ponere  
obsides suos penes prefatum dominum justiciarium vel alibi prout melius  
eidem domino justiciario videbitur.

In cujus rei et omnium premissorum fidem et testimonium tam pre-  
dictus dominus justiciarius et alii de consilio regni subscripti quam  
prefatus Willelmus hiis scriptis manus suas et sigilla alternatim  
apposuerunt.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Note: horsemen."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Note: rent."

1558-9.

Data die et anno Domini suprascriptis, anno vero metacendissime domine Elizabethæ, Dei gratia, Angliæ, Franciæ et Hiberniæ reginæ, fidei defensoris, etc. primo [1558-9].

fol. 97.

[LXXXV.]—By the lord justice and counsell [1558-9] :

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That the viith of January, the first yere of our most dere soverayne lady quene Elyzabethes raigne, we, the lord justice and other of her majesties counsell whose name he hereunto, for redresse of soudry prayes and other grete enormyties attempted betwene Offarroll hane and Faughney<sup>1</sup> McTeig for the moytie of tanestshippe of the Offarrolles countrey called Clantane, Offarroll hane pretending to have by his letteres patentes as well the captenshippe allotted to Offarroll hane, as also the said half tanestshippe of Clantane, as lardgely as any other like capten have sithens the dyvision of that countrey into twoo captenshipps had and enjoyed the same :

And Faughney, on the contrary parte, pretendid for that he had by election the tanestshippe of the said countrey he ought to have the commodities and prouffyttes of the [w]hole tanestshippe of the said Clantane :

Which contencion and cause of soudry myschiefes being hy us throughly examyned as well on the one parte as the other, is founde that the half tanestshippe of the said Clantane of auctientie sithens the dyvision of the captenshippe have bene perteneute to Offarroll hane and so to that use ever leaviod, and that Faughney without right thereunto by force and usurpacion hath detayned the same :

We have ordred that the said Farrall hane from the date of his letteres patentes enjoye the half tanestshippe from hym kepte by the said Faughney :

And that for all manner controversies and other challendges betwixt them and any other the quenes majesties subjectes they shall ether of them putt into the erle of Kildares handes suffytient pledges as well for the preservacion of her highness pease, as restytucion to suche as right shall have adjudged unto them by indifferent persons chosen by ether of them, and in case they cannot agree, the umpershippe to be to the said erles adwarde and determynacion, and that Faughney shall remayne in thandes of the said erle untill we, the lorde justice, shall signifie our farder pleasure in that behalf.

G. Kyldare.—Jenico, vicecom : of G[ormanston].—Roland Baltynglas.—Richard Delvin.—George Stanley.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.

fol. 98.

[LXXXVI.]—Apud Dubliniam, ultimo die Julii, anno regni regine Elizabethæ primo [1559] :

1559.

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That upon summons gyven to the lordes spiritual and temporall and other her majesties counsell, it is coneluded by us, the lord justice, the lordes spiritual and temporall and the rest of her majesties counsell of this realme, whose names he hereunto subscribed, appering upon the saide summons, the rest being absent by excuse, that for soudry and urgent consideracions towching the service of her majestie, the quiete of this realme and her highness subjectes thereof, there shalbe a generall hosting for fortyone dayes proclaimed, after the old custome by wrytt, after the rate of three plowe landes to a carte, to be in full readynes to sett forth the last day of August next,

<sup>1</sup> Faghtua.

and to appere at suche place as the lorde deputie or the lorde justico shall by ther letteres appoint.

1550.

H. Dublin, custos magni sigilli. — G. Kyldare. — W. Midensis. — Oswald Massingberd, prior. — Christoffor Kyllen. — Crystofer Howtha. — John Travers. — John Parker. — James Bathe. — Robert Dyllon. — John Aken. — Thomas Lokwod, dsane. — Francis Agarde. — Thomas Cusake. — John Plunket.<sup>1</sup>

[LXXXVII.]—Orders taken at Dublin, xvii Augusti, 1559, fol. 99.  
betweene the baron of Upper Ossory and Edward Butler, esquier :

By the Lord justice.—Whereas the baron of Upper Ossery exhibited complaint before us in wryting particularly against Edmonde Butler, esquire, captaine of the countie of Kilkenny, in thabsence of the erle of Ormonde, declaring as well of the killing of sondry his men and followers as also for dyvers preyes and bodragges committed and done uppon him and his country by the said Edmonde his servants and others within his rule :

Wherof the said baron preyed amendes and restitution according to right, and that the said Edmond appearing likewise before us and being charged with the premisses ded likewise alledge sondry and many the like killinge preyes and bodragges to be done by the said baron and his countrey against th inhabitants of the said countrey, which the same Edmonde, for want of due instruccions and being called before us uppon the sodeyn, coulde not presently shewe and declare in particularities :

Forasmooche as due prouf and tryall is to be made in place or places, whear the same ought and that we, for other occasions and impedimentes, cannot in person repyer to these borders to call before us all suchie proufs as shall or may be produced for tryall of the trueth and certentie on either side, and nevertheles desirous that due examynacion sholde be had in the premisses, and also order taken therein according to right and justice, have condescended that Luke Neterville, Nicholas White, captain fol. 99b.  
Heron, Francis Coshy, Patrike Sherlock, Olyver Grace, John Fitz Patrike and William Oge Opbelan or the moar parte of them, commissioners by us chosen indifferently for the hearing and report of the proufes of the said demaundes, shall have full power and authoritie to heare and examen the same and to proccede in manner and fourme following :

Fyrst : That they or the moar part of them shall resort and goo to Rathkwyle,<sup>2</sup> being on the borders of either of the said countreys, to be there the fyrst of September next, for the taking of the said examynacions and for certifiat to be made unto us or the lorde deputie in that behaulf and uppon thapparance of both parties before the said commissioners or the moar parte of them to take as well on the part of the said baron as of the said Edmond Butler sufficient pledge to stonde to suchie order and decree as shalbe taken between them and the same pledge to be put in to thandes of captaine Heronn, sufly to be kept untill our or the lorde deputies determynat order and definicion shalbe geaven in the variaunces and demaundes on either side and that either of them accomlishe and performe the same accordingly :

We will also that all and every the prisoners within the compase of the demaundes taken by either partie and nowe deteigned with any of

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 98b. is blank.<sup>2</sup> Rathkeale.

1559.

them shalbe furthwith put at libertie, and saulfly restored to their dwelling place without any manner of impedymunt hurt or hinderaunce;

fol. 100.

And the said commissioners shall procede to take and receyve in wryting suchie boke as either partie shall exhibit touching his severall demandes against the other, and theruppon to heare and examen by all due weyes and meanes all suchie witnesses and proues as either of the said parties shall produce for triall of the same demandes or any part thereof and the same to note accordingly as it may appere wherof and for howe mochie the restitution and amendes is to be made on either side to other:

And to thende our meaning may be accomplished herein for the playn full and due amendes and restitution to be made either to other we will that the said commissioners hereby authorised alonly go to the prouf of the nombre and quantite of the hurtes losse and donages and the full prouf of somoche to be entered in a boke as well on the one side as on thother, and so to make upp the totall some thereof, without prising or valnyng any part thereof, wherby the wholl so certified appearing unto us or the lorde deputie in particularities we or the lorde deputie may rate and taxe every thing for the partie whose hurte do excede the others according the due and veray value as to us or the lorde deputie in reason and equitie shall seame to apperteigne:

Furthermore whereas One McLyse is challenged by the said baron to have done mochie hurt uppon him and his countrey, the particulars wherof to be delyvered unto the said commissioners in wryting:

fol. 100b.

And that the said Edmonde Butler disclaymeth in the said One to be within his rule or power whereby to geve him or amendes and restitution for him according as shall or may be proved against him, the said commissioners authorised shall not alonly receyve and examen the said demandes against him but also enquire whether he be within the reche and power of the said Edmonde or no, and if he be, than the said Edmonde to answer for him or produce his body to be answerable therunto:

Otherwise not being within his said rule and power to knowe, enquire and certify where and under whom the said One is, whereby order may be taken against him accordingly:

And to the extent that as well th inhabitants of the county of Kilkenny may frely passe into all and every part of the barons countrey without hurt, let or hinderaunce and likewise th inhabitants of Upper Ossery have free resort and recourse both to the market of Kilkenny and all other places within that countie for any their nedefull and convenient causes, we will that from hensforth either of th inhabitants of the countie of Kilkenny and Upper Ossery shall permitt ech other so to do:

And that the said baron, for his part, shall see and cause the same to be observed and the said Edmond for him during his rule shall do the like, as they and either of them will answer and satisfy for the contrary:

Lastly: For that Luke Neterville and Nicholas White, being men lerned in the lawes and appointed commissioners to this hysnes, must travaill farre from their dwelling places to their grute costes and chardges than other, it is ordered that either of them for and towarde their travaill, costes and chardges from the first day of his or their setting forth in going to the place appointed untill their retorne to their own houses, allowing somoch tyme as herenunto is expedient, shall have for every daye xxs. sterling, to be borne indifferently by the said baron of Upper Ossery and Edmonde Butler, and to be paid unto



theside Lake and Nicholas before their departure after the ending of the said exanyacions without tract, dymynucion or delays.

1559.

[LXXXVIII.]—Apud Dubliniam, xxii<sup>o</sup> Augusti, 1559 :

fol. 101.

H. Sydney.—Touching the advancing to the generall hostinge, latelic proclaymed by writt, for xii daies, to begynne the last of this moneth : In consideracion as well that the lordes of the queenes majesties most honourable counsaill in Englands have addressed to us, the lordie justice, their letteres bearing date Eltham, the iii. of August last, wherby the queenes highnes resolucioe and theirs is further declared, as also that therle of Sussex, nowe appointed the queenes majesties deputie of this realme, is presently at the waterside, readie to come over, to whom the ordering of theis things are specially referred :

It is ordered by us, the said lordie justice and counsaill whose names are hereunto subscribed, that the said generall hostinge shalbe deferred for and until the first day of September next :

And that nevertheles generall letteres shalbe writen and sent forth to all the sherifes and others, to whom it appertaigneth to give warning and to make proclamacion in all places requisit within their offices and rules that all men chardgenable to the saido hostinge fail not upon tenne dayes warning to be in arendynes, furnished to serve as they ought and to be at suchie place or places as shall appon knowledge thereof geven be signified unto them, upon suchie paynes and penalties as by the lawes statutes and customes of this realme is in suchie case provided.

fol. 101b.

H. Dublin, canc.—George Stanley.—John Travers.—John Parker.—John Alen.—James Bathe.—Thomas Lokwood, dean.—Francis Agarde.—Valentyne Browne.—John Plunket.

[LXXXIX.]—Apud Dublin, ultimo die Augusti, 1559 :

fol. 102.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum : We, the lordie deputie, the lordes and nobylte of the realme, with the rest of the queenes majesties counsell, assembled at Dublin, and considering as well the disfrayture of her highnes fortes in Lex and Offaly and other her majesties holdea, as also the tyme of the yeaure to be : most propice for the victaylling of the same, concluded upon a generall cesso as well of wheate and malte, as bieves, swyne and other provision for the [w]hole year :

The same to be levied in manner and forme following, that is to say :

In the countie of Methe, one thowsande xlvi peckes wheate, and one thousand viij<sup>e</sup> lxxvi. peckes malte, whereof the thurde parte to be beare malte :

The whoate and beare malt at iiii shillinges, sterling.

The pecke and the wote malte at ij<sup>e</sup> viij<sup>e</sup> sterling the pecke ;

In the countie of Dublin : vj<sup>e</sup> xliiii peckes wheate, and one thowsande viij peckes malte, after lyke rate, price and dyvisioe as before.

In the countie of Kildare : vj<sup>e</sup> iij<sup>xx</sup> peckes wheate and vij<sup>e</sup> iij<sup>xx</sup> peckes malte, after the lyke rate and dyvisioe.

In the countie of Uriell : vj<sup>e</sup> x peckes wheate and viij<sup>e</sup> lx peckes malte after lyke rate and dyvisioe.

In the countie of Westmetho : iij<sup>e</sup> xxxix peckes wheate and v<sup>e</sup> x peckes malte, after the same :

The [w]hole proporcioe to be brought into the places by Ester next at the furthest, that is to say :

The corne of Methe, to the towne of Trym.

The corne of Kyldare and also of Catherlough to Athie.

-1559.

The corne of Uryell to Drougheda.  
 The corne of the countie of Dublyn to the towne of the Nasse.  
 And the corne of Westmythe to suche place as by commyssion  
 hereafter shalbe appointed.  
 And for the cesse of byves and swyne to be leaved in Iriehemen  
 countreys and upon parte of the shyres westwarde, there are letters  
 to be wrytten :

fol. 102b.

To O Rayly : for bieffes ij<sup>e</sup> and one c swyne.  
 To the Annally : c byeffes and fiftie swyne.  
 To Magoughegan : fiftie bieves xxxv swyne.  
 To Macoughlan : xxx hieffes and xv swyne.  
 To Okelly : lx hyeves and xxx swyne.  
 The Byrnes : c byeves and fiftie swyne.  
 The Toles of Omalle : xx bieffes and x swyne.  
 The countie of Catherlaugh : cxi hyeves, xxx swyne.  
 Upper Ossery : c bieffes, fiftie swyne.  
 The countie of Typperary : c hieffes, fiftie swyne.  
 The countie of Waterforde : o bieves, fiftie swyne.  
 Ferney : fiftie bieves, xxv swyne.  
 Hugh oge of Dartry : xxx bieffes, xv swyne.  
 The Raylies, beyonde the Sucke : lx hieves xxx swyne.  
 McMahon : c kyne l swyne, the beef at xij<sup>s</sup>, sterling and the porke at  
 ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> sterling.

It is furder concluded that in the countie of Wexforde there shalbe  
 ceased v<sup>s</sup> peckes wootes at xvi<sup>d</sup> the pecke.

In the countie of Kylkenny : ij<sup>e</sup> peckes wootes at xx<sup>d</sup> sterling the  
 pecke.

The said wootes to be delyvered as followethe, that is to say :

They of Wexforde at the towne of Wexforde, those of Kylkenny at  
 Kylkenny :

And furdre yt is ordered that the said corne shalbe delyvered at ij  
 severall tymes in equal porcions, that is to say :

The furst parte on this side Christenmas next, the secounde parte  
 before Shroftide and the thurde and last parte before Whytsontide.

And that the corne of the counties of Methe and West Methe shalbe  
 after the measure and pecke of Trym ; Dublin, and Kildare according  
 to the pecke of Dublin ; and Louthe after the measure of Drougheda ;  
 and for the wootes of Kylkenny, according the measure of Kylkenny,  
 and those of Wexford after the pecke of Wexford.

H. Dublin, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglos.—Thomas  
 Derensis.—W. Mildensis.—Christofor Kyllen.—P. Barnewall, lord [of  
 Trymlesteston].—George Stanley.—Christofor Donsene.—H. Sydney.—  
 Henry Radecliff.—James Bathe.—John Allen.—James Wingfeld.—  
 Thomas Lokwood, dean.—Francis Agards.—Valentyne Browne.—  
 Humffre Warne.—Francis Harbart.

fol. 103.

[XCI.]—Apud Dublyn, octavo die Septembris, anno 1559 :

Memorandum : Thatt the eighth daye of September, anno 1559, and  
 the first yere of the reigne of our most gracious soverayn lady quene  
 Elizabeth, by the grace of god, quene of England France and Irland, etc.,  
 the right honorable therie of Sussex, lorde deputie of the realme of  
 Ireland, delyvered att Saynet Sepulchres to the moost reverent father in  
 God, Hnghe, archehyshop of Dublyn, lord chauncelor of the said realme,  
 her majesties greantt seale of the same, newly sent over, and tooke of hym

the greatt seale which was there presently defaced and broken in presence of us whose names are hereunto subscribed :

1559.

H. Dublin, conc.—H. Sydney.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Henry Radecliff.  
—James Bathe.—Jaques Wingfeld.

[XCIA.].—Item: the 27th day of October, 1559, a newe seale for the quenes benche was delyvered to justice Plunket; a new seale for the common place was delyvered to justice Dillon; and a new seale for the exchequer was delyvered to baron Bathe; and the old scales were then broken in the presence of us, the lorde deputie, justices and baron :

T. Sussex.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.

[XCIL.].—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

Where yt was agreid by us, the lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the rest of the counsell then assembled at Dublin, the lust of August that ther shulde be a generall cesse of wheate and malte made for the furnytur of all her majesties fortes within this realme, at which tyme yt was ordered that the countie of Dublin shulde be contributory thereunto in the nombre of —<sup>1</sup> peckes wheate and —<sup>2</sup> peckes malte, whereof the thurde parte to be beare malte, the same to be delyvered at —<sup>3</sup> by equall porcions at thre severall tymes, viz. the furst porcion before Hallontide next, the secounde before Candlemas and the thurde before Ester, according the measure of Dublin, we shall therefore requyre you and in the quenes majestyes name chardge and commande you, that waying discretely the ymportance of the cause, ye do ymedytely se the forsaide number of peckes of wbeate and malte to be indifferently cessed within the said countie, and that ye take straight order with the cessors to see the same brought in at the dayes and places appointed: Wherein they shall for the better leaving of the cesse and more sure answering of the pay to the pore people that shall beare the cesse followe suche order hereafter by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, shalbe to them under our bande wryting appointed and prescribed, ymedytely upon which cesse so by you made ye shall advertise us the lorde deputie under your hand wryting the just porcion of wheate and malte cessed upon every barony within the said countie according to your just dyvision thereof made, and the parties delyvering the corne at the day and place appointed shall receyve ther payment out of hand<sup>4</sup>, that is to say, for every peck of wbeate and beare malte, and for every pecke of woctemalte, —<sup>5</sup>.

fol. 103b.

fol. 104.

So praing you to be dyligent in the premisses, we bid you hartely well to fare.

From Dublin, this xviiiith of September, 1559, and in the furst yere of the most prosperous raigne of our soverayne lady quene Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

[XCIIA.—Form of order to cessors.]

Cessors, seriantes, collectors and all others the quenes majesties officers in the barony of A. in the countie of M., to whom in this case yt shall apperteigne :

fol. 105.

Where, in the dyvisions of the cesse of W., yt is ordred by the lordes and gentilmen of that countie, that ther shulde be allotted to the porcion of the baronie of Delvene A. —<sup>7</sup> peckes wheate, and —<sup>8</sup> peckes of malte, the same to be delyvered at three severall tymes by equall porcions : we will and commande you that ye cause the first porcione to be broghte

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>, <sup>5</sup>, <sup>7</sup>, <sup>8</sup>, Blank in MS.

<sup>6</sup> Fol. 104b. is blank.

1659.

wholy and fully to the Forte in Ophalie, so as it fayle not to be there the 7<sup>th</sup> of Novembre next. At which day we have appointed Henrie Cowley to mete with you at Terells Castell for the more saulfe conductinge of you thither.

And that the secondo porcione be also at the said Forte the 12<sup>th</sup> of Januarie; and that the third porcione be also at the said Forte the first day of Marehe, at which dayes we have also apointed the said Henrie to mete you at Terells Castell for your saulfe conductione.

Wherefore we charge you as ye will answer to the contrarie at youre extreme perilles that ye faile not to see the saide porcions broghte into the said Forte at the said dayes.

And if any mane shalbe negligente or willfull in the bringinge of his porcions, beinge warned therto by you, we then do authorise you and everie of you not onely to take ther stresso but also to complain on them to the next justice of peace, whom we do by this presentes authorise to commyt everie suche persone so by yo complained on to ward till ye shall declare to him that the persone or persons so committed shall have fully paid ther porcions.

fol. 105A.

And commande all justices of peace within the said countie of Westmeth to see this ourre ordre put in execucione as they will answer to the contrarie at their perilles.

And for the more juste and true payments to be made by and to the contrey we will and commande you, the aforesaid officers, to make two perfite bokes, wherein shall be conteyned the names of everie manne within youre rule that oughte to bringe any corne and the porcions which they oughte to bringe, wherof thome shall remaine with yowr selves and the other with Henrie Cowley.

And at the daies before apointed ye shall yoreselves in person repaire with the cariers of the corne to the Forte and shall make entrie into everie of the bokes of the corus that everie manne bringeth, upon which entrie, so made by you, the said Cowley shall make payments to the parties bringinge the corne, accordinge to the prices by us, the lordes of the realme and the reste of the counsell in the cesse agreed.

Wherefore fayle ye not to see all the premisses put in execucione<sup>3</sup> every of you will answer to the contrarie at youre uttermost perilles.

fol. 107.

[XCIIb.]—Coppie of indentures betwene the viscount Montgaret and Thomas Fitz Henrie :

Whereas contencione hath longe depended before sundrie governours and counsaillors of this realme, betwene the viscounte Montgoret, and Thomas Fitz Henrie and Mathew Fitz Henrie, sonne and heire to the same Thomas, on thother partie, touchinge certain landes, tenementes and hereditamentes of fowre townes or villages in the Fausaughe Bantrie is the hundreth of Shilemalire in the countie of Wexforde, that is to say, Prycehugurle, Ballewarkely, Kilgibbone and Kyllherie, which fowre townes or villages the said viscounte Montgaret dotho alledge to be the inheritance of Fowke Dene, named late barone of Cahire, and so to have descended to Patrick Dene, sonne and heire to the same Fowke, whose estate the viscounte enjoyeth by purchase of the said Patrick Dene, which townes or villages also the said Thomas Fitz Henrie and Mathew dothe demande as the anncient inheritance of ther ancestors in the righte of ther maner of Maghmaine, in the said countie of Wexforde. The true title wherof, notwithstandinge longe tynuile, to ther greate chardges hath not ne coude not hitherto bene determined

<sup>3</sup> ff. 106 and 1065. are blank.

nor ended but yet dependeth in controversie, and if order were not taken therein it were lyke to be cause of further trouble and disquietnes betwene them.

1559.

Forasmuche as bothe parties, as well the said viscounte Montgaret and Patricke Dene as the said Thomas Fitz Henrie and his sonne, Mathew, have remitted thordering and finally determininge therof to us, the said lord deputy and counsaile, whose names are herunto subscribed, and are contente to stande to owre order therein: We, the said lord deputy and counsaile, by consent and agremente of the said viscounte and Patricke Dene and Thomas Fitz Henrie and Mathew, his sonne, do order and by vertue herof awarde that the said viscounte Montgaret, his heires and executors shall from henceforthe have, holde and enjoy forever for his parte towe of the said townes or villages, thone called Prishagard thother Ballewarkely, with ther appurtenances and all profitcs comodities and emolumentes growinge and risinge therof, and the said Thomas Fitz Henrie, his heires and executors to have holde and enjoy for ever for his parte thother two townes or villages, thone called Kilherie and thother Kilgibbone with ther appurtenances and all profitcs commodities and emolumentes, growinge and risinge therof. fol. 107A.

The which two townes or villages of Prishagard and Ballewarkely the said Thomas and Mathew by thes presentes dothe renounce unto the said viscounte Montgaret, his heires and executors for ever all ther right title and interest that they or any of them ther heires and executors hath, shuld or oght to have in the said two townes of Prishagard and Ballewarkely or of and in any of them.

And lykewise the viscount Montgaret and Patricke Dene, by thes presentes dothe renounce unto the said Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie, ther heires and executors for ever all the right title and interest that they hath, shulde or oght to have in the said Kilherie and Killgibbone or of and in any of them.

And further, whereas there apereth to be controversie for and aboute the lymites meres and bandes of the said townes or villages we, the lord deputy and counsaile aforesaid, by the consente and agreement of the said viscounte Montgaret and Patricke Dene and Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie have ordred that sir Henrie Radecliffe, knight, and captene Herne, sherrif of the countie of Catherlaghe, shall call the cuntry before them or suche and as manie as they shall thiinke cane best enforce them of the true confines, meres and bandes of the said townes or villages, and therapon to appointe suche markes and meres betwene them as to ther discretions shalbe thought fittest and most indifferent; which markes and meres they shall cause to be marked in suche sorte as they may endure and be knowene forever. fol. 108.

And further we order, by consent of the parties aforesaid, that the said sir Henry Radecliff and captene Herne shall cause an order indented to be made betwene the said viscounte Montgaret and Patricke Dene, on thone partie and Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie on thother partie, wherunto everie of them severally and jointlie shall putte ther signes and seales, wherein shalbe specified the lymites, confines and meres of the said townes and villages, with all markes and signes as they cane well name for the better declaracione and knowledge therof, and so to remaine as a perpetuall recorde of the said lymites, confines, markes and meares so appointed and made by the said sir Henrie Radecliffe and captene Herne, by the consent and assent of the said viscounte Montgaret, Patrick Dene, Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie and everie of them. fol. 108A.

In wittnes wherof as well the said lord deputy and counsaile as the said viscount Montgaret, Patricke Dene, and Thomas and Mathew Fitz

1559: Henrie, in testimonie of ther whole, whole (*sic*) and free consents in and to the premisses, have to ether parte of thes present indentures severallie and jointly putt ther signes and seales, the xvth of November [1559], in the first year of the raigne of oure sovemaigne lady Elizabeth, by the grace of God queene of Englande, France and Irelaade, defender of the faith, etc.—Concordat cum originali.

fol. 109.

[XCIII.]—The order takeen betwene Francisco Dias, Hispaniard, and Jhon Neyle and others of the marchantes of Waterforde, the 25th of November, 1559:

Thomas, earle of Sussex, viscont Fitzwalter, lord Egremonde and Burnell, knights of the most noble order of the garter, captene of the gentlemeane pencioners and gentlemen at armes, chefe justice and justice in oyer of all her majesties forestes, parkes and chases on this side Trente, and lorde dopntie of Irelaade: To all mene to whom thes presentes shall come gretinge:

Where in the matter dependinge in controversie betwene Francisco Dyas, Hispaniard, factor and attorney for certen marchantes Hispaniardes, plaiatife, and Henrie Cornelisone, late of Middelborrough, defendant, upon the demande of certene wares and marchandises ladene in Flaandres in the said Henries barke called the Sprite Volante of Middelborrough, and dischargd of late in the haven of Waterforde and there sold, ymbenseled or otherwise bestowed by the said Henrie, thorder whereof was committed hy the queenes majesties especiall letteres.

fol. 109b.

There was order takeen by us the lorde deputie that ther shuld be delivred to thandes of Francisco Dias as well all such goodes as apen inquerie made by the maior and bayliffes of Waterforde was certified unto us in a boke sigaced with ther handes and sealed with the townes seale, and if any of them were solde, then the money that was paid for them to be redelivered, as also all suche other goodes as within one yeare after mighte be proved to be solde, ymbenseled or otherwise bestowed by the said Henrie or the vaine of them:

Wherein yt was also ordered by consente of both parties that the said Francisco shulde allowe to the said Henrie his freghte accordinge the bargaine made in Flaandres, with all suche other necessarie chardges sustained by the said Henrie aboute the saving of the goodes as the maior, bayliffes and aldermene of Waterforde shoulde thincke the said Francisco boande in conscience to allowe, as in the said order,<sup>1</sup> heringe date at Laghlee, the xvth of Decembre, 1556, more at length is declared.

Since which tyme thordre, not beinge fullie takeen betwene them for Hearies demaundes, the matter was brought before sir Hearle Sidney, then lorde justice, doringe oure absence in Englande, who, for the better endinge of thes matters directed a commissione to certene mene in the cite of Waterforde to hire, examine and determine all matters in controversie betwene the said Francisco and Henrie, conteyned in twentie articles therunto annexed, and by his letters gave them his advice apone everie of the twentie articles, and so bothe in the commissioe and letteres commanded them to make suche a fiaall cnde as mighte in nothings digresse from any order takeen by us before:

fol. 110.

By vertue of which commissione and letteres, beringe date the seconde of Februarie, 1557, the said commissioners did, without calliage the said Francisco to it, make a corrupte and unjuste ordre, wherciu upon an untrue surmise that the said Francisco wolde not shewe his procuracions

<sup>1</sup> See page 45, fol. 61b of the MS., where the date is xxvi Decembre, 1556.

nor fall to eny accompte, they did awarde the said Francisco to allow to the said Henrie two hundred and fourtie poundes for the chardges of his ymprisonment, wheris in dede he had one yere and more before shewed his procuracions to us and gevne to [us] an accompte so for as mighte be proved, and for that the said Henrie did not justlie and speedilie procede therein, he was by oure order committed to wurde till he shulde fully accomplishe oure order, as in oure forsaide order and divers other orders therein takene doth more plainly appere.

And the said commissioners did also in the same order awarde divers other thinges unjustlie upon unjuste surmises and so dismissed the said Cornelisone, as in the said order, beringe date the xv<sup>th</sup> of May, 1558, doth more plainly appere.

Which order being made by vertue of the lorde justices commissions, dated the ii of Februarie 1557, was not made till the xv<sup>th</sup> day of May, after oure retorne into this realme, wherby ther order, besides yt was unjust and contrarie to ther commissions and our former ordres, was also in lawe voide, for that they did not execute ther commissions duringe the tyme that the lorde justice who gave them the commissions was in fol. 110b. authoritie.

Wherupon we, perceavinge the decepte wherby the said Francisco had bene defrauded of his goodes, contrarie to all righte and justice, for the space of two yeres and that the said commissione did go about to cause the said Francisco to here all chardges that the said Henrie had bene at by falslie delaigne the said Francisco from the recoverie of his owne goodes, to the great hindrance of the marchantes Hispaniardes, who never for eny thinge coulde be done coulde attaine to the thirde parte of ther goodes ladene in the said shippe, and if they shuld also have beene judged to have unjustlie paid those sumes of monie expressed in that ordre mighte not onely have throghe all realmes of justice complained of the injustice of this realme, but also have manifestlie proved that the Fleminges, as a thefe runninge away with ther goodes and spoylinge them of more then thone halfe therof, had also by order and color of justice a rewarde gyvene to him for his laboure :

Which iudede proceedinge onely of the corrupecion of the commissioners mighte nevertheles have gyvene goode grounde to all mene that shulde have herde the case to have accused the governors of this realme of corrupcion, who were nothings giltye therin, [and] did ymedintlie take order that the said Henrie shulde be returned to the jayle of Waterforde till fol. 111. the said Francisco shulde be satisfied accordinge to oure former order takene, by vertue of which oure order the maior did committe the said Henrie to the jayle of Waterforde and there did detaine the said Henrie untill suche tyme as Jhon Neyle, one of the hayliffes, without knowledge of the maior or thother hayliffe or eny of the aldermeue of the cite, did upon oure cominge to Dublin to take oure journey by sea into Scotland, lett him out upon the snertie of James Dohene, Andrew Lyncolne, Nicholas Walcho and Richarde Keny, who were houde hodie for hodie to bringe the said Henrie to prison withio twentie dayes excepte he did bring a dischardge for the indempnitie of the maior and hailiffes of Waterforde, as in the said hande, bering date the xxiii of Auguste, 1558, dothe further appere.

And where also at oure beinge at Waterforde the —<sup>1</sup> of November, 1558, there was order takene by us and the counsell then present, wherof sir Henrie Sidoei was one, that the maior and aldermene of Waterforde shulde take a finall ende betwene the said Francisco and Henrie in all the

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

1459. contencions and subscribinge the same and settinge ther towne seals therto they shalde sende it to us to thentent we mighte take order for the spedie execucione thereof:

fol. 111b. Wharapon the said maior, bayliffes and aldermene did, accordingeoure commissione, take a finall ordre therein, as apereth by the same, beringe date the first of Februarie, 1558, signed with the handes of the maior, bayliffes and xi of thaldermene and sealed with the seale of the citie used in suche cases.

Fornasmoche as the saide Francisco now aperinge before us hath declared that he canne not be satisfied accordinge to thordre taken by the maior, bayliffes and aldermen of Waterforde, neither yet can he have the bodie of the said Henrie, accordinge the former ordres, for that he is now fledd out of this realme, and therefore besechethe to have some meane devised for his finall satisfaccione and depeache from hence:

fol. 112. Wherespon, callinge before us the said Jhon Neyle, James Doben, Andrew Lyncolne, Nicholas Walche and Richard Keny, and findinge the premisses to be true, as well towchinge thordre of the maior, bayliffes and aldermene of Waterforde, as also for the sleinge of the said Henrie oute of this realme, falslie and untrulie leavinge them in dandger for him, we have in fine ordred, by thassente of the said Francisco and the said Jho, James, Andrew Nicholas and Richard, that the said Jhon, James, Andrew Nicholas and Richarde shall, for ther full agreement, pay to the said Francisco two hundred markes, sterlinge, currant mony of Ireland, in consideracion wherof the said Francisco dothe by thes presentes gyve unto them and every of them a full discharge for all matters he can objecte against them or eny of them for eny thinge towchinge the matter dependinge in controversie betwene him and the said Henrie; and that the said Francisco shall and may nevertheles recover against the said Henrie, whersoever he shall finde his bodie, all suche summes of monie as are due to him by the awarde of the maior, bayliffes and aldermene of the citie of Waterforde, signed with ther handes, sealed with the seale of the citie, used in suche cases, and beringe date the first of Februarie, 1558, deductinge allwayes the summe of two hundred markes, payed to the said Francisco by the foresaid Jhon, James, Andrew, Nicholas, and Richard, which summe of two hundred markes, so by them paid to the said Francisco the said Jhon, James, Andrew, Nicholas and Richard, junctly or eny of them severally, in the name of the rest, shall and may recover against the said Henrie, whersoever they shall finde his bodie or his goodes, together with suche losses as they have susteyned by his decepte and falshode.

In wittnes wherof as well we, the lorde deputie, as also we the said Francisco, Jhon, James, Andrew, Nicholas and Richarde have sett oure handes and seales to ether parte of these indentures.

Dated at Laughlen, the xxv<sup>th</sup> of Novembre, 1559, in the first yeare of the raigne of oure soveraigne lady quene Elizabeth, etc.<sup>1</sup>

fol 116. [XCIV.]—<sup>2</sup>Ordered by the lorde hiewtennant and counsaill, at Kilmynnan and Dublin, the last of June and firste of July 1560, as folowethe:

[1.] Firste that beakens be sett and good watche kepte upon all the accustomed places for all the sea coaste of the Englishe Pale where any

<sup>1</sup> Ff 112b., 113, 113b., 114 and 114b. are blank in the MS. The leaf which follows 114b. is numbered 116.

<sup>2</sup> In the MS. lines are drawn through the matter here printed under No. [xciv.]; and at head in margin is written: "vacat."



arrayall and landing of foreign enemyes may be doubted: the same to be diligently attended and continued untill like ordre be agayne taken to the contrarye.

1560.

[2.] Item: That betwene this and the —<sup>1</sup> dayes of this instant moneth of July particuler muster shal be made in every baronye within the Englishe Pale of as many the quenes majesties subjectes dwelling or resident within every of the saide baronyes hable to welde weappon for defence of this her majesties realme (if suche neede were) as are above the age of xv. yerres and under the age of lx. yerres.

The same musters to be taken by suche persons as the lorde lieutenant shall thereunto name and appoint particularly for every of the said baronyes.

The whiche persons in the viewe of the saide musters shall discretely marke and note whiche men of all that multitude are goode and hable archers and whiche of them are furnished thereunto and whiche of them are unfurnished, and of them that ore furnished, what their furaiture is, and of them that are not furnished what furaiture they lacke.

And in lyke maner of goode and hable bill men, and in lyke sorte of fol. 116b.  
meete and experte hurquebuttières. And in like maner distictly for horsemen, kerne, gallowglasse, and all other sortes of the warr, noting in their bookes of the saide musters by convenient letteres or markes ensuyng the name of every person mustered (if he be archer, billman or of other sorte), what furaiture he hath, by setting a pryke upon that kynde of furaiture whiche he hath and by leaving unpricked that kynde of furaiture whiche he wantethe for that sorte of service, and marking acrosse in the mergent againste the name of every of the saide hablest men, to thende that suche order may thereupon be taken for the further furnishing of them with weapon and necessities in that behalf at reasonable price of the quenes majesties provision, as shalbe then thought expedient.

The same to be delyvered and commytted unto thandes and distribution of some suche sufficient men within every of the saide baronyes as shall have charge and nudertake that the saide weapon and municions so delyvered shalbe allways furthecomynge at the musters within that barony from tyme to tyme and not solde ne made awaye.

[3.] Item: That all those whiche shalbe comprised within those muster fol. 117.  
bookes of every baronye particularly shalbe under the charge and leading of suche capitaynes as the saide lorde lieutenant will thereunto name and appointe, for every baronye two at the leaste, the whiche upon every occasion shall be attente, the one to recovey them at the generall place of assembly for that purpose appointed, the other with the ayde of the officers of every towne to see them sett spedely furthe that none withdrawe ne remayne behynds.

[4.] Item: That at suche day and place as shalbe appointed by the saide lorde lieutenant and counsaill a generall mustre shalbe made of all the persons mustered and certified by the bookes of those particuler musters, with their furaiture noted and appointed in those particuler bookes of musters.

[5.] Item: That there be appointed and comanaded unto all the persons so mustered a place mooste apto and convenient to make their immediate and indelayed repaire unto, with their weapon and furaiture appointed, upon every warnyng geven by fyre or smoke from the afore mentioned beacons:

1360. That is to witt at Ratowthe, for the countie of Metho and West-methe, and Castell Knocke for the countie of Dublin.

The hill of Lyons for the counties of Kildare, Kilkenny and Catherlaughe.

fol. 117b. The hill of Monster Bois<sup>1</sup> for the countie of Lowthe; and for the countie of Weixforde suche place as by the seneschal and gentlemen of the countie shalbe thought mooste expedient bothe for the answering of the same countie and of the counties adjoyning:

There to gather and assemble under suche capitaynes as shalbe appointed to have the leading and chardge of them, and so to attende, redye to speede them further under the leading of their saide capitaynes unto such place as they shall be then commaunded unto:

And for every countie one capitayn to be appointed to have the charge and leading of all the horsmen of that countie, and also one generall capitain for all the fotemen of every countie, also for every barony one ensigne, to be provided upon the charge of the whole barony, and for the horsmen of every countie one standert to be provided at the charge of the capitayne of the same.

For the countie of Kildare: the erle of Kildare and his substitutes to have the chief charge bothe of the horsmen and footmen and the sherif to attende on them in that behalf.

For the footmen of the countie of Metho: the lorde of Gormanstown to have the chief charge, and the sheriff under him; and for the horsmen of the same countie: the lorde of Slane.

And for the horsmen and footmen of the countie of Westmetho: the sherife.

fol. 118. And for the horsmen and footmen of the countie of Kilkenny:—<sup>2</sup>

And for the horsmen and footmen of the countie of Catherlaughe: capitain Herne.

And for the horsmen and footmen of the countie of Lowthe: the lorde of Lowthe, and under him the sherife.

And for the horsmen and footmen of the countie of Dublin: the lorde of Howthe and under him the sherife.

And for all the countie of Wexforde: the seneschall.<sup>3</sup>

fol. 119. [XCV.]—The copie of the commysions made oute for the musters, —<sup>2</sup> die mensis Julii, 1560:

Com. Dublin.—Regina, etc. Dilectis nobis Hugoni, Dublin archiepiscopo, Hibernie primati ac cancellario nostro regni nostri Hibernie, Christophero, domino de Howethe, Johanni Pluncket, capitali iusticiario nostro banci nostri regni nostri predicti, Jacobo Bathe, capitali baroni scaccarii nostri regni nostri predicti, Ricardo Talbot, secundario iusticiario nostro placei nostri regni nostri predicti, Patricio White, militi, secundario baroni scaccarii nostri regni nostri predicti, Johanni Travers, militi, Thome Lockwood, decano ecclesie cathedralis Sancte Trinitatis, Dublin, Patricio Barnewall, vicecomiti Dublin, Ricardo Finglas, servienti ad leges, Jacobo Barnewall, Thome Fitzwilliams de Holmepatrick, Christophero Barnewall de Gracedewe, Roberto Talbot de Bellegarde, Patricio Finglas de Wespelleston, Edwardo Barnewall de Drumnaghe, Rogero Finglas de Porterston, Willelmo Welshe de Carrickmayne, Johanni Burnell de Castell Knocke, et Thome Beling de Kilcoscane, salutem:

Sciatis quod nos de vestris fidelitate, circumspectione et industria ad plenum confidentes, ex assensu charissimi consanguinei et consiliarii

<sup>1</sup> Monasterboice.

<sup>2</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>3</sup> Fol. 118b. is blank.

noſtri Thome, comitis Suſſex, ordinis noſtri garterii militis, capitanei generoſorum penſionariorum noſtrorum ad armam, capitalis juſticiarius omnium foreſtaram, parcoſum et eluceſcum noſtrarum citra Trentam, ac generalis locumtenentis noſtri regni noſtri Hibernie predicti, ſimul et de conſenſu conſilii noſtri ejuſdem : fol. 110b.

Assignamus et conſtituimus vos et quoscumque veſtrum comiſſionarios noſtros in comitatu noſtro Duldin ac in crochilis et marclilis ejuſdem, tam infra libertates quam extra, ad omnes et ſingulos ſubditos et ligeos noſtros tam ſpirituales quam temporales, cujuſcumque ſtatus, gradus, dignitatis aut condicionis exiſtant, eorum vobis aut aliquibus duobus veſtrum in unaquoque baronia dicti comitatus noſtri, prout quiſque veſtrum nominatum ad unaquoque earundem baroniarum assignatur et delegatur per ſcedulam inſtructionum huic comiſſioni annexatam, indilate convocandi et venire faciendi ac ceteras, conventus, monſtraciones, cōtentaciones et delectus bellicos habendi, procurandi, faciendi, conſcribendi et exequendi ſeparatim in unaquoque baronia infra ac per totum comitatum noſtrum predictum de et ſuper omnibus et ſingulis hominibus ligels et ſubditis noſtris predictis in qualibet earundem baroniarum ac infra ac per totum comitatum noſtrum predictum inſubſtantibus, commorantibus ſeu degentibus :

Ac ipſos et eorum quolibet ad bellicum apparatus et furnituram telorum, armorum, equorum hobelliariorum, equitumque et politum, ſecundum modum et quantitatem terrarum, tenementorum bonorum et cattallorum ſuorum aſſecundi, cenſendi, conſcribendi et arrolari et preparari, inveniendi, procurandi et faciendi ſeparatim in unaquoque earundem baroniarum infra ac per totum comitatum predictum immodiſte, modo et forma prout in ſcedula inſtructionum huic comiſſioni annexata continetur, et magis plene liquet, omnibusque aliis melioribus riſi modo et forma quibus uti ſeu perficere ſciveritis et poteritis, juxta ſatiſque conſuetudines, leges et ſtatuta regni noſtri Hibernie predicti ac inſtructiones predictas locumtenentis noſtri generalis regni noſtri Hibernie predicti vobis in hac parte directas, procurandas, faciendas, ſupervidendas et exequendas. fol. 120.

Et quum examinationem hujusmodi ceperitis predictum dominum locumtenentem noſtrum generalem ſub manibus veſtris particulatim, in primo die Auguſti proximi, reſklatiſ certiores, hanc comiſſionem ei remittentes.

Et ideo vobis et cuilibet veſtrum mandamus, etc. . .

Damus autem, etc. In cujus rei, etc. Teſte, etc.

[XCVI.]—The inſtructions to the ſaide comiſſyſſion annexed : fol. 120b.

Fiſt: You ſhall according to your comiſſyſſion aſſemble yourſelves with all diligence at ſuche convenient place within the ſhire as you ſhall thinke moſt mete the xiii<sup>th</sup> day of this moneth of Julye, at whiche tyme<sup>1</sup> you ſhall divide yourſelves into ſeverall compaynes according as you be named, ſorted and appointed by the inſtructions for every ſuche barony of the aforeſaide countie, as unto every of your ſaid ſeverall compaynes is by theſe inſtructions ſeverally allotted and aſſigned, ſo as you may make the muſters with the more ſpede according to your comiſſyſſion and the ſtatutes in that caſe provided, and for the better guiding of the people at all eventes ye ſhall appointe to every barony one or two capitaynes,<sup>2</sup> ſuch as you ſhall thinke fitteſt, the names whereof ye ſhall gyve unto the comiſſyſſioners for the muſters of thoſe baronyes to thintent they may at the taking of the muſters declare the ſame to the people.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "The tyme of the aſſemble for the comiſſioners to muſter againſt the tyme appoynted."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Capitaynes to be appoynted in every baronye."

1560.

Item: That doon yon shall directe owte proceptes<sup>1</sup> to the constables of every barony within your allotmentes, comaunding them not only to appeare personally themselves before you the xxii<sup>th</sup> day of this moneth of Julye, at suche place as ye shall appoointe in every barony, and to bring in writing to be certified and delyvered unto you upon their othe the names and surnames of all persones inhabiting or resiaunt within their severall rules being of thage hetwene sixtene yeres and threscore yeres, but also to commande<sup>2</sup> all persones inhabiting or resiaunt within their saidle rules of the saidn ages to appeare personally before you at the saidle day and place and to bring<sup>3</sup> with them all suche horse, harneys, armour, bowes, arrowes, gones, weapon and all maner of warlike apparraill as they by any meanes can put in aredynes against that tyme for the service of the queenes majestie and defence of the realme. And every suche person as shall not upon suche warnyng appeare before you at the day and place appointed, being within the saidle lymyttes of age and hable to welde weapon for defence of the realme, shall forfait to her majesties use twenty shillings or suffer tene daies imprisonment.

fol. 121.

Item: You shall gyve order and speciall charge that no horse or hackney be sokle out of the English Pale to any whatsoever unless only yt be to suche as are resyaunt in the Englishe Pale of the relme.

Item: You shall at the saidle day appointed take the perfite musters of every suche person before you appearing, and, putting his name in writing, you shall view and take muster<sup>4</sup> of the person and his furniture, considere his hablenes and what sorte of weapon he hathe, and not only note the same briefly by one or two letteres in the mergent before his name:

That is to say, upon every hable archer h. a., upon every hable harquebus, h. ha., upon every hable billman, h. b., upon every hable horseman h. h., upon every hable kernagbe, h. k., and, upon him that you fynde not so hable, to leave out the firste h.

fol. 121b.

But also note in like sorte by writing what horse, armour and weapon every of them shall then have by these lettres: For a horse, ho.; for a jake, j.; for a speare, sp.; for a howe, ho.; for a sheafe of arrowes, sh.; for a bill, b.; for a gonne, g.; for a sworde, s; for a habergen of mayle, h.m.

Item: Where ye shall finde defaultes<sup>5</sup> of weapon ye shall examyn the person what weapon he thinketh himself metest to use, and note the same weapon by letteres as aforesaide, and adde therto this worde 'want.'

Item: You shall then gyve commandemente unto them to kepe the weapon and furniture noted upon them, the whiche your hooke<sup>6</sup> so perfily made, togedther with the hooke of every constable delyvered to you, ye shall sende unto us, the lorde kiewtennaunt, by the firste day of August next comynge, every hooke by yourselfe so made to be subscribed with thandes of the commysioners that shall be presente at the taking of those musters.

And every booke of the constables delyvered unto you to be subscribed with the handes of the same constables whiche have delyvered it, and upon the beade of every person whiche shall make defaulte to be written these lettres: 'De.'

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Preceptes to be directed to everie constable in eche barony to appeare themselves at the daie of the muster and to somon, etc."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "To somon all between the age of xvi. and ix."

<sup>3</sup> In margin: "To bringe to the moosters horses, harness and weapon."

<sup>4</sup> In margin: "To mooster the person and to consider of his habilitie of bodie, and his weapon."

<sup>5</sup> In margin: "Defalte of weapon."

<sup>6</sup> In margin: "Mooster bookes to be made and to be certified to the governor."

Item: When you shall have taken the saide musters, you shall gyve generall commaundement that they be all in aedyues to muster togedther before the lorde lieutenant at suche place and day as be, upon proclamacion made in every barony within sixe daies warnyng<sup>1</sup> before the day of the musters to be before him made, shall appointe.

1560.

And if you fynde any man unfurnished of suche horse, armour or weapon as by the lawes of this realme he ought to have, that then ye give streight commaundement to him that he be furnished thereof agaiuste the day he shalbe appointed to muster before the lorde lieutenant, upon payne in the statutes expressed. And yf any man, being by the lawes of this realme bound to fynde horse, armor or any other kynde of weapon, do muster as servaunt or in liewe of any other, that then ye shall also note the same that noo excuse be made whereby the queenes majesties service might be hindered, and that you, the commissioners of eche barony, do cause your owne servants and suche hable persons as remayne within your houses or under your rule to be at the said musters, well furnished with armor and weapon, as her majesties lawes and statutes doth allowe.

fol. 122.

Item: You shall at the saide musters geve notice and commaundement, unto all those whiche shalbe comprised and writtin within the said musters of every barony within the saide countie severally that upon every warnyng given by fyre or smoke from the beacons<sup>2</sup> and watche to be set and kepte in the accustomed places, or upon every eskrie and alarme of them, indelayedly with their saide warlike and defencible aray and furniture appointed, immediately speede them and faile not to repaire unto suche place or places as you have by vertue of owre lettres and enstruptions addressed to [you] for watche and warde appoynted, there to assemble and joyne with the rest of the power of the saide countie under the conduct and leading of such capitaynes as by you shalbe named as aforesaide:

And that as well all and singuler these capitaynes whiche according to this commissioun and instruction shall have been by you appointed, as also all and every of the saide persones mustered and appointed under those capitaynes,<sup>3</sup> together with the whole power of the saide countie, shall be then attendant, redy and obedient to repaire and serve under the conduct, appoyntment leading and commaundement of the lorde of Howthe<sup>4</sup> and of the sherife of the countie of Dublin, under him chief and generall capitayne, named and appointed by the lorde lieutenant and counsell for the said countie in that behaulfe.

fol. 122b.

Item: You shall geve commaundement that every barony in the saide countie do at the chARGE and contribution of the same barony provide them of a convenient and warlyke ensigne<sup>5</sup> with a redde crose of Saint George therin, agaiust the saide daye of musters.

All whiche the premysse you shall truly and uprightly do and execute, and of your doings make true certificate to the lorde lieutenant, as aforesaide, by the firste day of Auguste,<sup>6</sup> eforesaide, as ye tendre the queenes majesties favor and thadvancement of her service with the goodde defence of this her majesties realme, your natyfe country.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Generall warnyng to be in readines to mooster before the governor and to be furnished with horse, armour and weapon."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "The men moostred to be readie to answer the beacons and to joyne with the residue of the forces of the country."

<sup>3</sup> In margin: "Shall repaire with the rest of the powre of the said countie."

<sup>4</sup> In margin: "Lord of Howthe, capitayne of the countie of Dublin."

<sup>5</sup> In margin: "Every baronie to have an ensign at their owne charges."

<sup>6</sup> In margin: "To make certifiost to the governor."

1340.  
fol. 128.

[XCVII].—Capitain generall for the leading of the whole shire of Dublin:

The lorde of Howthe and under him the sherife of the same countie.

Thiese commyssioners under written appointed and allotted by thiese instructions for the severall musters of the baronye under written as ensmeth, that is to witt:

For the barony of Balrothery: James Barnewall.—Christopher Barnewall.—Thomas Fitzwilliams.—Patrick Finglas.

For the barony of Cowloke: My lord of Howeth.—Justice Ploncket.—Baron Buthe.—Baron White.

For the barony of Newecastell: My lord chauncelor.—Justice Talbot.—Robert Talbot of Bellegar.—Edward Barnewall of Dronaghe.

For the barony of Castellknocke: Sergeant Finglas.—Roger Finglas, of Porterstowne.—John Bunnell, of Castell knocke.—Thomas Behing, of Kileoskane.

For the barony of Rathedowne: Sir John Travers.—The deane of Christes Church.—Patrick Barnewall.—William Welshe of Carricke mayne.

fol. 128b.

The like commyssion and instructions for the countie of Methe directed to the commyssioneres under written, videlicet, to the viscount of Gormanston, generall capitain appointed to have the leading of all the footmen of that shire, and the sherife of the shire under him:

The lorde of Slane, generall capitain appointed for the leading of all the horsemen of that shire:

For the musters of the barony of Dulyke: The said viscount of Gormanston.—Henry Dracott.—Thomas Darcy of Platten.—Mathewe Talbot, of Dardeston.

For the barony of Skryne: The lorde of Kyllyne.—The lorde of Donsany.—Sir Christopher Chevers.

For Ratothe barony: Symon Barnewall.—Burforde of Killrowe.—Wesley of Blackhall.—Barnaby Everes.

For the barony of Dunboyn: Christopher Ruchefort.—Phepo of Rowthan.—Michell Delahide.—John Scurloke.

For the barony of Deice: The baron of Galtrym.—Melior Hussey.—Lenam, of Adamston.—Delahide, of Assye.

fol. 124.

For the baronyes of Moyfenragh with Moygarr: Wellisly of the Dyngan.—James Dowdall.—Mathewe King.—Laurence Hamound.

For the bushops lands and Lenowes landes, Ballybogan and Castell-jordan: The master of the rolles.—Richard Croftes.

For the barony of Lune: Sir Olyver Ploncket.—Barnaby Scurloke.—William Bremyngeam.—Walter Lynche of Dounow.

For the barony of the Navan: The lorde of Tremleston.—The baron of the Navan.—Justice Dillone.—Rucheforde of Kilbrye.

For the barony of Kelles: Sir Thomas Barnewall.—James Evererde.—Patrick Ploncket of Gibbston.—John Fitz Jones of Fynston.

For the barony of Foure: Barnewall of Moillaghe.—John Ploncket, of Loghekrowe.—Balf of Galmoreston.—Tate of Baltraeston.

For the barony of Mergallen: Thomas Flemyng, of Stephenston.—White, of Ckongell.—George Drake.—Velden of Raffyn.

For the barony of Slane: The baron of Slane.—Barnewall of Stockallyn.—Barnewall of Rowestowne.—Thomas Flemyng, of Syden.

For the towne of Aithoy: The portrief of the same.

fol. 124b.

The like commyssion and instructions for the countie of Westmeth, directed to the commyssioneres under written, videlicet: to sir Thomas

Nugent, knight, capitain generall appointed to have the leading of all the horsemen and footmen of that shire :

1500.

For the musters of all the territories of the Nugentes and their folowers : the saide sir Thomas Nugent.—James Nugent.

For the territories of the Tutes and all their folowers : Sir Ricarde Tate.—Mr. Ricarde Tate.

For the territories of all the Pettites and their folowers : Sir Garret Pettit and his son.

For all the Terrilles and their folowers : Sir Thomas Tirrell.—John Tirrell his son.

For the barony of Ferbill : George Fitz Garret.—Garret Darcy.

For the territories of all the Daltones and their folowers : Mr. Marshall.—Richarde Dalton.—Henry McEdmonde Dalton.

For the territories of McGallis countrey and the Bryne : Thomas Strange.—Garret Dillowne.

For Delamares countrey : Delamare.

The like commission and instructions for the countie of Lowthe fol. 125. directed to the comyssioners under written :

My lordes of Loweth, generall capitain appointed to have the leading of the horsemen of the same shire, and the sherife of the said shire for the footmen of the same.

For the musters of the barony of Ferrarde : George Plonket, sherife.—Richard Plonket of Newes.—Nicholas Dromgowle.—Christopher Dowdall of the Newton.

For the barony of Ardee : White, of Richardstowne.—Nicholas Tathe of Rahaster.—Peter White.—Robert Tatho of Mullagharrye.

For the barony of Lowthe : sir James Garlande.—Edwarde Garlande of Garlandston.—Nicholas Tathe of Balbragan.—Patricke Clynton of Dromeshell.

For the baronyes of Dundalke and Cowley : sir John Bedlowe, knight.—James Braudon, of Dundalke.—John Oashell of Dundalke.—Richard Bedlowe of Kilsaran.

The like comyssion and instruction for the countie of Kyldare fol. 125b. directed to the comyssioners under writtin, videlicet :

Therle of Kyldare, capitayn generall, appointed to have the leading of all the horsemen and footmen of that shire and his substitutes under him.

For the musters of the barony of Sawte : sir John Allen.—Thomas Lang.—Thomas Allen.—Patricke Sarsfolde.

For the barony of the Nasse.—Ewstace, of Castellmarteu.—Sutton, of Tipper.—James Flatheburye.—Morice Fitzgarret, of Osberston.

For the barony of the Carbury : Henry Cowley.—Walter Bremyngham of Donfert.—Walter Bremyngham of Carrieke.—Bremyngham of Russelleswod.

For the baronyes of Oultorincey and Okeythy : Aylmer, of Lyons.—Owgan of Racothe.—Olyver Sutton.—James Ewstace.

For the barony of Coumde.—Garret FitzPhilip.—Garret Sutton.—Dary Ogan of Ladistoun.—Edmonndo Mysett.

For the half barony of Kileullyn : The lordes of Baltinglas and his substitutes.

For the barony of Kilka : Walter Popparde.—Richard Wall.—James fol. 126. FitzGarrett of Grange Mollen.—Morice Oshikye.

For the baronyes of Nerragho and Rahane : The baron of Rahane.—Garret Wesley of Blackhull.—Richarde Ewstace of Tallagharry.—William Keyu.

1560. For the barony of Offally: Sir Morico Fitz Thomas.—Raymoude Oge.  
—Thomas Moyle.—Thomas Fitz Edmonnda.  
For the barony of Cleau:<sup>1</sup> Edwards Fitz James.—Garet Baron.—  
James Fitz Garret, of Donnouwe.—Olyver Ogan.<sup>2</sup>

[XCVIII.]—By the lorde lieutenant:

fol. 127. Trustie and welbelovyd we grete you well: And wheare for the service of the quenes highness we have thought good at this present to entertayne three hundredth sparres of her majesties galloglasses under your conducte for one quarter of a yere: we lett you witt that we have directed our severall mandates unto Obyrne and unto Omoley and unto the capitaynes of the Analy to furnyshe you of your bought for the same accordingly, the which mandates you shall receyve herewith to be delyvered unto them, and therefore will and chardge you and every of you to assemble and prepare your saide numbre of sparres of galloglasses and with all expedition receyve your saide bonaght appointed and furthwith be with them in redynes to her majesties service as you shall from us have comandement. Herof so you full not in any wise.

Yeven at Rossegurlande, the xxii<sup>th</sup> of July, 1560.

To Alexandra McTirrelaughe, Tirrelaughe McDonyll, Callonghe McTirrelaughe, and the rest of the capitaynes of the quenes majesties galloglasses, and to every of them.<sup>3</sup>

fol. 128. [XCIX.]—Per dominum locumtenentem regni Hibernie:

Dilecti, salutem: Quandoquidem expedire censuimus turmas aliquot ex galloglassis cum suis capitaneis sub stipendiis et militia regine domine nostre in presens tempus habendas, quodque vestri muneris est bonagium exhibere centum ac viginti sparris galloglassiorum ad servitium sue majestatis in unum anni quarterium quotannis: vobis ergo ex parte sue majestatis serio injungendo mandamus, ut expedit bonagium parari et exhiberi cunctis capitaneis eorundem galloglassiorum sue majestatis seu istarum litterarum latori pro centum ac viginti sparris galloglassiorum sub eorum ductu pro anni quarterio, dimidium vero ejusdem bonagii in victualibus, prout de more assuetum est.

Atque istuc facere nullatenus omittatis sen differatis vel excusetis, sicuti officii vestri erga majestatem suam memores estis; ac de alias respondendo cavetis.

Data sub signoeto sue majestatis e Rosgarlande, xxii<sup>o</sup> die Julii, anno regni majestatis sue secundo [1560].

Dilectis nostris Ofarrall Bane et Ofarrall Boye, ac ceteris capitaneis de Anseley.

fol. 128b. [C.]—The generall hosting northwards againste Shane O'Neill, set furth by the most honorable erle of Sussex, lord lieutenant generall of the realme of Irelande, the xii<sup>th</sup> day of September, 1560, and contynne[ynge] for xxx daies:

A note of the mandates or souldes directed to the souldours of the baronyes particularly:

Countie of Dublin:

Out of the barony of Balrothery: for the lord lieutenant, 5 cartes; Mr. Tresorer, 3 cartes; Richard Fingles, of Kilsalhan, Patrick Fingles, of Waspelton, Barthillnew Batha, of Linndeston, 1 cart; Robert

<sup>1</sup> Clane.    <sup>2</sup> Fol. 128b. is blank.    <sup>3</sup> Fol. 127b. is blank.



Preston of Balmainen, Crewse of the Nall, Patricke Tallon, of Weston,  
1 cart, = 10 cartes.

1560.

## Dublin :

Out of the barony of Cowloke: for the lord lieutenant, 6 cartes; the lord of Hewthe, 1 carte; William Talbot, of Malahide, Tailleur of Feltrym; Nicholas Stokes of Swords, 1 carte, = 8 cartes.

Out of the barony of Castolknoeke: for the lord lieutenant, 5 cartes; Barthilmewe Dillon, of Kepoke, Thomas Belyn, of Stradballye, 1 carte. The barony of Rathdowne: Thomas Fitzwilliams of Merrion, Roger Fingles of Portreston, 1 carte, = 7 cartes.

Out of the barony of Nowcastell: for Mr. Treasurer, 3 cartes; the master of the shordenance, 3 cartes; Mareus Barnewell, Walter Golding of the Graung, Justice Talbot, one carte; tharchebushope of Dublin, Talbot, of Belgarde,<sup>1</sup> Barnewell of Dromnaghe, 2 cartes, = 9 cartes.

Out of the Barony of Rathdowne: for the quenes majesties secretary, in monoy, 1 carte.

## Marche cariage :

fol. 129.

Out of the crosse of countie of Dablin: for the lord lieutenant, 4 cartes; the master of the shordenance, 6 cartes, = 10 cartes.

Parte of the marches of the countie of Dublin: For the Welchmens countree and the Archebolds, 12 horsemen, 16 kerne; for the Birnes, 12 horsemen, 24 kerne; for the Towles,—waite.

## Countie Mothe :

Owte of the barony of Duleke: for Mr. Treasurer, 3 cartes; capitain Warren, 3 cartes; the viscount Germauston, sir Gerald Aylmor, Talbot of Dardeeston, 2 cartes; Caddell of the Nall, Birt of Tullock, Hamlyn of Smytheston, 1 carte; the baron of Skryne, Tancred of Casteltowne, 1 carte, = 10 cartes.

Owte of the barony of Slane: for capten Warren, 3 cartes; Sarswell of Sarswelleston, Bathe, of Colpe, Netterfild of Donthe, 1 carte; Barnewell of Staellan, Barnewell of Roweston, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

Owte of the barony of Skryne: for Mr. Murahall, 3 cartes; James Barnewell of Bremor, Christopher Barnewell of Graeediow, John Travers, of Ballyky, 1 carte; Thomas Fitz Symons, of Curduff, Matthew Beg, of Bornaston, William Coran of the Cerraghe, one carte; The lord of Kylyne, with the rising out of the Ploukette, besides their marche carriage, 2 cartes; sir Christofer Chevers, Pentney of Carhraughe, 1 carte; Bathe of Raffeecke, Kent of Danyston, Golding of Pierston, 1 cart, = 9 cartes.

Owt of the barony of the Navan: for Mr. Marshall, 4 cartes; Cusake fol. 129b. of Gerradistowne, Thomas Dillon, of Riverston, 1 carte; the lord of Trymbleston, the justice Dillon, Barnabe Skurloke, 2 cartes; the baron of the Novau; Michell Cusake, 1 carte; Richarda Kilbride, Evers of Retayne, Myeset of Laskartan, 1 carte; the portref of the Navan, the portref of Tryne, 1 carte, = 10 cartes.

Out of the barony of Ratothe and countie of Dublin: for Mr. Agarde 2 cartes; Caddell of Caddelston, Aynery Howth of Kellester, Thomas Wycombe of Drynan, Foster of Killieghe, 1 carte; sir John Travers, knight, Birforde of Kilrowe, 1 carte; Symon Barnewell, of Kilbrew, Talbot, of Robartestowne, Barnaby Evers, for Delahides lands, Wesley, of the Blackhall, 1 carte = 5 cartes.

<sup>1</sup> [Belgarde] Belgrade, MS.

1560.

Out of the barony of Dece: for captain Maners, 3 cartes; captain Audley, 4 cartes; the baron of Galtrym, James Dowdall, 1 carte, = 8 cartes.

Out of the barony of Moyfenraghe: captain Girten and 20 of sir Henry Radcliffes men, 4 cartes,

Out of the barony of Lune: for Mr. Marshall, 2 cartes; capten Cuffe, 2 cartes; sir Francis Harbart, Lenche [of] Donnower,<sup>1</sup> Rocheforde of Kerranston, the portreffe of Athboye, 2 cartes, = 7 cartes.

Out of the barony of Kenles: for the quenes secretary, 1 carte; capitain Warren, 1 carte; capitain Maners, 1 carte; capitain Cuffe, 1 carte; sir Thomas Barnewall, James Arverde, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

Out of the barony of Mergallen: for the quenes secretarye, 1 carte; capitain Audley, 1 carte; Mathew King, 1 carte; Thomas Fleming, of Stephenston; White of Clongell, 1 carte; Veldon of Raffyu; the soveraigne of Kenles, Hill, of Alenston, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

fol. 130.

Out of the barony of Dunboyne, and countie of Dublin: for Mr. Agarde, 1 carte; baron Bathe, baron White, Blakeney, of Sancerstowne, 1 carte; Hollywodde, of Tartayne, Patrike Russell, of Seton, Barthilmew Russell, 1 carte, = 3 cartes.

Out of the half barony of Fowre: Mr. Agarde, in money, 1 carte; the quenes secretary, in money, 1 carte, = 2 cartes.

Marche cariage: Flemyng, of Sydden, with the kerne of the Polles; Mape, of Maperathe; Drake, of Rathodd; James Betanght, of Moy-naltie; Ledwiche, of Kokeston.

Cartes to serve this journey in Methe: fredomes allowed:

Out of the barony of the Novan, cartes 10; out of the barony of Dece, cartes 8; out of Moyfenraghe, cartes 4; out of Dulyke, cartes 10; out of the barony of Donboyn, cartes 3; out of the barony of Ratothe, cartes 5; out of the barony of Skryne, cartes 9; out of the barony of Mergallen, cartes 5; out of the barony of Slane, cartes 5; out of the barony of Kenles, cartes 5; out of the barony of Lune, cartes 6; out of the half barony of Fowre, cartes 2,—summa, cartes 72.

#### In Dublin:

Out of the barony of Balrothry, cartes 10; out of the barony of Cowloke, cartes 8; out of the barony of Castellknocke, cartes 7; out of the barony of Newcastle, cartes 10; out of the crosse of the countie of Dublin, cartes 10; out of the barony of Rathdowne, marche cariage and 1 in money,—summa: cartes 46.

#### In Louth:

Out of the barony of Ferrarde, cartes 4; the barony of Ardye, the barony of Louth, the barony of Dundalke and Cowley,—cessed for cartes in one hundred pounds.<sup>2</sup>

#### In Kildare:

fol. 130b.

Out of the barony of Sawte, cartes 6½; out of the barony of the Naas, cartes 7½; out of the barony of Carbrye, cartes 4; out of the barony of Outer Inne, cartes 3½; out of the barony of Okethye, cartes 2; out of the barony of Connall, cartes 3; out of the barony of Killeullen, cartes 1½; out of the baronyes of Kilca and Mone, cartes 3; out of the barony of the Norraghe, cartes 2; out of the barony of Rebau, cartes 2; out of

<sup>1</sup> MS. indistinct. See pp. 15, 92.

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Videlicet, the hire of 25 cartes for 30 dayes, but they sholde answer for 39 cartes and a thirde parte of a carte, after the rate of 118 plovlandes in those baronyes conteyned." MS. damaged.

the barony of Offalley, cartes  $3\frac{1}{2}$ ; out of the barony of Clane, cartes 3; summa: cartes  $42\frac{1}{2}$ .

1560.

In Westmeath are nine baronies and are not charged with cartes but pay money when there is no rising out of the country:

Summa of all the cartes are  $167\frac{1}{2}$ .

The rising out of the county of Dublin and carriage appointed for the same:

Out of the barony of Balrothery:

James Barnewell, of Brymore, 2 men; Christofer Barnewell, of Gracedieu, 4 men, = 6 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte ex com. Mehe; Richard Fingles, of Kilsalhan, 1 man; in person, Patricke Finglas, of Waspelston, and 1 man; Bartilemew Bathe, of Lawndeston, 1 man; out of the barony of Balrothery, 1 carte, = 4 men; Robert Preston, of Balmadin, 2 men; in person, Crewse of the Nall, and 2 men; Patricke Tallon, of the Weston, 1 man; out of the barony of Balrothery, 1 carte, = 5 men; John Travers, of Ballyke, 2 men; Thomas Fitz Symonde of Curdub, 2 men; Mathew Begg, of Borranston, 1 man; William Coran, of the Corraghe, 1 man, = 6 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte ex com. Mehe.

Out of the barony of Cowloke:

In person, the lords of Howthe, 8 men; out of the barony of Cowloke, 1 carte, = 4 men; in person, Talbot of Malahide and 2 men; Tailor, of Swerdes, 1 man; Nycholas Stokes, of Swerdes, 1 man; out of the barony of Cowloke, 1 carte, = 5 men; baron Bathe, 3 men; baron White, 2 men; Blackeney of Sawcerston, 1 man, = 6 men.

fol. 131.

Out of the barony of Donboyne:

1 carte ex com. Mehe; Holywood, of Terteyn, 2 men; Patricke Russell, of Seton, 2 men; in person, Barthilmewe Russell, = 5 men; Caddell, of Cadelstown, 1 man; Amory Hoth, of Killester, 1 man; in person, Thomas Wycombe, of Drynan; Foster, of Killieghe, 1 man, = 4 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, one carte ex com. Mehe; in person, Marcus Barnewall; in person, Walter Golding of the Grange:

Out of the barony of Newcastle:

The justice Talbot, 1 man, = 3 men; out of the barony of Newcastle, one carte; tharchbishop of Duhlin, 8 men; in person, Talbot of Belgarde and 1 man; Barnewall of Dromnaghe, 1 man, = 11 men; out of the barony of Newcastle, 2 cartes.

Out of the barony of Castleknocke:

Barthilmew Dillon, of Kepocke, 3 men; in person, Thomas Beling, of Stradbally and 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Castleknocke, 1 carte; in person, Roger Finglas, of Portreston and 1 man; out of the barony of Ruthedowne, in person, Thomas FitzWilliams, of Merion, and 1 man, = 4 men; out of the barony of Castleknocke, 1 carte; sir John Travers, 4 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, in person, Birforde of Kilrowe, = 5 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, 1 carte, ex com. Mehe.

The rising owte of the countie of Mehe and carriage appointed for the same:

1560:

## Out of the barony of Duleke, [etc.] :

fol. 131b.

The viscount of Gormanston, 8 men; sir Gerald Aylmer, 2 men; Talbot, of Dardiston, 2 men, = 12 men; out of the barony of Duleke, 2 cartes; in person, Caddell of the Nall and 1 man; in person, Birte of Tullocke and 1 man; Hamlin, of Smithston, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Duleke, 1 carte; Sarswell, of Sarswelston, 1 man; in person, Bathe of Colpe; out of the barony of Slane, in person, Neterville of Douth and 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Slane, 1 carte; in person, Barnwall, of Stacallan, and 2 men; Barnewall, of Roweston, 2 men, = 5 men; out of the barony of Slane, 1 carte; Flemyng, of Siddan, with the kerne of the Polles marche carriage out of the barony of Skryne; in person, the lorde of Killen with the rising out of the Plunkettes beside the marche carriage; out of the barony of Skryne, 2 cartes; in person, the baron of Skryne and 3 men; in person, Tankarde, of Castletown, = 5 men; out of the barony of Duleke, 1 carte; in person, sir Christofer Chevers and 3 men; Pentney, of Cabraghe, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte; in person, Bathe of Ruffecke and 1 man; Keat, of Davyston, 2 men; Golding, of Pierston, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte; in person, Cusake of Gerrardston and 1 man; Thomas Dillon, of Ryverston, 3 men, = 5 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte.

## Out of the barony of the Novan :

fol. 132.

The lord of Trymlestone, 8 men; the justice Dillon, 2 men; Barnaby Seuriokke, 2 men, = 12 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 2 cartes; in person, the baron of the Novan and 2 men; in person, Michael Cusake and 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte; Richarde, of Kilbryde, 4 men; Evers of Retayne, 1 man; Myssett, of Lascartan, 1 man, = 6 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte; the portref of the Novan, 3 men; the portref of Trym, 3 men, = 6 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte.

## Out of the barony of Ratothe :

Symonnde Barnewell, of Kilbrew, 1 man; Talbot of Robertston, 1 man; Barnabe Evers, for Delshides landes, 1 man; in person, Wesley of the Blackehall and one man, = 6 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, 1 carte.

## Out of the haronyes of Dece and Moyfenraghe :

In person, the baron of Galtrym and 3 men; James Dowdall, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Dece, 1 carte.

## Out of the barony of Lune :

Sir Francis Herbert, 2 men; Lence of Donnowre, 1 man; in person, Rocheforde of Kerranston, the portref of Athboye, out of the barony of Lune, 2 cartes.

## Out of the barony of Kenles :

Sir Thomas Barnewell, 3 horsmen; James Arverde, 2 horsmen, = 5 horsmen; out of the barony of Kenles, 1 carte; Mape, of Maperathe, 1 horsman; in person, Drake, of Rathhodde, and 1 horsman; in person, James Betaghe, of Moynalte, and 3 horsmen; Ledwiche, of Cokeston, 1 horsman = 8 horsmen. Out of the marche carriage to have their carriage.

Out of the barony of Mergallen :

1560.

Thomas Fleming, of Steplinton, 3 horsmen ; White, of Clongell, 2 horsmen, = 5 horsmen ; out of the barony of Mergallen, 1 carte ; Veldon, of Raffin, 2 horsmen ; the suffroyn of Kenles, 2 men ; Hill, of Allenston, 1 man, = 2 horsmen, 3 fotemen. Out of the barony of Mergallen, 1 carte.

Here is no mention of the baron of Slaue and all the rest of the Plunkettes that are appointed to tary at home but are referred to use at your lordeshippes pleasures.

The citie of Dablin, for 60 men :

Out of the barony of Sawte,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  cartes ; out of the barony of Carbrye, 4 cartes. Item :  $10\frac{1}{2}$  cartes.

The towne of Drogheda, for 40 men :

Out of the barony of Ferrarde, 4 cartes.

The lorde lieutenant, 20 cartes :

Out of the barony of Balrothery, 5 cartes ; out of the barony of Cowloke, 6 cartes ; out of Castleknocke, 5 cartes ; out of the crosse of Dublin, 4 cartes.

Mr. Thesaurer, 9 cartes :

Out of the barony of Balrothery, 3 cartes ; out of the barony of Newenstell, 3 cartes ; out of the barony of Duleke, 3 cartes.

Mr. Marshall, 9 cartes :

Out of the barony of Skryne, 3 cartes ; out of the barony of the Novan, 4 cartes ; out of the barony of Lune, 2 cartes.

Master of thordynaunce, 9 cartes :

Out of the crosse of Dublin, 6 cartes ; out of the barony of Newcastle, 3 cartes.

Mr. Agard, 4 cartes :

fol. 133.

Out of the barony of Ratothe, 2 cartes ; out of Dunboyne, 1 carte ; out of the half barony of Fower in money for 1 carte.

Captain Waren, 7 cartes :

Out of Slaue, 3 cartes ; out of Duleke, 3 cartes ; out of Kenles, 1 carte.

Captain Girtton, the quenes secretary, and 20 of sir Henry Radcliffes men :

Out of the barony of Moyefenraghe, 4 cartes ; out of the barony of Sawte, in money for  $\frac{1}{2}$  carte.

Captain Maners :

Out of Dece, 3 cartes ; out of Kenles, 1 carte.

Captain Cuffe :

Out of Kenles, 2 cartes ; out of Lune, 2 cartes.

1566.

Captain Audley :

Out of the barony of Dece, 4 cartes ; out of Mergallen, 1 carte.

Mr. Secretary and his men :

Out of the barony of Mergallen, 1 carte ; out of the baronye of Rathedowne, 1 carte in money ; out of Kenles baronye, 1 carte ; out of the barony of Fowre, 1 carte.

Mathew King :

Out of Mergallen, 1 carte.

The cesse of Uriell remayneth at your lordshippes pleasur and the cesse of Westmeth and the marche caringe among the Birnes, Tooles, etc.

Note that there remayneth one carte in the Newecastell unlyuytted.

fol. 134.

[CL].—At Waterforde, the firste of Auguste, 1560 :

T. Sussex.—Where it appeneth to us, the lorde lieutenant and counsell, that a greate number of billes, causes and complaints exhibited unto us and remytted by us to the ordre and determynacion of dyvers persons rest by the negligence of them to whom the bills causes and complaints be remytted utterly undetermynd so as the parties complaining without obteynnyng of justice remayne still greved :

It is by us, the lorde lieutenant and the nobilitie and counsell, now assembled, agreed, ordered and concluded, that whensoever any bill, cause or complaynte shall be by us remytted to the hearing and determynacion of any person or persons, that the saide person or persons to whom suche bill cause or complaynte shalbe remytted shall, with suche convenient expedition at he or they maye, call before him or them the parties in the saide bill or complaints expressed and upon just examynacion of the matter shall take an upright and directe ordre, according to justice, whereupon he or they so by us authorised shall directe his or their letteres to the shrefe of the countie or other the quenes majesties officer or officeres to whom in that case it shall appertayne to see justice mynistered and executed, according to the ordre by him or them so taken the copie whereof signed with his or their handes he or they shall sende to the saide shrefe or other the quenes officer for his better instructing of that he shall have to doe.

fol. 134b.

And if any person or persons to whom any suche cause or complaynte shall be by us remytted, shall negligently or wilfully deferre or delaye the juste ordering of the matter therein conteyned and to sende his or their letteres with the copie of his or their ordre to the shrefe or other officer for the execution of the same, that then he or they who shall negligently or wilfully deferre or delaye the parties of justice in sorte above saide, shall upon due profe thereof before the lorde lieutenant and counsell forfeite to the quenes majestie the juste value of somuche as the partie greved shall by due ordre recover against the partie upon whom he shall complayne of all suche thinges as in the bill of complaynte so remytted were declared.

Provided that if he or they to whom any suche bill cause or complaynte shalbe remytted shall with convenient expedition advertise us of a juste cause why he or they cannot well ende that matter wherchy he may appoint the determynacion thereof to some other that then he shall not be within the compasse of this care ordre.

fol. 135.

And if any shrefe or other officer who shall receyve any suche lettere and copie of ordre from any suche person or persons to whom any

suche bill cause or complaint shalbe by us remytted shall negligently or wilfully deferre or delaye the juste execution of justice according to the ordre prescribed to him that then he shall forbite to the queenes majestie upon juste profe thereof the juste value of the thing expressed in theore.

1560.

Provided that if the sherifes or other officer be not of habilitie to put the same in execution that then he shall demaunde ayde of the chief person dwelling in that countie, and if the saide chiefe person shall refuse to ayde him, then the sherife to be discharged of all forfeiting and the chief person so refusing to gyve ayde to incurre the penaltie appointed to the sherife.

And for the better encouragemente of such as shall travaill therein it is ordered that the lorde hiewteut and counsaill shall in all remyttalles where they think the partie or parties to whom the bill, cause or complaynt shalbe remytted worthie to have any recompence for their travaill, appoint what recompence the partie groved shall geve to them for their travaill.

H. Dublin, cannc.—G. Kyldare.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—Roland Baltynglas.—John Caroghmore.—Edmonde Dunboyu.—Gerot Desmond.—G. Stauley.—W. Fitzwylliams.—Conor Thomonde.—Henry Radechff.—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—Thomas Cusake.—John Chaloner.—Francis Agarde.<sup>1</sup>

[CIL].—Orders<sup>2</sup> taken by the lorde hiewtennant and counsaill fol. 136. betwene the lorde Power and the gentilmen and freholders of the Powerne countrey, at Waterforde, the firste of Auguste, 1560 :

T. Sussex.—Upon complaynt and mocions on either partie exhibited and brought before us by the lorde Power, capitain of the Powerne countrey, in the countie of Waterforde, and the gentilmen and freholders of that parte of the saide countie adjoyning to the citie of Waterforde, we, the lord hiewtennant and the rest of the nobilitie and counsaill of this realme whose names are herunto subscribed, do ordeyne and adwarde articulary as ensuyng :

[1.] Imprimis : Whereas there was heretofore certain orders by us made decreed and adwarde betwene the saide lorde Power and the saide gentilmen and freholders at Waterforde, the xxviii<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre, 1558, we do eftsones by thise presentes ratife and confirme all and singular the saide orders to stonde in full force and effects.

[2.] Item : Whereas it hath been complayned that the saide lorde Power over and above the expences of theight horsemen and twelve kerne by our aforesaid ordre allowed unto him upon the saide countrey hath diverse tymes synce surcharged and burthened the same with superfluous and extraordinary numbres of the companies of the erle of Desmonde, the erle of Ormondes, the erle of Kildares and others cessed at his owne pleasure without thassentes or witting of the saide freholders and gentilmen, we do ordeyn that the saide lorde Power hensfurth upon all suche occasions and upon all the chardges to be put upon the countrey for any causes shall geve warnyng to all the freholders of the countrey in the parische churches where they dwell upon the Sondag before at what place and howro they shall assemble for that purpose.

And if the necessitie of the case require more speede, then he shall geve warnyng thereof by the serisantes at the manerion or chiefe howse of every suche freholder or gentilman within the saide countrey, and so fol. 136b.

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 135b. is blank.<sup>2</sup> In margin : "Copia."

1560.

order to be taken by the consent of the countrey for the indifferent bearing of those chardges when the same is occasioned by especiall lettere or comyssion for any cause touching the queenes service and when the comyng of any of them shalbe for their owne causes or pleasure then noon of the countrey to be chardged ne cessed with them but suche as be contented and geve their assent therunto.

[3.] Item: Whereas it hath been further complayned that the saide lord Power, over and above thexpences of the saide eight horsmen and twelve kerne, taketh capitaynes meate on them, whiche was not spoken of in the saide orders, it is by us nowe further for a more playne interpretation of that article declared and ordeyned that the bishop of Waterforde and the sherife of the countie of Waterforde shall with the assent of the freholders cause the saide eight horsmen and twelve kerne to be indifferently cessed upon the whole countrey the seventh of Auguste, and that the saide lord Power shall be accounted for one of those eight horsmen, and at all suche tymes as he shalbe occasioned to goo abrode or travaill for the apprehending of malefactours or for any other especiall or urgent service of the queenes majestie be may and shall take capitaynes meate and otherwise not:

And nevertlesse we do will his lordeshippe so to use and moderate the same as under colour of fayned service when there is noo cause he seeke not to oppresse the queenes majesties subjects there with capitaynes meate, being to his chardge comytted to be rather maynteyned and depended then impoverished and oppressed; and that at suche tymes as he shalbe occasioned to take capitaynes meate he do not briog any other trayne with him then is herehy to him allowed and this to contynue till further ordre be taken.

fol. 137.

[4.]—Item: Whereas it hath been complayned that for all beoffes and corne cessed and taken upon the saide countie for the furniture of the queenes majesties garrisons and fortes no payment hath been made to the countrey for the same, notwithstanding the saide lord Power hath receyved full payment of the queenes majestie for the same, we do ordeyne that touching all suche mattiere past as to come the money paid or hereafter to be paid for the same from the queenes majestie to thande of the lord Power shalbe paid unto the countrey in the presence of the bishoppe of Waterforde and the sherife of the saide countie for the tyme being, whom we will and authorise by these presentes to call upon the same and to see it doon.

[5.] Item: Whereas it is complayned that galloglasses have been cessed and charged upon the countrey by the lord Power and some of the gentilmen of the same countrey at their will and discretion unnecessarily and not for any respecte of service to be doon to the queenes majestie, we do ordeyn and appointe that hencefourthe the saide countrey be not chardged with any galloglasses nor with any other impositions other then is or shalbe appointed under thandewriting of the lordes lieutenant or governour of this realme for the tyme being:

And whereas also it hath been particularly complayned by Peter Aylwarde, one of the freholders of the said shire, that whare his chief bowse in the said countie called Feathelyke, was wonte to have been cessed of auncient tyme but only after the rate of one plowelonde and a half for the bearing of whatsoever cesses, claymyng the same in that sorte by an auncient freedom, and that sence the same by the lord Power and his seriauntes hath been cessed and chardged after the rate of two plowelonde: we do referre the same to be ordered by the lordes bussop of Waterforde, the sherife and gentilmen of the countrey, the

fol. 137b.



seventhe of Auguste, and all suche lyke cases that hereafter happen to be examyned adjudged and ordered by the freholders of the countrey in open assembly.

1560.

[6.] Item: Wheare it is further complayned that the said lorde Power, according to the custome of mere Irishe menue, dothe at suche tymes as he goeth to Dublin taxe and cesse the saide gentilmen and inhabitantes at suche commes of money for his expences as he thinketh good, we do ordeyne that he shall not taxe ne cesse any impositions upon the saide countie other then he shalbe appointed by the lorde lieutenant or governour of this realme for the tyme beinge.

H. Dublin, case.—G. Kyldare.—Rolande Baltinglas.—George Stanley.—Jacques Wingfelde.—Henry Radecliffe.—W. FitzWilliams.—John Plunket.—John Parker.—Francis Agard.—Robert Dillon.—Thomas Cusack.—John Chaloner.

Examyned and conferred with the originall therof, written in parchment and signed by the counsaillors afore named, the duplicien whereof is entered in the register booke of the courte of Waterforde.

[CIII.]—Orders<sup>1</sup> for the cessing of the countie of Waterforde, fol. 138.  
taken by the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, at Waterforde,  
the firste of Auguste, 1560:

T. Sussex.—Wheare it is complayned by the lorde Power and the rest of the gentilmen of that countrey that all cesses imposed upon the countie of Waterforde be for the most parte [w]holye levied upon the Powerne countrey, and that all distresses taken for the nonpayment of the cesses have been taken upon the saide countrey, whearby they be muche impoverished:

We do ordeyn therefore that as well all cesses imposed upon the saide countie of Waterforde this last yere passed as also that hereafter shalbe at any tyme by us imposed shalbe equally cessed and divided upon the whole countrey by the consent of the bishop of Waterforde, the lorde Power, sir Morishe Fitz Garrett and the sherife of the countie, for the tyme being, and others the gentilmen and freholders of the saide countie so as every quarter may beare his juste porcion thereof: and for that it appeareth unto us that sir Morishe Fitz Garrett, contrary to his othe and our ordre taken herin the xxxvij<sup>th</sup> day of November, 1558, hath not answered the porcion allotted to be borne upon the diocess for the saide laste yere, we ordre that the saide sir Morishe shall remayne in the maiors custody till he have seen restitution made to the lorde Power of so muche thereof as was allotted to his porcion and for his defaulte was paid by the saide lorde Power and gentlemen of the Powerne countrey or elles untill he hath put in sufficient suretie therfore unto the saide maior:

And for the like impositions cessed upon the saide whole countie for thether yere before this last yere passed, forsomuch as the saide sir Morishe Fitz Garrettes countrey lay that yere waste, we do ordre his countrey to be freed therof for that yere, and all the saide cesse and imposition for that yere levied or imposed on the saide countie of Waterforde shalbe equally borne upon the rest of all the same countrey to be differently cessed and divided upon the same by the saide lord bishop of Waterforde, the lord Power, the sherife of the saide countie, and others the gentilmen and freholders of the saide residue of that countie.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Copie."

1460.

And if there be any other in the countrey that have not paid his parte, we authorise the lorde Power and the sherife for the tyme being to take a sufficient distresse for the payment thereof and the same to deteyne till they have receyved payment for so muche as shall come to his parte, whiche they shall see repaid to sucho as hath already made payment to the quenes majestie of the premysses, of their doing wherin they shall advertise us with expedicion.

fol. 139.

Item: For the more indifferent cessing of every quarter, we do orde that the bishop of Waterforde, the lorde Power, sir Morish FitzGarret, and the sherife of the countie, the seventhe day of this moneth, at a place to them thought fitt, shall assemble the freholders of the whole countie, at whiche tyme they shall appoint for every quarter two sufficient cessours who shall from tyme to tyme scesse equall upou the quarteres to them appointed suche porcion of the sesse as shalbe allotted to the quarter under their sessing by thappointment of the saide bishop, lorde Power, sir Morishe and the sherife, at whiche tyme the porcions shalbe also allotted to every quarter for paymente of the sesses imposed upon the whole countrie thiese two yeres passed, as aforesaid.<sup>1</sup>

fol. 140.

[CIV.]—Orders<sup>2</sup> taken by the lorde liewtennaunt and counsaill, betwene the erles of Ormonde and Desmounde, at Waterforde, the firste day of Auguste, 1560:

T. Sussex.—Firste although for thunlawfull assembles made of late by eche of the saide erles it were convenient that either of them shoulde be at the least grevously punnyshed by long imprisonment and great fynes, yet considering their humble submyssion with repentaunce of their mysorders and promyse never tattempte the lyke hereafter:

It is ordered by us, the lorde liewtennants and counsaill, that theoffences of the saide erles therein comytted shalbe to every of them for this tyme remytted and forgiven, charging neverthelesse either of them to take hede how they attempte the like hereafter, as they will advoide theextremite of the daungiers that by the lawes of the realme doth thereunto bllonge.

Item: In correction and punnyshment of their breaches of the former ordres, it is ordered and awarded that eche of the saide erles shall paye and delyver two hundredth kyen at Loughlyn before the xx<sup>th</sup> of Seiptembre nexte, to come towardes her majesties buylding in Leyse, as a knowlege for their breaches of orders, which we advise them tattempte no more hereafter least we be therupon forced to cause them pay the whole forfitures.

fol. 140b.

Item: For thobserving of her majesties peace from hensfurthe by eche of the saide erles, their men, folowers and servanutes, it is ordered that eche of the saide erles shall delyver unto the undernamed commysioners, to be by them brought and delyvered unto the lorde liewtennaunt, for to remayne pledges at his pleasure and appointmente, during suche tyme as to him and the rest of the counsaill shalbe thought expedient, the persons here mentioned, that is to witt, John Butler, Piers Butler, and Edmounde Comyn of Toloncane for the erle of Ormonde; and John Fitz James of Desmounde, the white knight and John Browne for the erle of Desmounde.

Item: It is ordered that for a further assuraunce and hande for the saide observing of her majesties peace, eche of the saide erles shall acknowledge to stande bounde unto her majestie in two thowsanne

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 139b. is blank.<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Copia."

poundes, and for the payment of the same the manner of Kylmanyn in the countie of Waterforde with Glanowthirio and all thereto belonging to be payable of therls of Desmondes syde, and the manner of Blucke Castell in the countie of Mothe, with all thereto belonging of the erle of Ormondes syde, and the same recognisance and bande upon eche tithuall to be in force till it be revoked.

1560.

Item: It is ordered that eche of the said orles shall bring in and delyver unto thandes and ordra of the said commysioneres all such persones as be named in the severall billes subscribed with thandes of the said orles, and that the said orles shall from tyme to tyme delyver unto her majesties commysioneres for the tyme being all suche their men as shalbe demanded by any of her majesties commysioneres and that for the observing and fullfylling of this article, eche of the said orles dothe acknowledge to be bounde unto her majestie in a thousande pounde.

Item: It is ordered that sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of her majesties armye, sir Thomas Cusack, knight, and John Parker, master of the rolles, shalbe her majesties commysioneres, authorised to heare and determine all causes presently in controversie betweene the said orles for them, their men, followers and servants; and the commysioneres, to be at Clonmell for that purpose the fyfteenth day of this instant Auguste. fol. 141.

Item: It is ordered that eche of the said orles shall acknowledge to be bounde unto her majestie in one thousande poundes tabyde, fullfyll and performe both presently and from tyme to tyme all suche orders and adwarde as they the said commysioneres or any other commysioneres hereafter shal adwarde upon the said causes nowe in controversie or hereafter to be in controversie.

And further that the said commysioneres and all other commysioneres hereafter shal at their discretion take pledges of the said orles for the performace of their said orders and adwarde.

Item: The order taken betweene the said orles at Waterforde, the xxi<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre, 1558, is ratified and confirmed in all pointes, saving in suche as specify any arbitrement or umpiershippe and those clauses to be voyde for that tharbitantours and umpieres did not conclude.

For the full performace of all whiche the premysses eche of the said orles have not only subscribed theses presentes but also are sworn upon the holy Evangelistes, by them corporally towched in the presence of us, the said herde lieutenannt and counsaill, well and truly to observe and performe the same and every parte and poynt thereof. fol. 141b.

H. Dublin, came.—Thomas Ormonde and Ossorio.—G. Kyldare.—Rowlande Ballynglas.—Gerot Desmound.—Cour Thomonde.—Rolund of Cass[el].—William Fitz Williams.—Edmunde Dumbayne.—Henry Radclyff.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—Jaques Wingfield.—Francis Agarde.—Robert Dillon.—John Parker.—John Cludoner.

Examyned and confyrm'd with the copie of the originall writtin in parchmentes and signed by the counsaillours aforesayd and delyvered to the marshall at Waterforde.

30 Julij, 1560. Post meridien.—Given in at Waterforde:

fol. 142.

The names of such persones of the erle of Desmondes men whom the erle of Ormonde requirith to be furthecomynge to answer to hurtes comytted by them sothens the last subynassions and orders taken betwixte hotho the said orles, the xxv<sup>th</sup> of Maye, 1560, hereafter ensueth:

Firste: John O Carwell alias Slane Etles, proclaimed traitor.

Piers Grace, with dyvorse malefactours of his company.

Printed image digitized by the University of Southampton Library Digitisation Unit

1560.

Lysaghe McMoroughe Oconnor.  
 John Fitz Geralde, the erles brother.  
 Thomas Fitz Geralde, son to Morice Etotane.  
 McBrene Ogownaghe and his two sonnes.  
 Donalde Oge Mc Kighane in Tomonde.  
 Thomas Roo Fitz Geralde, brother to the erle.  
 William Bourke Fitz Edmund.  
 The White knight.  
 Shane McCrahes three sonnes, namely: Thomas, Teige and Dermode Downe.  
 There rest some other that be not yet named: Thomas Ormounde and Ossorie.

f. ol. 142b.

Given in at Waterforde, the 30 of July, 1560.—Post meridiem:

Thiese are the names of suche persons of Butlers countrey as have praid, spoiled and robbed the erle of Desmoundes countrey, as appeareth perticularly by a boke redy to be shewed of the day yere and facts thiese four yeres past:

John Butler, the erles brother.—Walter Butler.—James Butler.—Piers Butler, the sherife.—James Tohyn.—Thomas Purcell, baron of Logh-moye.—William Burke Fitz Tyhbode of Ballylogan.—John Butler, bastarde brother to the haron of Donhoyne.—Tyhbod McRic[hard] of the Grenan, and his three sonnes, William John and Davy, servauntes to the saide Tyhbod.

William, Redmond and Tyhbod, servauntes to the saide Tyhbod  
 Mathewe [and] Donogh Hogan, sonnes to William Hogan, servauntes to Tyhbode.

Richarde, Mathewe and Edmund, sonnes to William Nynaghe of the Grenan.

Hughe McThomas and Thomas Bakaghe O Hogan, servanthes to Tyhbode, aforesaid.

Thomas Comen, servaunt to Piers Butler.

Shane McPiers Keaghe, servaunt to the sherife of Tipperary.

Shane McTeige gaynke, servaunt to the saide sheryfe.

Nevau Duff Mc e Taggarde.

Thomas Vale Fitz James.

ol. 143.

Thomas Leester, horsman, servaunt to therle of Ormounde.

John Dullarde, horsman, servaunt to the said erle.

Thomas Shortall, horsman, one of the said erles men.

Patrick Duffe Comerforde, horsman.

Thomas Comerton, son to the sherife.

Richarde Comerforde of Killogho [h]is son.

James<sup>1</sup> Fitz John Grace, capitain of the erles gonners.

John Glasse McTeige McShane and his brother.

The two sonnes of William Purcell of Ballycoormoke.

Philippe O Dwere, capitain of his countrey.

These persones afore mencioned are the chief and ringleaders of suche injuries as was doon and commytted upon the erle of Desmounde, beside their hande, retynnue, and dyverse other persones whose names are not presently remembred.—Gerot Desmounde.

fol. 143b.

[CV.]—By the Lorde hiewtennant and counsaill, xxv<sup>th</sup> Julij, 1560:

Forasmuche<sup>2</sup> as it standeth with reason and equitie that sseses and impositions charged upon any countie or countrey should be indifferently

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "My lord of Upper Osserie to bring him furthe."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Vacet"

and eqally layed and borne throughoute the whole countie or countroy among them all : and that it is complayned unto us by the lorde Power and other the gentilmen and freholders of that parte of the countie of Waterforde neere and aboute the cite of Waterforde that in all sesses appointed to be levied and taken up in the countie of Waterforde for the fortes or elleswhene the burden and chardge therof hath wholly rested upon them withoute imparting of the same upon any other parte of the saide shire, to thier greate over chardge and detryments.

1560.

It is therefore nowe ordered by us, the lorde liewtennaunte and the rest of the quenes majesties counsaill of this realme, whose names are under this ordre subscribed that all and whatsoever sesses or imposicions concerning the quenes majesties affaires or service chardged or sessed upon the countie of Waterforde shalbe indifferently sessed levied and borne equally thorougho out and upon all the whole countie of Waterforde by the reverende fathor in God the bushop of Waterforde, the lord Power, sir Morice Fitzgarrett and the sherife of the saide countie for the tyme being, whom we authorise by vertue herof to call before them from tyme to tyme for that affaire the gentlemen and freholders of the said countie and with their advice and consentes to lay and chardge the said sesses indifferently upon the whole countie of Waterforde and therein from tyme to tyme to use sucho ordro and meane for the levieng thereof by pledge, distresse and otherwise as the use and custome of the said countie with equitie will beare.

Yeven under her majesties signet, at Waterforde, the xxvth of Julye, 1560.

[CVI.]—By the lorde liewtennante and counsaill :<sup>1</sup>

fol. 144.

T. Sussex.—Trustie and right welbiloved we greete you well, and whereas at our laste being at Waterforde the tyme served us not for to determyne the sutes and complaints whiche were there exhibited unto us, we sende unto you herewith bounde togedther suche of the saide billes as were not by us there determyned : Willing and requiring yon to see justice mynistred unto the parties so compendiously as you may in that behaulf and of your doing therein to certifiye us in due tyme.

Yeven at Rosse, the thirde of Auguste, 1560.

To our trustie and right well biloved the lorde hushop of Waterford; the lord Power, sir Morishe Fitz Garret, knight, the maieur of the cite of Waterforde, for the tyme being, and the sherife of the countie of Waterforde, for the tyme being, and to any two of them, of whom the said hushop or maieur to be alwayes one.

The like letters to the seneschall, justices and sherife of the countie of Weixforde. The lyke letters to the commysioners at Clonmel and Lymeryke ; and the lyke letteres to therle of Ormonnde, at one instante.

[CVII.]—By the lorde Hewtennant and counsaill,<sup>2</sup> at Dublin, fol. 144b. the xxv<sup>th</sup> of January, 1560[—61] :

T. Sussex.—Where there hath been complaynt exhibited before us, the lorde liewtenant and counsaill that there is muche money due as well to the inhabitants of the counties of Mothe, Dublin, Kildare, Westmethe and Lowthe for cesses of corne appointed for the furniture of the fortes the foure yeres last paste, as also to dyverse Irishemen for beves cesses for the like cause, notwithstanding that the quenes majestie

<sup>1</sup> In margin : "Copia."

<sup>2</sup> See entry on fol. 163b, p. 113.

1569. bathe delyvered money out of her treasurye to the victuallers appointed for the paymente and receipte thereof sufficient for the payment of the whole, saving certain sommes of money that be due unto them upon their accompte for the last yere only.

fol. 143.

It is therefore ordered and agreed by us, the lorde Hewtennant and counsell, that as well for the true payment of the countrie as also for the better and more speedy delyvering of the cesse appointed for this yere there shalbe present paymente made to the victuallers not only of all suche sommes of money as be due unto them upon their accompte for the laste yere but also that there shalbe delyvered to the victuallers so muche money out of her majesties treasure as shall pay presently for the proportion of corne and bieffes cesses for the furniture of the fortes for this yere as be conteyned only in a bill rated by the quenes majesties auditor of this realme and subscribed with his hande whiche some of money shalbe delyvered by the victuallers in forme folowing, videlicet:

The victuallier appointed to receyve the corne of Methe shall, upon the xxix<sup>th</sup> of this present January, delyver in the presencc of sir George Stanley, justice Dillon,<sup>1</sup> and sir Thomas Cusake, to the severall cessours of every barony within that countie so muche money as shalbe due to the inhabitantes of that barony for the cesse for this yere, at whiche tyme the forenamed commissioners shall gyve straitte commaundemete to the cessours that the whole proportion of corne be brought to the place appointed by the x<sup>th</sup> of February next.

The victuallier appointed for Westmethe shall do the lyke at Molyugar, the first of February, before the said sir George Stanleye, sir Thomas Terrell, and sir Richarde Tute.

The victuallier appointed for Lowthe shall do the lyke at Ardie, the firste day of Februarye, before the lorde of Lowthe, sir James Garlande and capitain Warren.

fol. 143v.

The victuallier appointed for Dublin shall do the lyke the xxix of Januarye at Dublin, before justice Plunket, baron Bathe, and Francis Agarde.

The victuallier appointed for the countie of Kildare shall do the lyke at the Nasse the first of Februarye, before the viscounte of Balfinglas, sir John Allen, sir Morishe Fitz Thomas, and Ewstace of Castell Marten.

All which commysioners before rehersed shall straitely chardge all the cessours to see the proportion of corne brought to the places appointed by the x<sup>th</sup> of Februarye, at whiche daies the forsaide victualliers shall also make paymente to the countie of all things they can demaunde of them:

fol. 146.

And if the foresaide commisioneres shall pereyve the whole countie shall not those daies repaire fully to demaunde the payment, then they shall hy proclamacion appointe another day within fyve daies after, where the victuallier shalbe and not departe till the counties hy the judgement of the commissioners shalbe fully paid and shall also cause every cessour to make lyke proclamacion within every barony that the people may have perfite knowledge of the place and tyme of their repaire for the paymente.

And touching bieffes cesses upon the Irishemen, the victualliers appointed to receyve them shall make payment to the capteins of the countres at the daies before rehersed, and if it shall appere to the saide commysioners that there be any other victualliers nowe dischargd, that do owe any thing to the countrie for the forsaide fowre yeres, that then they shall hy their letteres commaunde them to be at the places and daies

<sup>1</sup> Dillon] Dillonde, MS.

appointed and shall not suffer them to departe till they shall have fully satisfied and paid [all] that can be justly demanded of them.

1560.

H. Dublin, exauc.—Christofor Donsene.—Crystofor Howthe.—George Stanley.—Jo. Plankot.—T. Lokwood, dean.—John Parker.—Robert Drilon.—James Bathe.—John Alen.—Francis Agarde.—Jaques Wingfeld.<sup>1</sup>

[CVIII. 1.]—Thomas Sussex, comes, vicecomes Fitz Wauteres, fol. 149.  
dominus de Egremounde et Barnell, prouobilis ordinis garterii miles, omnium pencionarium et generosorum illustrissime principis ac domine Elizabeth, Dei gratia, Anglie, France et Hibernie regina, fidei defensoris, etc. et ad arma in regno Anglie capitaneus, capitalis iusticiarius omnium forestarum, parcourum, warenarum et clascarum ipsius domine regine citra Trentam, ac generalis locumtenentis dicte domine regie dicti regni sui Hibernie, ceterique suo maiestatis in eodem regno a consilio, universis et singulis presentes litteras nostras visuris vel quorum intererit salutem:

In veritatis ac rei perpetuam memoriam certificamus quod quum circa mensem Decembris, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, quedam navis nuncupata the Turtell dove de Parmareu in Sellandio, cujus guberentur et patronus Petrus Clarsson de Parmaren predicto tunc extitit, economus, vero seu dispensator, scriba vel bursarius, Jacobus Jacobson, alias Skutes, factor vero pro Alvero de Abrego, Hispanici mercatoris in Antwerpia degentis, ac oneratoris ejusdem navis, Diego Diavus, onusta merclibus Hispania fol. 1495.  
versus Antwerpiam ex Hispania vi tempestatis adacta, in vadousum litus de Fiddertie, provincia seu comitatus Wexfordie predicti regni Hibernie, adeo periclitabatur ut iidem gubernator et patronus, bursarius et factor, sponte sua, pepigerunt cum Alexandro,<sup>1</sup> Fernonsi episcopo, Davide Power, Petro Parcell et Patricio Browne, ejusdem litoris acolis et generosis, quatenus eorum auxilio et presidio quontam navis predicta bonorumque et apparatus ejusdem necnon mercium et bonorum omnium et quorumcumque in eadem navi onusto, recolligi et salvari quiverat omnium eorundem terciam partem dicti quatuor accole prenominati ipsismet ad usum suum proprium retinerent et haberent quiete et solute ab omni posteriori vendicione seu clameo cujuscumque cojus interesse vel referre poterit:

Itaque nave, bonis ac mercibus predictis (quam maxime fieri potuit) illorum ope et summa diligentia ad suum reductis et salvis, tertiarque parte omnium eorundem ipsis in mercedem ejusdem auxilii secundum pacta retenta et habita:

Tandem supervenientibus Jobanno Furlong de Horatone, generoso, Johanne Archer et Georgio Conway, mercatoribus oppidi de Rosse, habitisque tractacione cum prenominitis patrono et gubernatore, bursario et factore de empelone reliquarum duarum partium navis apparatus, bonorum ac mercliam predictorum universorum, vendiderunt illi en fol. 150.  
omnia et singula dictis Johanni Furlong, Johanni Archer, et Georgio Conway (anteriori illo pacto excepto) pro summa centum et sexaginta librarum sterling<sup>2</sup>, quarum centum quinquaginta libris secundum singraphum ejusdem pacti juxta ratum monete Anglicane persolverentur eis vicesimo die mensis Decembris predicti decemque libris pre manibus in moneta sterling<sup>2</sup> regni Hibernie, quod si solutio predictarum ecotum et quinquaginta librarum storting<sup>2</sup> monete Anglicane in promisso die

<sup>1</sup> Pf. 1465., 147, and 148 are blank.

<sup>2</sup> Alexander Derereux, bishop of Ferns.

1540. non soluta fuisset, quod tunc dicti emptores roborarent scenritatem dictæ solucions ejusdem summo duplici pignore vasorum argenteorum in sequestracione virorum indifferentium donec persolveretur summa predicta :

Persolverentque interim expensas predictorum vendencium suorumque consortium prout per singraphum inde confectum et manibus tam predictorum vendencium quam etiam predictorum emptorum subsignatum et a nobis visis perlectum et examinatum, presentibus eisdem partibus, pro certo stetit.

Sed quum postea predictus Alverus de Abrigo graviter ad majestatem predictæ domine nostre regina querelatus est quasi de injuria premissorum quoad se, vendencius ad se spectare proprietatem omnium mercimoniorum in navi predicta onustorum nec quoad vendicionem, eorundem, quemvis vendentium vel donantium premonitionibus, aliquod potestatis seu juris habuisse, atque idcirco litteras ex Angliâ a sue majestatis consiliariis, jussu sue excellentie, obtinuit nobis, predicto locumtenenti sue majestatis in Hibernia, directas, gerentes datum septimo die Junii, anno 1560, mandantes quatenus querelam dicti mercatoris in eisdem litteris transmissam, advorteremus, ceterasque que in causa illa ad equum et jus spectarent satagere curaremus :

Quibusquidem litteris per dictum Jacobum Skute ad nos prolatis circa vicesimum diem ultimi mensis Julii, illico auditis allegationibus suis, quas nomine predicti mercatoris Hispani vel ejus factoris procurator exposuit adversus emptores supradictos, mandata summouitionis direximus, ipsisque comparantibus per aliquot dies aures nostras attentas illorum interdigitationibus prebuimus, visoque et perpenso singrapho supradicto predictos emptores seu reos ad eorum causam honestandam prolato, contraque ad illorum instanciam, pereunciatum netorem seu procuratorem predictum qua auctoritate fretus causam predictum mercatoris Hispani prosequeretur et an valeret et sufficeret cuncta que in judicio seu terminacione litis predictæ competerent vice predicti mercatoris Hispani gerere et peragere, protulit quoad eam rem coram nobis instrumentum quoddam manu et sigillo privato Francisci Winter, factoris, et procuratoris predicti mercatoris Hispani, sufficienter iusti, firmatum signoque Henrici Broke, unius scribarum publicorum civitatis Londini seu notarii publici, (ut semetipse scribit) testificatum et roboratum, cujus verum exemplar presentibus annexavimus.

Quumque ulterius super ea de lite judicialiter processuri eramus post dies aliquot dictus procurator sive actor presentibus ipsis adversariis seu reis coram nobis fassus est, nempe apud oppidum de Rosse, predictum, tercio die Augusti, anno Domini 1560, se sinimur fretam auctoritate predicta unacum consensu predicti Petri Clarkson, patroni et gubernatoris navis predictæ actum demum fuisse et profitentis, non solum navem predictam et apparatus ejusdem verum etiam quumplurimam portionem mercium in eadem navi onustorum suamet propria bona esse de nova convenisse et pepigisse cum predictis Patrio Welshe, Georgio Conway et Michæle Archer sibi vendicanti interesse et jus predicti Johannis Archer, de vendicione et quietâ clamacione omnium et singulorum premissorum ipsis de cetero et preterito imperpetuum pro summa centum et sexaginta librarum sterling' currentis monete Angliæ solvendarum nunc vicesimum diem presentis mensis Augusti deducend' ut inde percillas summas illas que antea persolute sunt. Necnon quod restituent et permittent predictis patrono et gubernatori, ab omni clameo seu vendicacione liberam et extricatum navem predictam prout in presens super litis predictæ solo adcumbit quodque quoad expensas dicti patroni ac gubernatoris, borsarii et consortium eorum, et



expensas et dampna predictorum mercatorum, utraque pars ab altera restaret exonerata et quieta.

1560.

fol. 151b.

Quodquo dicti patronus et bursarius ex parte una (autemquam receperunt navem predictam) predictique mercatores ex parte altera, utraque pars alteri, sufficienter exonerant et acquiescant, signabant, sigillabant, et tradent, quodque utraque pars pro observatione et perspicutione premissorum se obligat alteri in ducentis libris sterlingorum currentis monete Anglie levandis et exigendis de bonis partis transgredientis ut merum et verum debitum parti observanti. Quibus omnibus et singulis non solum in scripto ita confecto et manibus utriusque partis subsignato in presentia nostra ostenso et perfecto verum etiam ejusdem scripti verbis per utramque partem coram vobis ore confectis requirentibusque publicum sibi instrumentum inde confici priusquam omnia scripta et causarum actionis quoad omnia et quecumque premissorum in presentia nostra abruptum et deleri.

Nos, ad eorum omnium requisitionem, dicta hec in scriptum hoc publicum redigi jussimus, ac non tantum ad scriptionem signorum nostrorum qui presentibus interfuimus, nostro scripta hec firmavimus, sed insuper sigillo illustrissime regine domine nostre quoad causas publicas actorum consilii suis majestatis utimur, in majorem fidem et testimonium fol. 152. omnium et singulorum premissorum roboravimus.

Data in villa de Rosse predicta, in regno Hibernie, tercio die Augusti, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo, et anni regni predictae illustrissime regine, domine nostre, secundo [1560].

[CVIII. 2.]—Universis et singulis Christi fidelibus ad quos presentes fol. 152b. littere pervenerint Franciscus de Winter, mercator de Antwerpia, London commorans, salutem in Domino sempiterna: Cum honorabilis vir, Alberus de Brien, mercator Hispanus, in Antwerpia residens, sponte omnibus modo, via, jure, cana et forma quibus potuit melioribus fecit ac solemniter ordinavit et decrevit me, prefatum Franciscum de Winter et Adrianum de Grote in Hibernia residentem, conjunctim et quemlibet nostrum in solido actores, factores ac nuncios generales et speciales, ita tamen quod generalitas specialitati non deroget, ad vicem et nomina dicti Alberi et pro eo petendi, exigendi, recuperandi, habendi et recipiendi ab omnibus et singulis persona et personis commune societate, collegiis et universitatibus quibus intererit tradere, consignare et restituere, tenebuntur, omnes et singulas illas merces, res, bonaque que super salvata et recuperata fuerint Waterfordie in Hibernia ex nave nuncupata Turtur, cui profuit magister seu patronus Petrus Incolai ex Farnherenda Hollandie quo ibi naufragio perit aut per ventum eorundem. Et de his que habuero recipere et recuperare acquiescantiam sive scedulas, exoneraciones una seu plures, dandas et concedendas cum pacto solempni et valido rem semel habitam amplius non petendam. Et super quibuscumque dubiis, differentiis et difficultatibus motis et movendis quomodolibet cum ipsis occupatoribus dictorum bonorum aut aliis quibuscunque fol. 158. concordandis, paciscendis, transigendis et compromittendis in arbitros, arbitratores et amicabile compositores semel et pluries, ac quotiens mihi, dicto Franciscus et Adriano de Grote predicto et alteri nostrum ac coram quibuscunque iudicibus et justiciis ecclesiasticis et secularibus easqueque qualitatibus existant experiri et comparandi unum seu plures alios procuratores cum simili aut limitata potestate substituendos eamque sive eos revocandos et insuper omnia alia facienda que casuum merita postulavit et requirunt usque ad realem executionem ac damnum generaliter seu specialiter in premissis et que inde dependerint omnia et singula alia facienda, dicenda, procuranda et administranda que

1560.

dictus Alberus faceret seu facere posset dam omnibus et singulis promissis presens personaliter interesset et negocium exigeret presenciam personalem aut mandatum specialius presencio prout per instrumentum procuratorium desuper confectum, gerens datum apud Autwerpiam vicesimo tercio mensis Februarii ultimi preteriti, ac stipulatum eorum perito viro Antonio Amala, notario publico, cui imbecatur relatio, plenius liquet et apparet, vigore, virtute et auctoritate ejusquidem procuratoris; Noveritis me, prefatum Franciscum de Winter fecisse, ordinasse, constituisse et in loco meo substituissse illectos mihi in Christo Inegum de Baldaram, Franciscum de Baldaram de Hispania et Jacobum Escote de Pomaren in Hollandia, scrivanum navis, conjunctim et divisim ac quemlibet eorum per se et in solido meos veros, certos, legitimos et indubitatos procuratores et substitutos ad predicias merces, boas et mercimonias petendum, exigendum, levandum recuperandum et recipiendum ac detentores iade et quemlibet eorum si necesse fuerit arrestandum, attachiandum, inprisonandum et extra prisonam deliberandos ac eorum quibuscunque dominis iudicibus et justicie ministris comparendos agendas petendos et respondendos, generaliterque omnia nlia et singula in et circa premissa requisita et oportuna facienda, ngendo, dicenda, procuranda, sollicitanda, et perficienda que egomet facere possem sive deberem si presens et personaliter interessam. Idam et gratum habentem et habituram totum et quicquid dicti mei attorney sive substituti fecerint, et eorum aliquis fecerit, in premissis per presentes.

fol. 153b.

In ejus rei testimonium presentibus sigillum meum opposui. Data daodecimo die Junii, 1560, anno regni serenissime domine nostre Elizabeth, Dei gratia Anglie, France et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. secundo [1560].—H. Broke.—Per me, Franciscum Winter.—Sigillavit, subscripsit et deliberavit in presentia predicti notarii publici.

[Letter to Shane O'Neill.]

fol. 154.

[CXIX. 1.]—Per dominum locumtenentem consiliariosque regios:

Accepimus literas tuas ex xvi<sup>to</sup> hujus mensis, quibus et nostras tibi traditas fuisse intelleximus. Nostris autem diem tibi inlaximus, videlicet, xx. hujus mensis, quo ad nos ad Drogheda venias ut ibi de tuis rebus quid statuerat regia majestas significare possimus. Ad quas respondes te certas petitiones misisse ad regiam majestatem et inter alia quavisisse ut sua majestas tibi mitteret protectionem perpetuam pro te tisque ut non liceret nobis vel alicui alii gubernatori vel locumtenenti hujus regni te tuosve arrestare aut detinere pro aliquibus actionibus quoties ad nos accederes, sed solo modo tenere pignora tua in rebus mobilibus et quod regine majestas ad te scripsit commississe se determinationem et concessionem tuarum petitionum nobis, ideoque hortaris nos ut scribamus tibi qualiter agemus tecum quantum ad illam perpetuam protectionem antequam accedas ad nos ut desideramus, et quas ex aliis petitionibus concessuri sumus et quas negabimus igitur litterarum tuarum intentionem quoad predicta considerantes hijs prout se res habet respondere duximus: regiam celsitudinem vobis quidem in mandatis dedisse ut prius cum te ipso presente tractaremus non minus quoad protectionem illam perpetuam tibi tisque concedendum quam quoad ceteras omnes illas petitiones tuas particulatim et articulatim deinde quid in omnibus aut singulis illis annuerit aut velit sua majestas tibi et coram et presenti responderemus. Proinde niter quoad illorum quidquam nisi te presente neque risolvere neque respondere commissionem ullam habemus.

Hortamur ergo te, ut beneplacitis et resolutionibus suo majestatis excipicandis, prout deest, te expedias ut adsis nobiscum apud Drogheda xxx. die hujus mensis Augusti, ubi te in tempus illud expectamus:

1560.

Quod si quidvis hesitas aut dubitas de querelis ullis corporis tui libertatem veniendi vel redeundi illo duntaxat tempore impetentibus, nos ea in parte protectionem tibi concessuri sumus sub scriptis et munitate nostris sufficientibus que tibi venieat ad Curia Bradagho occurrent et tradentur xxviii hujus mensis quatenus tollatur circa hujusmodi cautiones omnis occasio timendi aut excusandi, quominus te in omnibus geras bonum atque humilom sue majestatis subditum secundam spem illam bonam quam sua majestas de te concepit.

fol. 154b.

Et quantum attinet ad illas injurias nunc nobis conqueris de Oregaly, quandoquidem ipso Oregaly erga majestatem domine regine omnesque suos ligeos se bonum subditum et ligenum exhibet, profiteturque ac firmiter promisit in omnibus se sisti et statum ordini et judicio nostro de restitutione et satisfactione super quibuscunque injuriarum querelis tam tibi tum aliis: ideoque illum sub majestatis sue protectione et justicia vim pati indignum fore concessimus.

Itaque te serio hortamur ut violenter ulciscendi omnem ansam et occasionem abjicias, referasque nostro judicio causas illarum querelarum tuarum terminandas et componendas quam tute presens nobis aderis, nbi eadem Oregaly tum quoque coram nobis adesse jubeamus, non dubitans quin in omnibus tibi justiciam exhibebimus:

De illo vero quod scribis te Scottorum quendam numerum recipisse ac retinere, admiramur certe presertim cum tam serio et data fide professus es ac promiseris in contrarium, cujus rei tandem memorem admonitum optamus, ut dismissis Scottis illis omnes occasiones suspitionis exnas et deas, exemplumque illud boni et bene animati subditi prestare ne emiseris.

Atque ita te valero volumus. E Drogheda, xx<sup>o</sup> Augusti, 1560.

[CIX. 2.]—Per domium locumtenentem consiliariosque regio: <sup>1</sup> fol. 155.

Omnibus ad quos presentes littere pervenerint salutem:—Sciatis quod cum Johannem Oneyll, primogenitum comitis Tirouie, ad nos accedere et coram nobis adesse apud Drogheda, xxx<sup>o</sup> die hujus mensis Augusti, volumus ac jussimus, ideoque dictum Johannem Oneyll libere atque absque ulla impetitione, impedimento seu molestacione accedere et recedere concedentes ac volentes eundem Johannem omnesque suos homines et sequaces itineris sui predicti comites et necessarios in protectionem et tutelam nostram pro hac vice et itinere suo predicto suscipimus, dantes ipsi et dictis suis hominibus comitibus et necessariis libertatem et liberam facultatem, potestatem et veniam hinc ad Droghedam predictam in diem predictum accedendi presentes esse, et ad suos consuetos lares redeundi absque ulla ligeorum subditerum domine regine molestacione, arrestacione, remoracione, impetitione seu impedimento.

In cujus rei testimonium hiis presentibus nomina nostra adscriptimus. Dato e Drogheda, xx<sup>o</sup> Augusti, 1560.<sup>2</sup>

[CX.]—At Drogheda, the xx<sup>th</sup> of Auguste, 1560: fol. 156.

T. Sussex.—It is condescended concluded and [a]greed by us, the lorde Lieutenant, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme and the rest.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "The copie of the protection granted to Shane Oneyll, delyvered to the lorde of Louth to be given to the said Shane if he come to Curicke Bradagho at the day lynnyed."

<sup>2</sup> Fol. 155b. is blank.

1560.

of the queenes majesties counsaill of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, assembled at Drogheda, the day and yere above written, in thabscnce and bihaulf of the rest of the nobilitie and counsaill of the same being presently absent by excuse, and employed in her highnes affaires elliswheare, that for sundry earnest respectes and considerations tending to the furtheraunce of her majesties service, therō shalbe a generall hosting proclaimed by writt, according to thameleat custome, for thirty dayes after the rate of thre plowe lande to a carte.

The same to meete at suche place and tyme as shalbe upon eight dayes warnynge by proclamacion from us, the lordē liewtennaut, ordered and appointed.

H. Dublin, cance.—G. Kyldare.—Christofor Donsenc.—P. Barnewell, lord of Trimletiston.—Alex. Darensis.<sup>1</sup>—W. Fytzwylliams.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—John Travers.—Jacques Wingfeld.—Thomas Lokwod, dean.—Fraunces Harbart.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CXI.]—At Drogheda,<sup>2</sup> the xxith of Auguste, 1560 :

The lordē liewtennaut and counsaill at this present considering that the queenes majesties fortes and othor her highnes holdes and garrisons are disfurnished of necessarie provision, chiefly wheate and other grayne, for their present relief, the tyme being nowe moost propice to put order for provision of the same, do will and stritely chardge that no grayne be bought and carryed conveyed or sent out of any countie within the Englishe Pale, in whiche the same is at this present growing or remayning, untill her majesties saide fortes holdes and garrisoas be fully and sufficiently in that behaulf purveyd and furnished, upon payne of the seysure and forfeiture of the same grayne so bought and carried, conveyed or sent, the one moytie to be to the queenes majesties use and thother unto the seysour himself :

Willing and stritely chardging and commaunding all and every her highnes officers mynisters and subjectes not only to have especiaill eye and consideration to the premysse, but also to be from tyme to tyme aiding and assisting to all those that shall put this oar proclamacion in dne execution. Not failing hereof as you and every of you do tender your duties, the service of her majestie and the furtheraunce of the publike weale and will further answere for the contrary at your perill.

W. Fitzwilliams.—Jaques Wingfelde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 157b.

[CXII.]—At Drogheda, the xj<sup>th</sup> of September, 1560 :

T. Sussex.—Memorandum : We, the lordē liewtenant, the lordes and nobilitie of this realme with the rest of the queenes majesties counsaill, assembled at Drogheda, and considering as well the disfurniture of her highnes fortes in Leix and Offally and othor her majesties holdes as also the tyme of the yere to be moost propice for the victuelling of the same, concluded upon a generall sessē as well of whoato and malle as bieffes, swyne and othor provysion for the whole yere, the same to be levied in maner and fourme folowing, that it is to saye :

In the countie of Methe, one thowsaunde fortye-sixe peckes wheate and one thowsaunde eight hundredthe threscore sixtene peckes malle, whereof the thirde parte to be beare malle. The wheate and beare malle

<sup>1</sup> Alexander Craik, bishop of Kildare.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : "Copie."

at foure shillings, sterling, the pecke and the ote malte at two shillings eight pence, sterling, the pecke.

1560.

In the countie of Dublin: sixe hundrethe fouretene peckes wheate, and one thowsaunde eight peckes malte, after lyke rate, price and division as before.

In the countie of Kildare: sixe hundrethe, threschore peckes wheate, and seven hundreth foureschore peckes malte, after the like rate and division.

In the countie of Uriell<sup>1</sup>: sixe hundreth tenne peckes wheate and eight hundreth three schore peckes malte, after lyke rate and division.

In the countie of Westmeth: three hundretho thirty and nyne peckes wheate and fyue hundrethe tenne peckes malte, after the same. fol. 158.

The whole proportion to be brought in to the places by ———<sup>2</sup> next at the furthest, that is to saye, the corne of Meth to the towne of Trymme, the corne of Kildare to Athye. The corne of Uriell to Drogheda, the corne of the countie of Dublin to the towne of the Nasse, and the corne of Westmeth to suche places as by comyssion hereafter shalbe appointed.

And for the sesse of beofes and swyne, to be levied in Irishe mennes countreys and upon parte of the shires west warde, there are letteres to be writtin :

To ORailly for biefes two hundrethe and one hundreth swyne.

To the Annally: one hundreth beofes and fyfthe swyne.

To Magoghagane: fyfthe beofes and twenty and fyve swyne.

To Macoughlane: thirty beofes and fyfthe swyne.

To OKelly: threschore beofes and thirty swyne.

The Birnes: one hundreth beofes, and fyfthe swyne.

The Toles of Omally: twenty beofes and tenne swyne.

The countie of Catherlaughe: one hundreth and fortye biefes and twenty swyne.

Upper Ossorie: one hundrethe beofes and fyfthe swyne.

Ocarroll: one hundreth biefes, fyfthe swyne.

The countie of Tipperario: one hundreth beofes, fyfthe swyne.

fol. 158b.

The countie of Waterforde: one hundreth beofes, fyfthe swyne.

Ferney: fyfthe beofes twenty fyve swyne.

Hughe Oge of Dartrye: thirty beofes, fyfthe swyne.

The Kellyes beyonde the Sneke: threschore beofes, thirty swyne.

McMahones countrey: one hundreth kyne, fyfthe swyne.

The bief at twelve shilling sterling and the porke at two shillings eight pence sterling.

It is further concluded that in the countie of Weixforde there shalbe assessed fyve hundreth peckes otes at twenty pence, sterling, the pecke :

In the county of Kilkenny two hundreth peckes otes, at twenty pence sterling the pecke, the said otes to be delyvered as followeth that is to saye: They of Weixforde at the towne of Weixforde, those of Kilkenny at the towne of Kilkenny.

And further, it is ordered that the said corne shalbe delyvered at two severall tymes in equall porcions, that is to saye, the fyrste parte on this syde ———<sup>3</sup> next, the secunde and laste parte before ———<sup>4</sup>.

And that the corne of the counties of Meth and Westmeth shalbe after the measure and pecke of Trymme, Dublin, and Kildare according the pecke of Dublin and Lowriho after the measure of Drogheda, and for the otes of Kilkenny according the measure of Kilkenny, and those of Weixforde after the pecke of Weixford. fol. 159.

<sup>1</sup> Louth.<sup>2, 3, 4</sup> Blank in MS.

1560.

H. Dublin, cano.—T. Louithe.—Rolond Baltynglas.—Jenieo vic. of G[ormanston].—W. Fitzwyllyams.—Henry Radecliff.—Christofer Kyllen.—Jo. Plunket.—John Travers.—G. Gerrard.—Thomas Cusake.—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

Postscript: It is likewise ordered and assented unto by us, the saide lorde lieutenant and counsaill, that the said subjectes shall have allowance for the carriage of the saide corne to the fortes as ensueth: Kyldar countie for every pecke of those betwene the Liffye and the forte in Leix 6d. sterling; for every pecke in the rest of the countie of Kyldar to the forte in Leix 8d. sterling.

Countie of Dublin: For every pecke of the saide countie to the forte in Leix, excepte the barony of Balrothery, 10d., sterling; for the barony of Balrothery, 12d., sterling; to the forte in Leix. Countie of Meche, for every pecke of the barony of Denboynes and Ratothe to the forte in Leix, 10d. sterling, and all betwene Trymme and the forte in Offailly, 6d. sterling the pecke; betwene Slane and the forte of Offailly the pecke, 8d. sterling. And all beyonde Slane to the forte 10d. sterling, for the pecke.

Postscript: Also we likewise will and chardge you to sesse on every plowe lande within the saide countie for the furniture of the howshoulde of the saide lorde lieutenant two peckes of wheate and three peckes of malte whereof the thirde parte to be heare malte, the same to be delyvered at suche place and tyme as —.<sup>1</sup>

fol. 159b.

[CXIII.]—At Dublin, the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of Septembre, 1560:

T. Sussex.—Whereas for dyvers considerations it pleased the queenes majestie to sende over three hundrsth souldiers unto the accrew of her highnes army and power in this realme, it is nowe thought meete and ordered by us the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, in consideration of an universall quietnes nowe in this realme, that her mojestie be no further burdened with thentertainment of them so sone as they moye receyve their full pay and be transported into Englande.

G. Kyldare.—Jenieo vic. of G[ormanston].—P. Barnewall, lord of Trimletiston.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofer Kyllen.—W. Fitzwyllyams.—G. Stanley.—John Plunket.—John Travers.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Jaques Wyngfeld.—Francis Agarde.—Humfre Warene.

fol. 160.

[CXIV.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsaill at Dublin, the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of September, 1560:

The forme of letters ordered to be sent to the sessours of every barony within the Englishe Pale:

T. Sussex.—Sessours of the barony of. —<sup>2</sup>: Wheare complaints is made that the souldiours under the leading of —<sup>3</sup> be not so placed within that barony as they maye have lodging and victuelles convenient and fitt for them, and also that the same souldiours do misbehave themselfe and oppresse thinhabitants with dyverse exactions and exoracions, we will and commande you for redresse of the premysses to see these our orders to be strictly observed within all that barony as ensueth:

<sup>1</sup> MS. cut away.<sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup> Blank in MS.

1560.

[1.] Firste: the souldiours to be placed upon good and hablo husbandes, where they may have suche lodging victuelles and necessities as shalbe fitt for them, videlicet, upon the fleshe daies, brende, drinke and fleshe; and upon the fishe daies, brende, driuke and fishe or white mentes; and the rest of the towne to be contrilatorie thereto and not to suffre the hosts to agree with the souldiour for any money or lyke exaction for his lodging victuelles or other furniture whiche he ought to have but that he serve him of the same in suche sorte as is before declared. And upon any disordre in the promyses that ye see it your-selfe redressed yf ye maye and if ye cannot then to complayne to the capitain of that bande and the nexte justice of peace.

Item: That no woman, boye, dogge, ne horse be sessed upon any hosts otherwise then for every horseman two horses and one boye.

[2.] Item: To allowe the souldiour for his horsemeat day and night only sixe sheafes of otes, double bande with hey and gley; and where there is no hay and gley, then twelve sheafes double bande for every horse, day and night, and for every hackney eight sheafes double bande. And where there be no sheafes made with double bande there tallowe them onlye the double of those sheafes for every horse and hackney.

And every sheafe of otes to be delyvered without stripping, heating or any other gayle, wherby there shalbe lefte any lease come in the sheafe then is brought out of the field and layed in the reeke.

And if you, the sessionrs, shall suffre in that barony the breache of any of thess our orders, or any enormitie or misbehaviour betwene thinhabitants of the barony and the soldiers there appointed to be placed, and do not forthwith see the same reformed or enforme and complayne therof to the capten and justice of peace, as aforesaide, and for lacke of redresse there, to sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of tharmy, and for lacke of redresse there to us, the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, then we will not only pponyshe you for the same your negligence and disobedience but also cause you to satisfie the partie greved.

Wherefore see yo faill not in this behaulf in any wise as ye will answer for the contrary at your perill.

G. Kyldare.—Jenieo, vic. of G[ormaston].—Christofor Kyllen.—Roland Baltynglas.—P. Barnewall, lord of T[rinletiston].—W. Fitzwilliams.—George Stanley.—John Phunket.—John Travers.—Thomas Cuske.—James Bathic.—Jaques Wyngfeld.—Francis Agard.—Humfro Warens.

[CXV.]—At Dublin, the xxviii<sup>th</sup> of Septembro, 1560:

fol. 161.

T. Sussex.—It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde lieutenant and counsaill whose names be hereunto subscribed, that for certaine necessarie fortificacions to be buylded in Leix and Offalley there shalbe sessed in the countie of Dublin two hundred men and fyfye garrans with carres, in the countie of Metho cccc. men and c. garrans with carres, in the countie of Kildare cc. men and l. garrans with carres, and in the countie of Westmoth ec. men and l. garrans with carres to be at the Blacke forde and the forde in Offalley every of them with an axe, pikaxe, spade or shovell, furnished of xliiij daies victuelles for the daies here assigned as hereafter particulerly easmeth, that is to witt:

Of the countie of Dublin two hundred men and fyfye garrans with carres to be at the Blacke forde the xliiij day of the next Octobre.

Of the countie of Metho two hundred men and fyfye garrans with carres.

1560. And of the countie of Westmeth one hundrethe men and xxv garrans  
with carres to be at the forte in Offally the same xliii<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre.
- fol. 161b. And more of the saide countie of Meth two hundrethe men and  
yfifte garrans with carres.
- And also of the saide countie of Westmeth one hundreth men and  
xxv<sup>th</sup> garrans with carres to be at the saide forte in Offalley the xxviii<sup>th</sup>  
of the saide Octobre, and of the countie of Kyldare two hundreth men  
and fyfthe garrans with carres to be at the Black forde aforesaide the  
same xxviii<sup>th</sup> of Octobre [1560].
- G. Kyldare.—Jenico, vic. of Gormanston.—Roland Baltynglas.—T.  
Darensis.—Christofor Kyllen.—P. [Barnewall], lord of Trimletiston.—  
W. Fytzwylliams.—George Stanley.—John Plunkett.—John Travers.—  
James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—Jaques Wingfeld.—  
Patrike Whyte.—John Chaloner.

fol. 162. [OXVI.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsell :<sup>1</sup>

T. Sussex.—Where upon the fall of the base coynes in England there  
somethe to arise some doubt for paying and receyving within this  
realme of those kyndes of coynes and howe they shulde be currant here  
in this realme: It is for the decyding thereof thought fytt to us the  
lorde lieutenant and counsell to gyve notyce to all the quenes majesties  
subjectes by this our proclamacion that all those kyndes of base  
coynes be and ought to be currant within this realme of Irelande  
in suche sorte and at suche rates as heretofore by proclamacion was  
appointed: That is to say, every teston that was the fourth of October  
in the first yere of the quenes majesties raigne currant in Englande at  
six pence shulde be from hensforthe and so still is currant within this  
realme of Irelande for and at eightpence, sterling; and that all other the  
base coynes of Englande shulde from hensforthe and so still be currant  
within this realme after lyke value in suche sorte and forme as in the  
said proclamacion for the rating of those coynes is specified and declared.

Wherefore we straightly chardge and commande all the quenes  
majesties subjectes within this realme that no man presume to pay or  
receyve any kynde of those forsaid base coynes now proclaymed downe  
in Englande at other rates then by the said former proclamacion was  
appointed and in this is rehersed upon payne by the lawes in suche cases  
provided.

fol. 162b.

And for thadvoyding of the gredynes of sondry persons that wolde  
take occasion hereby to rayse and enhance the prices of all thinges to  
the grete discomodyte of the [w]hole body of the realme, we will and  
commande all mayors, justices of the peace, bayliffes, shrieffes, constables  
and all other the quenes majesties officers that they according to ther  
vocations and trust commytted to them be carefull and diligent as well  
in seeing of the markettes furnished with all victualles and other thinges  
necessary as also to see that the same be solde at pryses reasonable that  
by the insatiable gredynes of a fewe the [w]hole comonwelthe of this  
realme be not hyndred.

Dated at Duhlin, this xxix<sup>th</sup> of October, in the seconnde yere of the  
quenes majesties most prosperous raigne [1560].

The true copy of this proclamacion for the contynuaunce of the base  
coynes of Englande to be currant here at viiid., sterling, le pence.  
Signed by the lorde lieutenant and counsell, videlicet:

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "A proclamacion upon the fall of the base coyns of Englande,  
declaring how those coyns should be valued here."



Hugh Dublin, canceller, G. Kildare, Rowlande Baltinglasse, Christofer Houshe, W. Fitzwilliams, G. Stanley, H. Radeclif, J. Plunkett, R. Dillon, James Bathe, J. Wyugfield, T. Cusake, F. Agarde, Mr. Desse,<sup>1</sup> F. Harbarde, H. Warren, J. Challoner.

1560.

[CXVII.] By the lorde lieutenant and counsaill :

fol. 163.

T. Sussex.—We grete you well: And whereas upon sute made to the quenes majestie by Water Hope, it was her highnes pleasure that he shulde have in lease for terme of yeres certain parcelles of landes lying in Conaughta, belonging to the howse of Kylmaynan, nowe annexed to her majesties crowne imperiall, videlicet, the howse of Saint Johnes of Randome with thappartenances; the parsonage of Balluncleare, the townes of Clowne Mackanyn, the parsonage of Kynneleghin, the parsonage of Kyltaraghta and Kilvekena, the howse of Saint Johns in Gallwaye, with all their appurtenances, in consideration that he hath reveled and brought to light the saide landes heretofore concealed and not answered to her highnes or her progenitoares:

We lett you witt that because presently we cannot take ordre for the survey therof we are contented and pleased that the saide Walter Hope shall have bolde and enjoye the saide parcelles of landes with their appurtenances with all profittes and commodities belonging to the same during our further pleasure for the which he shall answer rent to her majestie according to suche survey as shalbe made therof.

Wherefore we chARGE and commaunde as well all suche as be occupiers and inhabitants of the saide landes to permitt and suffre him quietly without any your lettes or impedimentes pensibly to enjoye the same; as also all other her highnes officers mynisters and loving subjectes to be ruling and assisting to put him in possession therof and to maynteyne him therein till our further pleasure be otherwise known.

Yeven at Loughlin the xviii<sup>th</sup> of November, 1560.

H. Dublin, canceller.—W. Fitzwilliams.—John Plunket.—James Bathe.—John Travers.—Thomas Lokwood, deen.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

To our verie good lorde the erle of Claricarde; Okelle, capitaine of his countrey; the mayor of Galwaye, and all other her majesties officers, mynisteres and loving subjectes, to whom it shall apperteyne.<sup>2</sup>

1560-61.

[CXVIII.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsaill at Dublin, the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of Januarye, 1560[-61]: fol. 164.

T. Sussex.—It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, that Kedagha und Calloughe, the sonnes of Rory Omore, in respecte that their late father of the countrey of Leix, was a man of faithfull and good service there to her majesties late brother and father and was a gentilman comyn of the best lynage of that countree: and to thende that they may be so provided for their relief as they be not occasioned by desperacion or necessitie to geve themselves to fall unto any evill waye that shulde not become them: They shalbe therefore

<sup>1</sup> Lokwood. See page 3.

<sup>2</sup> Memorandum: That a proclamation bearing date the twenty-fifth of Januarye, 1560[-61], for payment to be made by the victuallers to the countrey was by error of haste entred in the twentieth leaf [fol. 144b], next before written and signed by the counsaill which shulde have comen in in the next leafe before the matter ensuyng.—See p. 101.

1560-61. allowed and paid out of such her majesties treasure as shall remayne in charge of her majesties vice-treasurer and treasurer at the waies in this realme for the tyme being xx.li. sterling money of Irelande by yere for every of them during the space of thre yeres next ensaying towards their exhibicion at the schole in her majesties universite of Oxforde or elleswhere within the realme of Englande and the erle of Ormounde and sir Morice FitzThomas, knight, do stande bounde in recognisaunce to her majesties use in 500*li.* sterling, that they shall contynue during the saide terme of thre yeres within the saide realme of Englande, within whiche tyme meanes may be made unto her highnes for considering of them with some other convenient stay of lyving within the English Pale.

fol. 164b.

H. Dublin, cano.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofer Donsene.—Cristofer Howth.—W. Fitzwylliams.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Jaques Wingfeld.—T. Lokwod, deen.—John Chaloner.

fol. 165.

[CXIX.]—By the lorde liewtenant and counsaill :

T. Sussex.—We grete you hartely well : And wheare we be enformed that some disorde doth growe within that countie for that some evil disposed persones as well within the corporate townes as in the country do refuse to receyve the coignes of England at suche rates and values as they were proclaymed to be current within this realme in the first yere of the queenes majesties moost prosperous reigne, and so by virtue thereof still current here, and so muste and ought to be, untill suche tyme as her majestie shall by proclamacion publishe the contrary :

Althoughe we do not doutte but every of you do as ye ought to do [and] understande what your partes vocacions and offices be to do herin ; yet for the better advoiding of all dowttes and argumentes that by sedicious persones might be moved, we have thought fit to require you and in her majesties name straitely to charge and commaunde you, for that by her majesties letteres we have receyved suche commaundement, that ye do immediatly not only cause all maner of people of what degrees so ever they be to accepte, take and pay all coignes of Englande at suche rates and vallewes as they were proclaymed to be current withiu this realme by a proclamacion sett furthe in the firste yere of her majesties reigoe, but also yf ye fynde any disobedient or stoberne persones that shall refuse so to do that then ye cause them to be apprehended and pannyshed according the lawes and statutes of this realme in suche cases provided, and if any of you ho ignoraunt or dowtfull of the lawes and statutes of this realme that then ye advertise us of your doinge and deteyne them in prison till you shall receyve further ordre from us.

fol. 165b.

Dated at Dublin, the xxiii<sup>th</sup> of January 1560[61].

H. Dublin, cano.—Christopher Howth.—John Plunket.—James Bathe.—Robert Dillon.—John Allen.—T. Lokwod, deane.—Francis Herbert.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 166.

[CXX.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsaill at Dublin, the xxiii<sup>th</sup> of January, 1560[61]:<sup>1</sup>

T. Sussex.—Wheras it hath pleased the queenes moost excellent majestie, by her gracious letteres to gyve comaundement to us, the lorde

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "A proclamation inhibiting the bringing of the base coines of England into this realme."

lieutenant and counsaill, not only to make diligent serche for all suche persones as shall convey any of the base coignes of Englande into this her realme, contrary to the proclamation in that behalf sett furth in Englande, and to see them straitely and severely punnyshed for their offences, but also, if occasion shulde serve, to advertise their doinges to her majestie, or to her honorable pryvie counsaill, wherby further inquisition might be made of suche persones and thereby further punnyshment taken of them to the terroure of others. 1560-61.

Althoughe it be not unknowne to the subjects of this realme that her majestie hath sett furth the proclamation in Englande, according the statutes of that realme, that every person that shall transporte any money out of that realme shalbe adjudged a felon, and that we also have given ordre to all serchours and other suche officers within this realme to make diligent serche of all suche offendours as shall bring into this realme any of the base coignes of Englande, yet some evill disposed persones daily do bring over secretly those kindes of coignes, contrary to the quenes majesties proclamation, the lawes of that realme and orders taken here by us, by her highnes speecill commandement, we have thought fitt for the better meting with the lewd doinges of suche evill disposed persones and for the better execucion of her majesties pleasure and strait commandemente, to devyse suche remedies as may seeme to us moost likely either to avoide from hencefurth further transportation of those base coignes out of that realme of England into this realme of Irelande or elles to cause to be returned into the realme of England suche portion of those base coignes as may appeare to us by any likelihood to have been brought into this realme syuce the proclaymyng of them downe in England. fol. 166b.

And considering that the quenes majestie did with all expedicion after the fall of those coignes in Englan<sup>d</sup> sett furth a proclamation that all the testones rated at lii*l*.d. ob. shulde be marked with a p<sup>er</sup>cealles<sup>1</sup> before the image of the king, wherby the moost parte of those coignes were marked with the one or the other marke.

Forasmuche as it appeareth the manyfestly that all those base testomes within this realme bearing any suche marke were brought into this realme syuce the fall of those coignes in Englande, contrary to the proclamacions in that behalf sett furth, contrary to the quenes majesties pleasure therein signified to us, and contrary to suche orders and commandementes as thereupon were by us given in this realme, we have thought fitt by this proclamation to authorise every person within this realme, of what sorte soever he be, to stay and arreste the body of any person that shall offre to make paymente of any suche marked testome within this realme.

And further, we straitely chardge and comande all justies of peace, fol. 167. mayors, sheriffs, bailiffs and other officers of corporate townes not only to comyt to strait prison the bodies of any suche persones as they shalbe justly enformed shall make offre to pay any suche marked testome, but also to be themselves diligent and carefull in the serching owte and tryeing of the premysse and every parte thereof, and of your doinges to advertise us, to thentente we maye see the parties offending punnyshed according their desertes.

H. Dublin, cane.—Christopher Howthe.—John Plunket.—Thomas Lokwod, deane.—John Allen.—Robert Dillon.—James Bath.—John Parker.—Jacques Wingfeld.—Francis Agarde.—John Chalner.

<sup>1</sup> Portcullis.

1560-61.  
fol. 167b.

[CXXI.]—By the lorde lieutennat and counsaill at Dublin the  
xxiii. of January, 1560 [-61]:<sup>1</sup>

T. Sussex.—Where it is geven to understande to us, the lorde lieutennat and counsaill, that dyvers greedy and ill disposed persones within this realme do in the uttering of their wares victuallies and other kynde of thinges vendable indente and bargaine afore they make any price of suche thinges as they will sell what kynde of coignes they will receyve for payment, wherby they procure with their unasciable gayne, great disquiet and trouble to many of the good subjectes of this realme a greate disfurniture of all markettes and in effecte a commen and universall disordre:

We have thought fitt for redresso of suche enormyties as already do and hereafter might aryse by the covetousnes of suche unbridled appetites, not only to geve ordre and commandement in the queens majesties name by this proclamacion that no man shall from henceforth indent or bargayne, what kynde of coignes he will receyve for any kynde of thing that he shall sell within this realme; but also to geve all her majesties true and loving subjectes to understande that if any greedy persones have heretofore, sithens the xx<sup>th</sup> of Octobre laste, at what tyme the knowledge of the full of the coignes came to us, made sale of any thing, whatsoever, and have in his bargaine indented or agreed to receyve paymente in any speciall coigne currant within this realme, then he who standeth bounde by any suche bargayne or agreement to make payment after any suche sorte, shall and may offre payment in any kynde of coigne currant within this realme, and that all justices of peace, maiours, sheriffes, bailiffes and all other the principall officers of any corporate towne shall and may force every man within their severall precinctes, lymyttes and rules to receyve payment in the sorte before specified.

fol. 168.

And if any man shall hereafter, contrary to this proclamacion, indent or bargaine what coigne he will be paid in for any thing that he shall sell, then the forsaide justices of peace, maiors, sheriffes, bailiffes, and other officers of corporate townes within their severall precinctes, lymyttes and rules shall not only force the partie so indenting and bargayning to receyve paymente in any kynde of coigne currant within this realme, wherein the partie that shulde make the payment shall offre him paymente, but also shall commytt the partie so offending and indenting to pryson and therupon shall advertyse us, to thetent we may cause suche punnyshement to be geven to suche offenders as by the terror thereof others may take example:

And like as we woulde be very sory that any of her majesties subjectes shulde incurre the daunger of suche punnyshement, so, considering the great disordre that may aryse by suche evill practyse, we earnestly require and in her majesties name straitely chardge and commande all her majesties officers of truste, before rehersed, to be according their place and vocacions diligent and carefull in the execution of the premysse.

H. Dublin.—T. Louth.—Christofer Donsane.—Christofer Howth.—George Stanley.—John Plunkett.—John Parker.—James Bathie.—T. Lokwod, deane.—John Allen.—Robert Dillon.—Jaques Wingfelde.—Francis Agarde.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "A proclamacion for punishiage of merchants and suche others as have any thinge to sell that do indent and bargain before they make price of that which they would sell, what coyne they will receive for payment."

[CXXII.]—By the lord lieutenant and counsaill :

1560-61.

fol. 168b.

T. Sussex.—We grete you hartely well : And wheare there is information given to us, the lord lieutenant and counsaill, that of late dyvers of the merchauntes of this realme have in their bargayns with the merchant straungiers for wyne, iron, salte and other merchaundyse brought into this realme, covenanted and agreed to make the payment partly in wares and partly in money, whereby great sommes of money have of late come to thandes of dyvers merchantes straungiers repairing to this realme, and by them been secretly conveyed and transported oute of this realme, contrary to the lawes and statutes of this realme, to the grete diminishing of the quenes majesties coigne within this realme, we have thought fitt for redresse hereof not onely to sett furthe strait proclamation for diligent serche to be made within all partes in this realme that no money may be conveyed out of this realme, as by the same herewith sent to you to be proclaymed may better appeare. But also straitely to charge and commaunde you to take ordre immediately upon the receipt hereof that no merchant or other within your liberties and rules do make any payment of any sommes of money to any merchaunte straungier for any wares he shall buy of him before every suche merchant straungier shall have put in sureties sufficient before you to bestowe and disburse that somme whiche he shall so receyve in buyeing of other wares within the precincts of your liberties and rules, not forbidden by the lawes of this realme to be transported out of this realme. And if any merchant or other within your liberties and rule shall make any payment of any somme of money to any merchant straungier contrary to this our ordre, then we straitely charge and commaunde you that immediately upon the true knowledge thereof ye do seise to the quenes majesties use all suche gnodes as any suche merchant or other shall have bought of any suche merchaunte straungier and thereof advertise us or make certificate to the vice treasurer and barones of the eschequier in this realme, and like as for your well doinge herein ye shalbe rewarded with the mytie of that whiche thereby shall accrew to her majestie an if we shall perceyve you to be negligent or remysse herein we shall see you to be punnyshed to the example of others :

fol. 169.

And if any merchaunte straungier after he shall have entered bande, as aforesaid, shall in not bestowing and disbursing the sommes of money by him receyved breake his bande, then we will that you make certification thereof to us or to the vice treasurer and barons of the eschequier, to the tentalte the forfaiture may be levied to the quenes majesties use.

Dated at Dublin the xxvi<sup>th</sup> of Januarye 1560[-61].

H. Dublin, cane.—Christopher Donsane.—T. Lowith.—Christopher Howth.—George Stanley.—Robert Dillou.—James Bath.—John Plunkett.—Jaques Wingfield.—John Allen.—Francis Agarde.—T. Lokwood, deane.—John Chaloner.

[CXXIII.]—By the lord lieutenant and counsaill :

fol. 169b.

T. Sussex.—Wheare there is information given to us, the lord lieutenant and counsaill, that of late tyme dyvers great sommes of money have been secretly conveyed and transported out of this realme, contrary to the lawes and statutes of this realme, and to the great diminishing of the quenes majesties coignes within this realme :

We have thought fitt for the redresse thereof to comaunde straitely, in the quenes majesties name, all serchours [and] other officers and

1560-61. subjectes whatsoever, within this realme of Irelande, to whom in case it shall appertayne, to be carefull and diligent in searching of all shippes that shalbe fraught out of this realme, to see whether there be any money laden in them; and if they shall fynde any money so laden in any shipp then to arreste the money and the parties that have laden the saide money, and to advertise us therof, that the parties offending may be punysshed to the terror of others.

And for the rewarde of the partie travailing herin, he shall not only have that whiche by the lawes of this realme is due to him in suche cases, but also shall have at our handes any reasonable suto he can require whiche shall lye in us to graunt; and shall have our good favor in all other thinges that he can reasonably require to the better encouragement of him and all others in that and the lyke case.

fol. 170. And if it fortune any merchant straungler ovill disposed to incurre the daungier hereof we do not doubte but the other good and well disposed merchant straunglers repairing to this realme (wherof there be great numbres) will with their good contentacion heare with the just punnyshement of suche offenders.

Yeven at Duhlin, this xxv<sup>th</sup> of January, 1560[-61].

H. Duhlin, cancell[arius].—Christofer Donsane.—T. Lowith.—Christofer Howth.—George Stanley.—John Plunkot.—James Batha.—Robert Dillon.—John Allen.—Jacques Wingfeld.—T. Lokwod, deans.—Hunfre Warne.—Francis Agarde.—John Chalouer.

fol. 170b. [CXXIV.]—The true copie of the quenes majesties letteres sent for the admyssion of sir William FitzWilliams, knight, into the office of the lorde justice during the absence of the lorde lieutenant :

By the quene :

Elizabeth.—Right trustie and right welbeloved, and trusty and welbeloved we grete you well :

And whereas we have presently licenced our right trustie and right welbeloved cousyn therle of Sussex, lieutenant of thnt our realme of Irelande, to make his repaire hither unto us for thoxpedicion of certain his owne pryvate affaires, and have appointed our trustye and welbeloved sir William FitzWilliams, knight, our vice treasurer there, to be lorde justice of our saide realme during thabsence of our said lieutenant, we have thought good by these our letteres specially to require you that as you have bothe faithfully and lovingly geven your ayde and advices unto our saide lieutenant there for our service heretofore (for the whiche we geve you our hartie thanks) so you wilbe likewise aiding and assisting into our saide justice during thabsence of our saide lieutenant for thadmystracion and execution of justice accordingly, and thiese our letteres shalbe your sufficient warrant in this behalf.

Yeven under our signet at our pallace of Westmynster, the ix<sup>th</sup> of Januarye, the thirde yere of our reigne [1560-61].

To our right trustie and right welbeloved, and to our trustie and welbeloved our counsallors and states of our realme of Irelande.

fol. 171. [CXXV.]—At Athboye, the xii<sup>th</sup> of March, 1560[-61] :

W. Fitzwylliams.—It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde justice and counsell whose names he herunto subscribed, that for certen necessarie fortificacons, trenches and tounghere to be hildid and made in Leix and Offalley ther shalbe cessed in the counties under-specified for one monthe as foloweth, videlicet :

In the countie of Dublin fiftie garrons with fiftie earres and their 1500-61.  
drivers or leaders, and also wages for two hondreth laborers after viii.d.  
sterling per diem the laborer ;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Kildare ;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Catherloughe ;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Lowthe ;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Westemetho ;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Wexforde and Fassinghe of  
Beyntree ;

And the doble of anche and someche in the countie of Metho ;

All the premisses to be lovied and sent by the severall cessors of every  
of the seid counties, unto capten Henry Cowley and capten Francis  
Cosbye or to eyther of them as they or eyther of them shall by their or  
his handwriting require and appoynte the same. And the same to be  
executed with such earnest diligonce as they ne eyther of them be in no-  
wise disappoynted therof at the tyme and place which they shall  
appoynte. fol. 171A.

Post scripta : The men appoynted for the driving or leading of the  
garrons and earres aforseide are parell of the nombres of the aforseide  
laborers.

H. Dablin, eane.—G. Kyldare.—Christoffor Kyllen.—Jenico, vic. of  
G[ormaston].—Christofor Dousany.—T. Louithe.—John Plunket.—  
Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—George Stanley.—John Parker.—  
Jaques Wingfeld.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Harbart.—Francis  
Agarde.—John Chalouer.<sup>1</sup>

[CXXVI.]—The true copie of the proclamacion for the full of fol. 173.  
the coignes :

W. FitzWilliams. — The queenes most excellent majestie, under-  
standing as well by her highnes deare cossen, the erle of Sussex, her  
graces lieutenant generall of this her realme of Irelande, who in this  
behalf bothe bothe earnestly and carefully traveled with her majestie as  
by other dyvers wayes, that the dyversitie of standerdes of her highnes  
moneys currant within this realme as well Englishe as Irishe, with  
the unequall valuations thereof, dothe gretely annoye her majesties  
commen weale here as a matier whereby, besides soudry other mys-  
chieffes, all maner of pryces of thinges bothe growing in this realme and  
brought and conveyed into the same from forren partes, growe dayly  
excessyve, to the manifest hurte of her crowne, grevous detryment of  
her nobyltye and lamentable opression and ympoverishment of her  
subjectes of this her realme, specially suche as lyve upon her highnes  
pay ether in cyvill or marshall offices or services. And being no less  
carefull to see to the admenedment hereof for the relief and good comp-  
forthe of her most loving and oheadyent subjectes, then the naturall  
father wolde be over his deare childe, her majestie of her tender zeale  
and princely affection that she beareth to this her realme and to her  
subjectes therein, after grete delyberacion had as well with her said  
lieutenant as with others, which in the helpe of thies matiers be most  
wise and experte, hath for reformation of the said evillis resolved and  
determined, by thadvise of her right trustie and welbelovued counsellor  
sir William FitzWilliams, knight, vicethesaurer of this realme of  
Irelande, and lorde justico of the same, and of the rest of her highness  
counsell here, to reduce the said moneys coigned and nowe currant

<sup>1</sup> Fl. 172 and 172b. are blank.

1560-61.

within this realme, as well Englishe as Irishe, as neighe to ther values as may be in lyke manner as her majestie hathe already attempted within her realme of Englands, having therein respecte to the autient accustomed valuations of the moneys of bothe her highnes realmes of Englands and Irelande being compared together as hereafter followyth :

fol. 173b.

First her majestie dothe, by thadvise of the said lordie justice and counsell, ordeyne proclame and value that all testons of her realme of Englands which be nowe currant at iii.s. ob. in her said realme of Englands, shalbe from the tyme of this proclamation valued and currant here for six pence of moneys currant in this her realme, and so shall continue currant untill the last of Aprill next commyng :

And that from the same last of Aprill all the said testons of iii.s. ob. and every of them shalbe taken as bullyon and brought to her majesties mynte in England, where the bringer thereof shall have for every teston iii.s. ob., currant money of England, or elles the same testons shall from the said last of Aprill be brought to her treasury in this her realme of Irelande where they shalbe receyved for vi.s. of currant money of this realme.

Item : Her majestie, by the advice aforesaid, doth ordeyne, proclame and value that the other hase testons of Englands, late valued at ii.s. ob. Englishe, shalbe valued in this realme from the tyme of this proclamation for and at three pence of currant moneys here, and so shall continue currant untill the said last of Aprill, and from thenceforthe shalbe taken for bullyon in her said mynte of Englands or in her treasury in this realme, according to the rates of the value.

fol. 174.

Item : That every pece of the base moneys of Englands now valued in that realme at i.s. ob., shalbe currant in this realme from the tyme of this proclamation for and at two pence of moneys of Irelande and so shall continue during her majesties pleasure.

Item : That the teston of this realme, stamped with the harpe, being nowe currant in this realme for vii.s. ob. sterling, shalbe valued from hensforthe for and at vi.s. of currant money of this realme.

And that the pece of a grote, stamped with the harpe, shalbe currant from hensforthe at ii.s. of the currant moneys of this realme and so to continue.

And as her majestie hathe in this behalf most graciously seen to her loving and faithfull subjectes, and ordeyned for ther relief and comforts this present rate and valuation, the dyrecte and onely perfecte good meene to reforme the grete enormities and darthnes that have bene in growing this long tyme by reason of ahasing of the moneys and of the varyacions and inequalityes of the standerdes thereof, so her highnes wysshethe and earnestly dothe will her subjectes of all sortes to understand and conceive that althoughe even presently with this her most godly and beneficiall order the full redresse and ease of derthe and other myschiffes shall not seme to followe, yett within very shorte tyme the fruyt and proffytt thereof is to the common and universall joye of her people to be undoubtedly looked for.

And as nature gyveth the fruytt in due season and not forthwith upon the seede or plant commytted to the erthe, so of this her gracious and princely order must of necessity in the due tyme followe, and that with speede, the good and prosperus state of this commonweale, which all honest hartes have long expected.

And therefore to thende that malice of the ill membres shall not gyve ympedyment hereunto, her majestie chardgethe all manner of justices, mayors, shrieves, and other publicke officers and mynestres that have by any manner way jurisdiction or wactoryte to see markettes and fyres



governed or victailles to be reasonably assised, that they attende upon  
ther offices and prevent and staye the malycious covetousnes of any  
such as upon this proclamacion shall scke to advance or enhance  
thaccustomed prises of any manner of victailles or suche other necessary  
thinges. 1560-61.

And if nede shall requyre to ponneye the offenders herein with spoile  
and severyte. And therein to use no delay as they will answer at ther  
perill.

Yeeven at Dublin, this xxiiiith of Marche in the thurde yere of her  
majesties most prosperus raigne, 1560[-61].

H. Dublin, cano.—James Bathc.—Jaques Wingficldc.—Francis  
Agarde.

[CXXVII].—The true copie of the proclamacion for keeping the coignes  
within the realme : 1561.

fol. 174b

Where by sondry lawes and orlynances made and establyshed in the  
tymes of the most worthie progenitoers of the quene's majestie, yt was  
provided within the realme of Englaunde and after ratified and con-  
firmed by auctorite of parliament in this realme, that no golde nor  
sylver shulde be caryed out of the realme, upon payne of forfayture of  
the value of the somme of money or golde so caryed out of the realme,  
to be leavyed of hym that the same shall conveye, carry or sende out  
of the realme; and that he that the same espyeth and therof gyveth  
knowledge to the counsell or to the treasurer of the realme, shall have  
the fourth parte of the forfayture.

Where also yt hath hene likewise establyshed that if any sorchor of  
the king may fynde golde or sylver in coigne or masse in the keeping of  
any that is passing or upon his pasedge in any shippe or vessell for to  
goe out of any porte, havon or creke of the realme without the kinges  
speciall lycence, that golde or sylver shalbe forfayte to the kyng, saving  
his reasonable expences which he shalbe bounde to confesse and discover  
incontynently after that he that so to do be warned and charged by  
the same sorchor, or elles all the sude money so conceyled shalbe  
forfayte to the king; contrary to which good provisions certayne  
wilfull persons, as well subiectes and denyzons as aliens, having more  
errest eye to ther pryvate licro, then to the universall state of this  
realme, and in respect thereof lytle weing the distruction of the same, do  
dayly carry and convey out of this realme the monoyes and coignes  
thereof, to the grete ynpeveryshing of this realme and fynall con-  
sumpeion of the treasure thereof, if speedy remedy be not provided.

Her most gracyous majestie, mynding to brydle the dysordered  
greedyenes of suche singular apcetyes, do straightly charge and com-  
mande that all and every the sude lawes, statutes and orlynances  
heretofore made for keeping the coignes of this realme within the same,  
shalbe henceforthe fyrmely and inviolably observed and kepte according  
to the tenors of them. fol. 175.

And that no manner of person or persons subject, stranger or alion of  
what estate degree or condicion he be, shall hereafter attempte to  
convey, carry or sende, or do to be conveyed caryed or sent out of  
this her highnes realme of Irelaunde, any manner money of coigne of this  
realme, nor of the coigne of other realmes landes or soignoryes, nor no  
plate, vessell, masse, hallyon, nor juelles of golde or sylver, wrought or  
unwrought, without her majesties lycence, contrary to the tenors and  
provisions of the antient statutes made in that behalf, upon forfayture to  
her majestie of the just value of the money, plate, vessell, masse, bullyon  
or juelles so conveyed, caryed or sent out of this realme contrary to

1561. the said ordynances, of which forfeyturo he that espieth and gyveth knowledge, as ys appointed by the same statutes, shall have the fourth parte.

And for the farder terror of suche disobedient persons her majestie willethe and dothe order that thoffendor in any the premisses shall for every his offence, over and besides the same forfayture have and suffer the imprisonment of his body by the space of thre monnethes, without baile, mynprise or other kind of enlargement.

Moreover her majestie, to thende the said lawes and ordynances shalbe the better observed, dothe gyve straight chardge and commandment unto all serehers of her portes in this realme, and others to whom in this case yt shall appertayne, that they be earnest, careful and vigilant in and aboute the full and due execncion of all and singuler the same lawes and ordynances, according to the purporte of them, as they tender ther duties to her majestie and to this her realme, and will answere to the contrary at ther perilles.

Yeven at Dublin this—<sup>1</sup> of —<sup>2</sup> 1561. God save the quene. Vivet regina.

fol. 175A.

[CXXVIII.]—By the lorde justice and counsell :

Memorandum : That where there hathen rysen doubt and question amonge the quenes majesties subjectes upon her majesties late proclamacion for calling downe her moneys in this realme towelinge the rate of thies moneys ensuing, videlicet: one pece commonly called the Reade Harpe and one other pece commonly named the Rose half peny :

It is by us, the lorde justice and others of her hignes counsell, whose names be hereunto subscribed, as well upon good delyberacion of her majesties letteres, addressed to us for that purpose, as also upon mature consideracion of her majesties meaning, and for other weightis purposes, agreid and coneluded that from hensforth the said moneys shalbe receyved and taken in her highnessexchequier and so universally in this realme, after and according to the rates following, that is to say :

The said pece called the Reade Harpe shalbe taken and receyved onely for and at two pence currant of this realme; and the said pece called the Rose Halfpenny shalbe taken and receyved only for and at one halfpenny currant of this realme.

This to contynue till her majesties pleasre shalbe signified unto us in this behalf.

Yeven at Dublin, this xxiiith of Aprill, 1561.

fol. 178.

[CXXXIX.]—Apud Dubliniam, viii<sup>o</sup> die Junii, anno tercio regni regine Elizabeth :

T. Sussex.—It is concluded by us, the lorde kiewtenant, the lords spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of her majesties counsaill of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in service of her majestie absent :

That for the service of her highnes and quiet and defence of this realme, and of her majesties subjectes of the same, there shalbe a generall hosting proclaymed after the olde custume by writt for sixe

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Blank in MS.

wakes, at the rate of thre plowlande to a carte, the samo to begynne the firste day of July next to come, and to assemble the saide daye at the Roche in the countie of Lowthe.

1561.

H. Dublin, cano.—Junico, vic. of G[ormanston].—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Donsuny.—Rychard Montgarrett.—J. Slaue.—Jamys Kyden.—W. Fizwylliams.—George Stanley.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—Henry Radecliff.—Thomas Cusake.—John Plunket.—Francis Agarde.—Thonans, dean.<sup>1</sup>—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—Francis Harbart.—John Chaloner.

[CXXX.]—At Kilmaynan, the xvi<sup>th</sup> day of June, anno Domini 1561: fol. 176a.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That wheare contencion hath growen betwene the thre seiptes of the capitaynes of the quenes majesties galloglasses synce the deathe of Donogh McOwen, late chief capitaine of the same galloglasses, which of them ought to be chief capitayne of all the three septes, and therupon either of them hath produced suche matter as they had to shewe for them:

It is upon deliberate debating and consideracion therof and by consent of all the capitaynes of the three seiptes, fynally agreed ordered and concluded by us, the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, that from henceforth there shalbe no more any chief capitayne of those three seiptes of galloglasses, but every of them to be lelde and governed by the chefe capten of their owne seipte:

And that for the more eqall distribucion of suche bonaght as is or shalbe by warraunt graunted to them to be eqally divided into three partes, videlicet, for every seipte one parte, and to avoide debate that in the levyng thereof might arise they shall caste dyce for every country whiche of them shall firste chose his parte, whiche of them shall chose seconde and whiche shall have the thirde parte:

This ordre to stande in force for ever and never any other division to be made hereafter.

H. Dublin, cano.—W. Fitzwylliams.—Henry Radecliff.—G. Stanley.—James Bathe.—John Plunket.—Jaques Wingfeld.—John Travers.

[CXXXI.]—At Dublin, the xxx<sup>th</sup> of Octobre, 1561:

fol. 177.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That we, the lorde lieutenant, the lordes and nobilitie of this realme with the rest of the quenes majesties counsaill assembled at Dublin, for the furniture of her majesties fortes in Leyse and Offally and other her majesties holdes, have concluded upon a generall sesse as well of wheate and malte as also of bicches, swyne and other provision for the whole yere, the same to be levied in maner and forme following, that is to saye:

In the countie of Methe: two thousande fourescore peckes, whereof sixe hundred fourescore and fowtene peckes to be wheate, and one thousande three hundred fourescore sixe peckes to be malte, wherof the thirde parte to be beare malte. The wheate and beare malte at foure shillings the pecke and the otte malte to be at two shillings eight pence the pecke.

In the countie of Westmeth: one thousande forty peckes, whereof three hundred forty and seven peckes wheate and sixe hundred fourescore and thirtene peckes to be malte, after the like rate, price and division.

<sup>1</sup> Lockwood. See p. 3.

1561.

In the countie of Dublin: one thousaunde forty peckes, whereof three hundreth forty seven peckes to be wheate, sixe hundreth fourescore thirtene peckes to be malte, after the like rate, price and division.

In the countie of Kildare: one thousaunde forty peckes, whereof three hundreth forty seven peckes to be wheate and sixe hundreth fourescore and thirtene peckes to be malte, after the like rate, price and division.

fol. 177b.

In the countie of Weixforde: foure hundreth peckes, whereof one hundreth thirte and three peckes to be wheate, and two hundreth threescore and seven peckes to be malte, after the same rate, price and division.

The whole proporcion to be brought into the places hereunder specified, the one halfe by the twentieth day of November next at the furthest and the other halfe by the first of february next at the furthest, that is to saye:

The corne of the countie of Meche to the forte of the Dinghan in Offailly, excipte the baronyes of Ratotho and Donboyne, whiche are appointed to the newe forte in Leix; and to have for the cariage thereof from the baronyes of Donboyne and Ratotho to the saide newe forte in Leix after tenne pence the pecke. And all betwene Trymme and the forte of the Dinghan, in Offailly, after sixe pence the pecke. And all the rest to the saide forte in Offailly after eight pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Kildare to the newe forte in Leix and to have for the cariage of every of those peckes betwene the Lyffy and the saide forts after sixe pence the pecke; and for the rest of the saide countie to the saide forte after eight pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Dublin to the said newe forte in Leix. And to have for the cariage of every pecke to the saide forte from the barony of Balrothery after twelve pence the pecke, and for the rest of the saide countie after tenne pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Westmeche to suche places as hereafter shalbe by commission appointed.

The corne of the countie of Weixforde to the new forte in Leix and to have for the cariage of every pecke to the saide newe forte after twelve pence the pecke.

fol. 178.

And for the sesse of hieffes and swyne to be levied in Irish menes countreys and upon parte of the shires westwarde, there are letteres to be written:

To ORailly for bieffes too hundreth and one hundreth swyne.

To the Annally: one hundreth hieffes and twenty-fyve swyne.

To MacConghlane: thirty bieffes and fyftene ewyne.

To OKelly: threescore bieffes and thirty swyne.

The Birnes: one hundreth hieffes and fyfty swyne.

The Tooles of Omally: twenty bieffes and tenne swyne.

The countie of Catherlaghe and the Kevanaghos countrey: one hundreth and forty bieffes and twenty ewyne.

Upper Ossorie: one hundreth hieffes and forty swyne.

Ocarroll: one hundreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

The countie of Tipperarie: one hundreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

The countie of Waterforde: one hundreth hieffes and fyfty swyne.

Ferney: fyfty hieffes and twenty fyve swyne.

Hughe Oge of Dartry: thirty hieffes and fyftene swyne.

The Kell[y]es beyonnde the Sucke: threescore bieffes and thirty swyne.

Mc Mahownes countrey: one hundreth hieffes and fyfty swyne.

The bieffe at twelve shillinges and the porko at two shillinges and eight pence. 1561.

And further it is ordered that the measure of the corns of Meth and Westmeth shalbe after the peeke of Tryme; Dublin and Kildare after the peeke of Dublin: and Wexforde after the peeke of Weixforde. Every peeke to be delyvered by striko.

H. Dublin, came.—G. Kyldaro.—Roland Baltynglas.—T. Lonithe.—Edmond Dunboyne.—J. Slane.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Henry Radeelyff.—Thomas Cosake.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—James Bathse.—J. Wingfelde.—Humfre Warne.—John Chaloner.<sup>1</sup>

[CXXXII.]—At Dublin, the xxii<sup>th</sup> of October, 1562:

fol. 179.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That wo, the lord-lieutenant, the lordes and nobylts of this realme with the rest of the quenes majesties counsell assembled at Dublin, for the furnytare of her majesties forte in Leyes and Offaly and other her majesties holdes, have concluded upon a generall cesse as well of wheate and malto as also of byeves, swyne, and other provision for the whole yere, the same to be leavyed in manner and forme following, that is to say:

1562.

In the countie of Mothe: twoo thowsande fourescore peckes, whereof six hundretbe foure skore and fourtene peckes to be wheate and one thowsande three hundretbe foure skore sixo peckes to be malt, whereof the thurde parte to be beare malt. The wheate and beare malt at iiij. the peeke, and the otemalt to be at ijs. viij<sup>d</sup>. the peeke.

In the countie of Westmetbe: one thowsande fourtie peckes, whereof tyes hundreth fourtie and seven peckes wheate, and sixe hundreth fourescore and thyrtyne peckes to be malt, after the lyke rate, pryce and dyvision.

In the countie of Dublin: one thowsande fourtie peckes, whereof thre hundreth fourtie seven peckes to be wheate, six hundretbe fourescore thyrtyne peckes to be malt; after the lyke rate, pryce and dyvision.

In the countie of Kyldare: one thowsande fourtie peckes, whereof iij. c. xlvj. peckes to be wheate, and six hundreth fourescore and thyrtyne peckes to be malt; after the lyke rate, pryce and dyvision.

In the countie of Woxforde: foure hundretbe peckes whereof one hundreth thyrtye and three peckes to be wheate, and twoo hundreth threscore and seven peckes to be malto; after the same rate pryce and dyvision.

The [w]hole proporeion to be brought in to the places hereunder specified, whereof twoo partes to be leavyed and sent in out of hande without any delay, and the thurde and laste parte to be in readynes to be sent in at sucho tyme and place as we, the lorde lieutenant shall appoint:

The corne of the countie of Mothe to the forte of the Dyngau in Offaly, excepte the baronyes of Rathowthe and Donboyne which ar appointed to the nowe forte in Lex, and to have for the carriadge tharof from the baronyes of Donboyne and Rathowthe to the saido nowe forte in Lexo after tonno pence the peeke. And all betwene Trym and the forte in Offaly after sixe pence the peeke. And all the rest to the snide forte in Offaly after eight pence the peeke. fol. 179b.

The corne of the countie of Kildaro to the nowe forte in Lex, and to have for the carriadge of evory of those peckes betwene the Lieffie and the snide forte, after sixe pence the peeke. And for the rest of the snide countie to the snide forte after eight pence the peeke.

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 178b. is blank.

1562.

The corne of the countie of Duhlin to the saido newe forte in Laxe, and to have for the cariadge of every pecke to the said forte from the barony of Balrothery after twelve pence the pecke and for the rest of the said countie after tenn pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Westmoth to sucho places as hereafter shalbe hy commaysion appointed.

The corne of the countie of Wexforde to the newe forte in Laxe, and to have for the cariadge of every pecke to the said newe forte after twelve pence the pecke.

And for the cesse of bieues and swyne to be leavyed in Irishe mms countreys and upon parte of the shyros westwarde there are letteres to be wrytten :

To ORayly : for bieues twoo hundrethe and one hundrethe swyne.

To the Annally : one hundrethe bieues and fiftie swyne.

To Magonghegan : fiftie bieues and twentie fyve swyno.

To McCoughlan : xxx. bieues and xv. swyne.

To OKelly : lx. bieues and xxx. swyne.

The Byrnes : one hundrethe bieues and fiftie swyno.

The Toolles of Omaille : twentie bieues and tenn swyne.

The countie of Catherlaugh and the Cavanaghies countrey : one hundrethe and fourtie bieues and twentie swyn.

fol. 180.

Upper Ossory : one hundreth bieues and fourtie swyne.

Okarwell : one hundrethe bieues and fiftie swyne.

The countie of Tipperary : one hundretho bieues and fiftie swyne.

The countie of Waterforde : one hundrethe bieues and fiftie swyne.

Ferucy : fiftie bieues and twentie-fyve swyne.

Hugh Oge of Dartry : xxx. bieues and xv<sup>th</sup> swyne.

The Kellyes beyonde the Sucke : lx. bieues and thyrtye swyne.

McMlahous countrey : one hundreth bieues and fyftie swyne.

The bief at xliis. and the porke at liis. viiid.

And farder yt is ordered that the measure of the corne of Methc and Westmethc shalbe after the pecke of Trym ; Duhlin and Kyldare after the pecke of Dublin ; and Wexforde after the pecke of Wexforde. Every pecke to be delyvered by strycke.

There is also contributory to this cesse in wheate and malt as followethe, whereof the thurde parte to be heare malt :

Upon the countie of Lymerycke : fyve hundrethe peckes.

Upon the countie of Kilkeany : fyve hundrethe peckes.

Upon the countie of Corke : fyve hundreth peckes.

In Leyce one hundrethe peckes, and in Offaly one hundreth peckes, which is cessed for the provision of the same fortes over and above the cesse before wrytten.

There is also to be cessed upon the countie of Louth, in wheate and malt butt v.c. peckes for respectes to be eqally dyvyded, the same to be deducted out of suche porcions of this cesse as ys appointed upon the counties of Dublin, Kildare, Methc, and Westmethc.

And yt is farder ment that if the proportions cessed upon the counties of Kilkenny, Lymerycke and Corke be brought in, that then the counties of Dublin, Kyldare, Westmethc, Methc and Louth shalbe discharged after eqall porcions of so moche cessed upon them as shalbe upon the forsaid counties leavyed.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltyngins.—Crystofr Howthe.—W. Fitzwylliams.—Henry Radecliff.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 180b. is blank.

[CXXXIII].—T. Sussex.—Memorandum: It is by us, the lorde lieutenant and counsell, upone good and deliberate consideration, and for the suertie of the state of this realme, resolved that the souldiers appointed by the queens majestie to be discharged in the lewe of Mr. Brian Fitzwilliams hande, appointed to be placed here, shalbe together with the said Mr. Briens hand, continewed untill her majesties pleasure be further knowen, in consideration that if Shane Ouele, with his complices shuldo at this tyme of the yeare attempte to make warres upone her majesties Englishe subjectes tharmy remayninge owte of the fortes after the discharge of thes souldiers will not be sufficient to encounter with him and garde also the Englishe Pale to her majesties honor and the suertie of the realme.

1562.  
fol. 181.

Dated at Dublin, the xxv<sup>th</sup> of Octobre, 1562.

H. Dublin, came.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Belyngins.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Henry Radecliff.—George Stanley.—Thomas Cranke.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.

[CXXXIV].—At Dublin, the xxiv<sup>th</sup> of November, 1562:

fol. 181a.

Copie of the queens majesties commission showed by Sir Nicholas Arnolde and the rest of her majesties commissioners for the musters before the lorde lieutenante and counsell of Irlande under the signature of her majesties hande, in hec verba:

Instructions given to our trustie and welbeloved sir Nicholas Arnolde, knight, sent into Irelando:

Elizabeth R.—You shall lett our consen of Sussex, our livtenante there, understande that our pleasure is you shall joigne with certen lordes and other men of worship in that realme to mustre all our garrisons in that our realme of Irelando, and therein shall require him that he shalbe aydeing and assisting to the beste of his power.

Item: We be enforaed by one William Bermingham, sergeant, of Methe, that we have bene greatly deceived, in our mustres there for lacke of nombres, and for other abuses in supplyeng of soldiars at the mustres with hired men of that contrie and suche lyke, not only to the hynderance of our service, but also to the great deceypte of us, as the enformor saith, to the valor of x.m. li., and for triall thereof he requireth that certen of the nobilitie of that contrie and others of worshipp mighte suddenlye make the mustres therof: we have for more assurance of the truthe, and to avoyde all partialitie, upon speciall truste in your uprightness, thoughte mete to send you thither to joigne with them in the saide mustres, and therefore will and authorise you, to conferr with suche parsons as hereafter be named, or as many of them as convenientlye you maye, concerning the saide mustres and proceede therunto as circumspectlye as you may for the juste triall of the truthe therein, examynyng dulye the doyngs of our captaynes there ever sence the begynnyng of our reigne.

And if you shall see needfull, bycause of the diversitie of the places, to have any other to assiste you, we geve you leve to make choise of any one or two of our counsell there, folowing therein as neere as you maye the advise of the enformor.

The persons whiche the enformor requireth to have the charge to see to the mustres be theise:

In the countie of Kyldare:

fol. 182.

The viscount of Baltinglasse, John Eustas of Castelmarten, Gerrard Sutton of Connall, Patrike Sarsfelde of Desertdelan.

1562.

In the counties of Methe and Lowthe :

The baron of Dunisane, the baron of Lowthe ; the cheef justice of our comon place ; James Dowdall, our sollicitor ; sir Cristofer Chiver, knight, Barnewell of Crikston.

In the countie of Dublin :

The cheef baron of our exchequer ; Cristophor Barnewell of Gracedien, Talhoit of Malahyde, Richard Fynglas, our sergeant-at-lawe.

fol. 182b.

With whiche persons or with as many as you convenientlye have, our pleasure is, you shall conferre for the furtheraunce of our service herin, to whome we have according to the distinction of the counties, written that they shall herein serve us, and assiste you, according to the credite we have given you, and as some as you have fynysht their mustres, and shall fynde any notable defaultes in any of our captaynes or soldyors, our pleasure is that you shall require our lieutenant to see that eyther by committeng to safe custodye, or by taking hande with surties, the same he redye to answer to their demerites ; so as bothe we may be satisfied for our losses, and the enformor rewarded, as reason is.

And if you shall fynde no suche defaultes as the enformor hath geven us cause to mistruste, but that it shall appeer to you that cyther malice or partialitie hath moved him, to make a sinistre informacion, you shall then cause him by ordre of our lieutenante to put in good surties to be answerable to his faultes, and in that case to declare to our lieutenante and our thresurer, that if they knowe no cause to the contrarye they may cause our soldyors to be payde in lyke maner as they went to have done before your commyng.

1563.

[CXXXV.]—At Dublin, the xixth of Maye, 1563 :

fol. 183.

It is condescended, concluded and agreed by us, the lord lieutenant, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the rest of the queens majesties counsell of the same, whose names be herunto subscribed, assembled at Dublin, the day and yere above written, in the absence and behalfe of the rest of the nobilitie and counsell of the same, beeing partlye written for to have assembled there that daye and not come and partlye employed in her highnes affaires elsewhere :

That for sondrie respectes and consideracons tending earnestlye to the furtheraunce of her majesties service there shalbe a generall hosting proclaymed by writt according to the auncient custome for fortie dayes, after the rate of three plowlande to a carte, the same to meete at Dondalke, the xiiiith day of June next comyng. The said cartes to be converted into garrons after the rate of five garrons for every carte.

H. Dublin, conc.—Adam Armacanus.—G. Kyldare.—Christofer Donsany.—Jo. Plunket.—James Bathe.—John Parker.—Thomas Lckwod.—John Chaloner.

1563-4.

fol. 183b.

[CXXXVI.]—Resolucions<sup>1</sup> agreed on by the lord lieutenant and counsell at Killynsnam, the xvth of Marche, 1563-[4], anno sexto regni regine Elizabethæ, as followith :

T. Sussex.—The erle of Ormounde and Ossirie, lord treasurer of this realme, the erle of Kildare and sir Henry Radelyf are apoynted commysioners to parle with the Moores on Monday nexte, which shalbe the xxth daie of this monneth, and to offer them their condicions, videlicet :

<sup>1</sup> In margin : "A copie."



[1.] First: That everie septe of theym shall delyver suffycient pledges for the perfourmaunce of all the underspecified articles to be concluded with them, and the pledges must be theis: 1568-64.

Neill McLyse or Onye McLyse of that septe;  
Of Keddowe Omores septe: Lisaghe McKeddowe, or Kayer McKeddow;

Of Rowrye Omoores septe:—<sup>1</sup>;  
Of Patrik Omoores septe:—<sup>2</sup> ;  
Of Cozell Oges septe:—<sup>3</sup> ;  
Of Donell Moores septe—one;  
Of the Dowlyne—one;  
Of Lisaghe McKeddow Omores septe—one;  
Of Dary Omores septe—any two;  
Of Clannalaghlyn—one;  
Of the McDaryes—one;  
Of the Kellyes—one;  
Of the Claneboyes—one;  
Of Poble McFaghney—one;  
Of the Lallors—one;  
Of Tirlagh McShane—one;  
Of the septe yn Galyne<sup>4</sup>—one.

[2.] Item: That they shall putt away all their men, savinge suche as they shalbe lycensed to kepe, whose names shalbe written, and they shalbe bounde to answer for their doynges.

[3.] Item: They shall muster and shewe themselves and their aide men the fyrst day of everie monneth at the queens majesties forte of Maryborough before the pryncipall governor of the countree, or his deputie yn his absence.

[4.] Item: They shall not take meate nor drynke forceable of any of the queens majesties subjectes, neyther shall goo reyotowsly yn grete compaynes where the queenes subjectes shall have cause to be afrayed of them.

[5.] Item: They shall from tyme to tyme delyver to the principall fol. 184.  
mini-ter of that countie or his deputie, suche of their men as shalbe demanded to answer to anny facts that shalbe objected agaynst theym.

And if they refuse theis condicions or shall stande upon demaundes not thought fytt, then the saide commysioners shall use their best meane to enduce them to sende two of their chiefest as of eche of their principall septe one, videlicet, —<sup>5</sup> and —<sup>6</sup> to open their owne requestes before the lorde livenante and councell, with auctoritie to conclude for themselves and the rest upon whatsoever shalbe theare condescended on; and shall promyse them protection for the meane tyme; they behaving themselves therwhyles accordinge the laste conclusyon of peace taken with them.

And if they shall also refuse to sende suche two, then the said commysioners shall take a further day of parle with them, videlicet, the —<sup>7</sup> of —<sup>8</sup> to thend they may make relacion to the lorde lewtenante and councell of all suche peticions as they shall have moved at that parle now appoynted and then lastlie bring them a floall and resolute answer, they in the meane tyme observing the articles of the last conclusion of peace taken with them.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>, <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup>, <sup>8</sup> blank in MS.

<sup>4</sup> Galyne or Galin, now a portion of the southern part of the Queen's county, and sometime appropriated to the rectory of Dysert Galen, in the diocese of Leighlin.

1563-64.

And if thereapon therea appeare sufficient securitie for the countrey in the meane tyme, then it is concluded that the extraordinarie horsemen and fotemen nowe placed at the said forte may for the tyme (untill further necessitie apparent) be brought away from thence, for the minisshing of the queens majesties chardges therea.

And further it is thought fytt and agreed that sufficient provision and furnytur shalbe putt into the queens majesties fortes in Leix and Offinley betwene this and the foresaide day appoynted for the latter parte, according to a schedule agreed upon by us the honre lewtenante and counsell.

And it is further agreed that betwene this and the same daye, the Oconors shalbe treated with, to be redueed unto like articles.

H. Dublin, cano.—Adam Armeschanus.—Thomas Ormounde et Ossorie.—G. Kyldare.—H. Midensis.—Richard Mountgarret.—Christoferus Tuamensis.—Robert Trimledston.—C. Donsany.—T. Lowthe.—John Plunkett.—Edmond Dunhoyn.—George Stanley.—Henry Radecliff.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusak.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

1564.

fol. 184b.

[CXXXVII.]—Resolutions<sup>1</sup> taken at Kilmaynam, xth Aprillis, 1564:

[1.] Fyrst: For that it appearith the queens majesties pleasure is the rebellion lately attempted by the Onmoores sholde be speedelie depressed in sorte as it shoulde geve occasion of feare unto others to attempte the like: it is therefore concluded that a sufficient masse of victuelles shalbe presentlie put into the forte in Leix for the sustenance of so many soldiers of all sortes as shalbe appoynted to prosecute them, and that ootes shalbe sent out of the countie of Kildare to the forte in Leyse for one monethes provysion for sir Henrye Radclyffes band of horsemen, to begynne the xviijth of Aprille.

[2.] Item: It is concluded that there shalbe cessed for sixe weekes upon the countie of Coterlaugh cxx kerne for the garde of those counties.

And letteres shalbe wrytten to the erle of Ormounde to garde sufficientlie all places within his rule; and lyke letteres shalbe wrytten to all Yrishe borderers upon Leix and Offinley to garde their countreys.

[3.] Item: It is concluded that letteres shalbe wrytten to all persons that shalbe apoynted to have any charge of men for offence and defence to be in a redynes at certeyn places with their force and eight daies victuelles, the xviijth of Aprill and then to doe as they shalbe hereafter directed.

[4.] Item: It is concluded that letteres shalbe wrytten to grete men Englysh and Iryshe, and to all captens of countreies to apprehende all suche persons as be or shalbe proclaymed rebelles from tyme to tyme and specially suche whose names shalbe wrytten in those letteres, as they will avoide to be taken as favourers of rebellyon.

[5.] Item: It is concluded that all suche of the Onmoores as shall not submytt themselves upon condicions folowyng before the xviijth day of Aprille shalbe proclaymed rebelles and suche as will before that day submytt themselves yn suche sorte shalbe receyved unto mercy, videlicet:

They shalbe hereafter true subjectes to the queens majestie and obedient to the principall governor.

They shall putt yn suche pledges as shalbe demanded of them.

They shall obey the governor of Leix for the tyme beinge.

They shall answer all parles and orders for the countrey as other thenabytauntes thereof.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "A copie."



1564. In the countie of Westmeth, the sheriff and every person that haibe a chief chardge within his chardge.

In the countie of Catherlaugh, the sheriff; sir Edmonde Butler, Francis Randall, and John a Barre.

And in the countie of Dublin, the lorde chauncelor; Justyce Ploukett, haron Bathe; the sheryf and Barnewell of Gracedieu.

H. Dublin, cano.—Adam Armachanus.—H. Midensis.—G. Kildare.—Henry Radclyff.—George Stauley.—Thomas Cusake.—Jo. Plunkett.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.—John Chloner.

fol. 156.

[CXXXVIII.] By the quene.<sup>1</sup>

Elizabeth R.—Right trustie and right welbeloved cosin, and trustie and right welbelovedd wee greete you well: Upon earnest request made unto us on the behaulf of you, our livenante, wee are pleased that you shall retorne hither.

And for that in your absence it is mete some person shulde holde the place as justice of our realme we will and commaunde you that according to the ancient custome therein usid, ye will make choise of one to be our justice there. And for signification of our meaning and opinioe, we shall best be content to have sir Nicholas Arnold appointed thereunto, whom we wolde have anctorizid as other justices in lyke tymes have there bene, and so wee do require you to have thereof due consideration.

And although yowe, sir Nicholas Arnold, shall thinke the burden of such an offyce very greate, yet considering you have there so good assistance of your collengue, sir Thomas Wrothe, and that presentlie we are come to peace with the Frenche, and no perill seeme to us in that realme, we doubt not but the harden hereof shall dailie wax lesse and lesse.

Fynally wee will and require yowe all to consult and record how to demynishe our excessive charges there, wherewith bothe our threasure is unnecessarily wasted, and for lacke of expedite payment our people there burdenid, to their grete hinderaunce and agaynat our disposicion.

Yeven under our signet at our castell of Windsor the xxvth of Aprill, the sixth yere of our reign, 1564.

Copie of direction: To our right trustie and right welbeloved cosin earle of Sussex, our Lieutenant in our realme of Irland, and to our trusty and right welbelovidd the rest of our counsell there.

fol. 156b.

[CXXXIX.]<sup>1</sup>—After our right hartie commendacions: Where it hath pleasid Almightye Godd to restore to this realme and all other the quenes majesties downynions, by the meanes of her highnes, a good and honorable peax with France, which was concluded the xith of this month in France; and that it is among other thinges accorded, that it shalbe published on both partes before the xiiith hereof, as it shalbe. After which day it shall not be lefull for any subjecte of either parte to use any hostilitie but yf they shall the same shalbe accounted as a breach of peax on their parte, and shalbe aunswerable, wherof wee thought mete to advertysye your lordshippe.

And albeit this our advertysment may happen to come unto you longe after the daie, yet if any shall in the meane tyme attempt to the contrary to take order therein as shall appertayn.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Copie."

And so fare your good lordshippe right hartelie well. Your good lordshippes assured loving freendes: 1564.

W. Northampton.—Pembroke.—R. Dudley.—E. Clynton.—E. Rogers.—W. Cecill.—F. Knollys.

Copie of direction: To our very good lorde the earle of Sussex, the queenes majesties lieutenant of her realme of Ireland:

Hast, hast, hast, hast, hast, post hast, with all diligence.

[CXL]—At Duhlin, in the castell chamber, xiiij<sup>th</sup> die Maii, 1564: fol. 187.

Memorandum: The said day and place the right honorable erle of Sussex, lord livtenante of this realme, delivered unto the hands of sir Thomas Cusake, knight, to have in redynes to be showed unto the erle of Desmonde, at the said sir Thomas his repayre into the weste partes, as well the articles signed by the queenes majestie, noue Augusti 1563, wherunto the erle of Desmonde hath voluntarilye agreed to be observed; as also other articles signed by the erle of Desmonde himself, dated the xxiith day of Februarye, 1563, intitaled in hec verba Thanswer of therle of Desmonde to sir Thomas Cusake, aswell for the performanace of the articles condescended unto in Englande as for other matters required of him by my lorde livtenante and counceill. Bothe the which articles the said sir Thomas hath promised upon his retorne from the weste partes to sende unto the haudes of the said erle of Sussex now lorde livtenante of this realme.

Memorandum: Also the said xliith day of May, 1564, in the sayd castell chamber, the said erle of Sussex, lord livtenante of this realme, delivered unto the handes of sir Nicolas Aruolde, knight, the queenes majesties lettere addressed to the said erle, her majesties livtenante here, dated at her castell of Wyndsor, the xviith of January, the sixth yere of her reigue, for the consideration of the eutreteynyng of Cornuok Oecoor by some lnde and pencion, amounting to one hundred markes or therabouts, and letting her majestie to know the said erles oppynyon her majestie wolde signifye her determynacion.

And therin, bycause sir Thomas Cusake hath delte with him, her majestie wolde the said erle sholde take his advice, as in the said lettere more fully apperith.

[CXLI.]—Copie of a lettere from the lorde livtenante and fol. 178b. counceill, addressed to the erle of Kildare, touching certayne honnoughtes under his rule, due and to be paid to the queenes majesties capteyns of the gallowglasses:

After our right hartie commendacions to your good lordshippe: Where the captens of the queenes majesties gallowglasses have nowe and sondry tymes before complayned of the nonpayments of their bonaghte due and behinde in the Annallye, wherin wee heretofore wrote unto your lordshippe our resolucion that they ought to be satisfied the hault of the same in victuelles; and that forasmuche as they for wante of such payments were fayne to furnyshe them selfes of their owne chardges for that service, they shoulde therefore be paid for the same in money, according to such prices as victuelles were then solde for in the markettes, the which (as they saye) ys notwithstanding unsatisfied, and they are sued here for sondry dettes hy them owing, which Mr. Marshall and Mr. Livtenante have, by our order, become suerties for to see satysfied by a day lymyted; we shall eftsones requyre your lordshippe to geve order that they may have satisfaccion of their said

1564. bonaghte in the Annalye, according to our said former lettere, before the xth of Julye nexte. And if they faile of such satisfaccion at that day, then we pray your lordeshippe not to faile to delyver into the handes of Mr. marshall and Mr. livenante the captens of the Annaley untill they shall have paide all the dewries as before saide. Whereof wee pray your lordeshippe not to faile in any wise in respecte of the queens majesties interest therein.

And so wee bydd your lordeshippe well to fare. From Dublin, the sixth of May 1564,—Your lordeshippes loving freendes :

T. Sussex.—H. Dublin, canc.—R. Darenis.<sup>1</sup>—N. Arnold.—W. Fitzwilliams.—John Parker.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

Copie of direction : To our very good lorde, the erle of Kildare.

fol. 158.

[CXLII].—Copy of another lettere from the lorde livenante and counsell touching the levyng of the bonnawghtes due to the captens of the gallowlasses :

T. Sussex.—After our hartie comendacions : Whereas the captens of the queens majesties gallowlasses being sewed here at the lawes for soundrie their debtes owing to dyverse persons, for the which yowe, sir William Fitzwilliams, sir George Stanley and sir Henry Radecliff, by our order, have undertaken the parties shalbe satisfied by a day, which they have at our request consented unto and forborne further sewte agaynst them, to thende that by that respecte, the said captens maye yn the meane tyme levie tharrearages of ther bonnaghtes which are in sandrie Yrish countreys yet unpaid unto them, wee do by tenor of theis our letteres auctorise yowe and every of yowe youtlie and severallie to ayde the saide captens for the levying of the arrearage of the saide bonnaghtes in every countrey where the same is owing, excepte those countreys whereof any Eaglyshman ys capten.

And so we bydd you hertelie well to fare. Given at Dublin, the sixth of Maye, 1564.

Your loving freendes : H. Dublin canc.—R. Darenis.—N. Arnold.—John Parker.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

Copie of the direction : To our loving freendes sir William Fitzwilliams, knight, vicesor and tresowrer at warres of this realme, sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of the queens majesties army, and sir Henry Radecliff, knight, livenante of her majesties fortes in Leix and Offaley

fol. 158b.

[CXLIII].—At Dublin, the xxvth daye of Maye, anno sexta regni domine nostre regine Elizabeth, Anno Domini 1564 :

Memorandum : Forsomuche as the queens majestie, by her highnes lettere, dated under her privie signett at her castell of Wyndesor, the xxiith of Aprill, the vith yere of her raigne, 1564, directed in heo verba : To our welbelovyd cosen the erle of Sussex our livenante in our realme of Irland, and to our trustie and welbelovyd the rest of our counsell there, hathe bene pleased that her saide livenante shoulde repayre into Englande. And for that it is meete some person shoulde holde the place as justyce of this her majesties realme, her majestie willet and commaundeth us the rest of her majesties counsell here,

<sup>1</sup> Robert Daly, bishop of Kildare.

that according to the aunoyent custome therein used wee will make choyce of one to be her majesties justyce here. And for signyficacion of her majesties meynyng and oppynyon [she] writeth that her highnes shalbe best contente to have sir Nicholas Arnolde apoynted thereunto, whome her majestie woulde have authorised as other justyces in lyke tymes have here hene, And so requyreth us to have thereof due consideration. The lorde chancelor, according thaunoyent custome in this behaulf here used, hath directed the queens majesties wryttes to the lordes and others having to do with the saido election to appere here at Dublin for the same purpose the aforesaide xxliiith day of May, in the yeare aforesaide.

At which day and place have appered wee, whose names are hereunto subscrybedd, wee proceedinge accordingly, by vertue of her majesties saide letteres unto the election of one to holde the place of justice of this her majesties realme, have elected and chosen sir Nicholas Arnold, knyght, to be her majesties justyce of this realme during her majesties pleasure, as well observing therein our owne election and choyce. according thaunoyent custome therein used, as also havinge especiall consideration of him in our saide choyce, accordinge the tenor and meynyng of her majesties saide letteres. And do by like assent conclude determyne and order that the said lord chancelor shall make, seale, passe and delyver unto the said sir Nicholas Arnolde letteres patentes in her majesties name under her highnes greates seale of this realme of and upon the said offyce and roome of justyce: to have, exercyse, holde and occupye the said offyce and roome of justice unto the said sir Nicholas Arnolde during our said soveraigne lady the queens majesties pleasure.

Yeven at Dublin, under the testymonye of our handes, the abovesaid xxliiith day of Maye, in the said yere of the raigae of our soveraigne lady, queene Elizabeth.

H. Dublin, cano. — Adam Armachanus. — G. Kyldare. — Roland Balynglas. — Christofoe Donsany. — R. Darensis. — R. Trimileston. — Crystofoe Howthe. — W. Fitzwylliams. — Jo. Plunket. — James Bathe. — Thomas Lokwod, dean. — Henry Radecliff. — George Stanley. — Robert Dyllon, justice. — John Parker. — Francis Agarde. — John Chaloner.

[CXLIV.] — At Duhlin, the xxixth of May, anno sexto regni *fol. 189b.*  
domine nostre regine Elisabeth, anno Domini 1564 :

N. Arnold. — Forsomoche as generallie the wholle realme is in quiett, no rebellion beeng presentlie within the realme (the Moores excepte, and some parte of strife betwene the erle of Thomond and sir Donogh Obyrne); and the next neighbors to the Englishe Pale, the Birnes, the Towles, and the Kavenaghes heeng helde in obedience; Upper Ossorie at commaundement, Ouarrolls, the Foxes, Odwyns, McCoughlanes, McGougheganes, Omollaghlynes, Omolloyes contries beeng quiett and at commaundement; the rebells which are the Moores of Leixe so sparkled<sup>1</sup> as althinghe they may by suddaynes do hurme, yet are they not liable to keepe together nor indeede of them selves to withstande any small force; and the Oconors of Offinlye have so submittid themselves, as there is now no great dowbte of hurte by them: so as from the Shenon sowthe and este there is now no greste perill; and that Oreiglye with that side are not lyke moche trouble; Oneill holding his obedience:

<sup>1</sup> Dispersed.

1564. We thinke that the queens majesties garrison of soldiors in her sohl within this realme for her ffortes and all may be abated for the present till further neede appere, the queens majestie first being advertised therof and her pleasur therein knowne, unto the nombre of two hundredth horsemen, comprehending therein the lxxxxi horsemen which are graunted by letteres patentes unto officers; and of five hundredth footemen, to remayne still within this realme in her majesties entretaynement of solde untill her highnes further pleasure knowne.

fol. 190.

For wittnes of which our oppynyon upon deliberate arguyng and debating amongst us agreed upon we that were at this resolution have herunto subscribed, the day and yere afore written.

H. Dublin, conc.—G. Kyklare.—Adam Armanchamus.—Roland Balynglas.—Cristofer Howthe.—R. Trinletston.—T. Lowthe.—Cristofer Donsany.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—John Parker.—Thomas Lokwod, deau.—John Chaloner.

fol. 190b.

[CXLV.]—By the lorde justice and counsell:<sup>1</sup>

N. Arnold.—Whereas Arte Oueill, the basse sonne of the late baron of Dungannon, having served the queens majestie in her late warres in the Northe trewly and valyantly, as those of credit which have bene therest presunte do crediblie reporte, and synce the quyet of those borders establisshed, maye not convenyentlie dwell ne remayne there, and therefore hath made humble sewte unto us to be considered with some enterteynement in her majesties service havinge himself and his three horsemen which he offerith to serve with us he shalbe placed and apoynted, wee have thought fytt in consideracion of his saide trewe and faithfull servyce and for the encoragement of others to do the lyke, to enterteyne him in her majesties service with his said three horsemen, as parcell of the retynewe of her majesties armye in this realme, with the wages of three shillinges current money of this realme by the daye untill her highnes further pleasure therein knowne, and that he, with his saide three horsemen, shalbe from tyme to tyme employed in her majesties service, as we or other the chief governor of this realme for the tyme beinge shall thinke fytt. And do therefore requyre yow, Mr. Treasowrer, of suche her majesties treasure as remayneth or shall remayne under your custodie to make payment of the saide daillie wages unto him from tyme to tyme for and during his remayneng enterteyned yn her highnes service, as aforesaide, untill her highnes further pleasure therein knowne and signyfied unto us.

And taking from tyme to tyme the said Artes acquy(ance), confessing the receipte therof, this shalbe your sufficient warrant for the same.

Yeven at Dublin, the vth of June, 1564.

H. Radecliff.—John Parker.—Thomas Cusnk.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

To our right trustie and welbeloved sir William Fitzwilliams, knight, vicethreasorer and threasorer at warres in this realme.

fol. 191.

[CXLVI.]—At Dublin, xii<sup>o</sup> Junii, 1564:

N. Arnold.—Upon Odoneills peticion, that daye exhibited to the lorde justice and counsell by Odoneill himself, day was geven him to have his answer the next daye, And so he being for that tyme dismissed; his

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "A copy."



petition being considered by the lorde justice and counsell it was by them eodescended and resolved, that Odonell sholde be answered in this forme ensueng, videlicet :

1564.

That oopromise was made by the lorde livtenante and counsell nor syoce, for ayde to be geven him agaynst his kynnesmen that usurped his castells, but that the queens majestie was writteu unto towching that and other his peticious, with truste to receive her majesties gracious resolution thereupon; and that if the same were so signified from her majestie, he sholde fynde every of the counsell redye to further him, which is not yet signified over from her majestie; neyther yet for his licence to repaire unto her majesties presence, withoute the whiche it is not thought fite for the lorde justice and counsell nor expedient for the fartherance of his sutes unto her majestie that the lorde justice and counsell sholde licence him afore to repaire over unto her majesties presence.

fol. 191b.

And for his sonne, Conn Odonnell, there is a lettere written to Oneill, accordiog Odonells request, and therein a relacion of commission geven to the denne of Armaghe, the chauntor of Armaghe and Symon Barnewell, gentleman, to commen with Oneill upon the controversies betweoe him and Odonell and to make relacion thereof if they cannot be there with both their contentmentes componed; as by the minutes of that lettere and comission apereth.

Dated xiiij<sup>th</sup> Junij, 1564.

H. Dublin, cano.—Roland Baltynglas.—W. Fytzwylliams.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—Henry Radecliff.—John Chaloner.

[CXLVII, CXLVIII].—At Dublin, the xiiiith of July, 1564 :

fol. 192.

It is by us, the lorde justice and others of the counsell of this realme, whose names be signed herennto, thought expedient and agreed on for the quiett and suertie of the Englishe Pale which swarmeth full of idle men, daylie doenge harme, robberies and spoille on the queens majesties good subjectes within the same, and when longe nightes shall come are very like then to joigne with suche as are proclaymed in open rebellion and hostilitie, that there shalbe commissions made owt under the grete scale of this realme by the fourme of president commissions in suche behalf unto the persons undernamed for to execute during the queens pleasure the lawe marciall within the shires and countrees underspecified upoo all suche idle and suspecte persons as they shall take within the same, not having of freholde in possession the yerelye value of forty shillinges above all chardges or not worthe of substance in goodes and cattalles within the Englishe Pale or other the contrees underspecified the value of two poundes, and not beeng of good and honest name and fame withio the lymytes of the county or countree where they shalbe so founde idle or taken suspecte.

And nevertheless yf the partie so taken beeng not of the possessions or value of substance aforesaid but yet of honest name and faote as aforesaid, be found or taken withe the manere in evell doyog or bedewlye coortie, then every suche person so founde or taken, or dewlye convicted, to be ponyshed and executed by the lawe marciall, accordiog the qualitie and quantytie of his offence or offences, videlicet :

To Mr. Marshall, solely, for all the counties and places undermentioned :—

For the countye of Dublin :

fol. 192b.

To the lorde Howthe, Mr. Thresurer, Frauncis Agarde, Jacques Wingfelde, John Chaloner, Robert Pyfolde, sherife to the countie of

1564.

Dublin, Christofoe Barnewell of Gracediew, and James Barnewell and William Talbott of Malahide, Thomas Fitzwilliams, Roger Fyngle, —Luttrell of Luttrellston, Patrik Sarsfield, William Bassett, Edward Barnewell.

For the countie of Methe :

To the lorde Trymledston, the lorde of Slane, sir Oliver Plunket, sherif, sir Christofoe Chevers, Barnaby Shurlock and Henry Draycott, or any two of them.

For the county of Westmeth :

To Mr. Thresurer—a comission speciall for the county of Westmeth and the Irish contrees adjoynnyng sir Garet Petyt, James Nugent, Thomas Le Strange, John Bryan and Richard Tute or any two of them.

For the county of Uryell.

To the lorde of Lowtha—a comission speciall for the countye of Uriell, sir John Bedlow, James Barnewell, Edward More of Mellyfonte, and the sherif or any two of them.

For the countye of Kildare :

Richard Manoring, Robert Manoring, Garet Sutton, John Sattor of Tippar, James Plattisburys, sir Frauncis Harbert, John Eastoe, of Castlemartin, and Thomas Aylmer, of the Lyons, Patrik Sarsfield, or any two of them.

For the countye of Catherlanghe :

Sir Edmonde Butler, Nicholas Heron and Frannces Randall, or any two of them.

For the countye of Kyikenny :

Sir Edmonde Butler, Nicholas White, Patrick Shurlock, William Sweteman, sherif, and Thomas Musterson, or any two of them.

The erle of Ormonde : a comission speciall for the countyes of Kilkenny, Tipperary and another comission for all those Yrish contrees under his rule without exception, etc.

fol. 193.

For the countye of Wexforde :

The seneschall, the vicount Mountgarret, the sherif, sir Nicholas Deveroux, Patrick Browne of Malrankau, and Anthony Cockeley or any two of them.

For the countye of Waterforde :

To the lorde Powre, John Cuff, Anthony Powre, and Mathew Wise of Waterforde, or any two of them.

For the Queenes countie and the Yrish contrees adjoynnyngs :

Sir Henry Radclyf—a comission speciall for the Queenes county and Kinges countie and the Irishe contrees adjoynnyng, Frauncis Cosbie, the sherif, and William Portas or any two of them, of whome sir Henry Radclyf to be one, from tyme while he shalbe there remaynyng.

For the Kynges county and the Yrishe contrees adjoynnyngs, and also Brimighams contree :

Henry Cowley, Nicholas Harbert, and Robert Cowley, or any two of them, of whome sir Henry Radclyf to be one, from tyme to tyme while he shalbe there remaynyng.

For Omeyle and the Towlles and freholders of that countree :

Richard Manoryoge.

The vicount of Balthugas : a comission speciall for the countyes of Kildare and Catherloughe and for the countree of Omeill.

The erle of Kildare : a comission speciall for the countyes of Kildare, Methe and Westemeth.

Also an other comission for the Annaly and Ferbill and other Irishe countres under his rule.

For the other Towlles and Byrnes countree :

fol. 193b.

To Jaques Wyngefyld, solely.

[CXLIX.]—At the Castle of Dublin, the xiii<sup>th</sup> of July, 1564 :

fol. 194.

Whereas David Hay, of Slead, in the barony of Forth and county of Wexford, and his sone, James Hay, esquires, being, the xii<sup>th</sup> January last past, accused before us, the lorde deputye and counsaill, here assembled as well off felony as high treason towching the queenes majesties most royall person, were, by order of this boord, committed forthwith to close prison within the Castle of Dublin, and now having remained and continued prisoners there for the space of xxv weeks to alide their trialls, have not in the mean time either by their accusers or any other men bene detected of any matter irreignable or any other cause whereby they might have further triall, as by the judges and the rest of her majesties learned counsaill of this realme we be enformed, to whom we referred the hearings, examinings, discussinge and judgiage of the matter :

Forasmuch as the said David and James Hay have made sundry times humble sute and petition unto us for that there is no matter fowade to charge them withall, whereby they ought to be detained any longer in prison : and also for that duringe the time of their imprisonment and by occasion thereof (as they alledge) they have bene robbed and spoiled by the rebels and traitours, sir Edmund Butler and Piers, his brother, with ther complices, and lost by them all their goodes and cattles, their tenants are fledde and run away, their groundes lie wast and unmanured :

It is therefore condescended, concluded, and agreed by us, the lorde deputy and counsaill, whose names be hereunto subscribed, that the said David and James Hay, esquires, shalbe enlarged and put at liberty conditionallye, that is to say : that they the said David and James Hay, with sufficient suerties with them shall first enter into good and sufficient bonds of recognizances of five thousand pounds currant money of England before the lord chancellor for their forthcoming and personall apperance at any time within twentie dayes after notice given unto them or any one of their suerties either by or from the lorde deputy or in his absence from the lorde chancellor and counsaill betwixt this and the last day of Michaelmas terme, next ensuing to answer any matters of accusation that may be apposed or laid against them.

And in the meantime if no further matter may be objected and laied against them betwixt this and the said last day of Michaelmas terme, before specified, then preseatinge themselves before us, the lord deputye, or in our absence the lorde chancellor and counsaill ther bondes to be cancelled and they fully discharged and set at libertie.

H. Dublin, cane.—John Chaloner.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Folio 195 is blank.

1564.

[CL.].—At Dublin, tercio Augusti, 1564:

fol. 196.

N. Arauld.—Upon deliberate consultacion and consideracion of the maliciouse conspiracie, detestable rebellio and most cruell and heynowe offenses of suche of the natyons of the Omores and Oconnors, their followers, servantes, abbettors, counsellors, receyvers, relievers and succurers, as lately within this years have conspyred in rebellio and disobedience agaynst the queens majestie and to the distruccioe or harme of her majesties good subjectes.

It is by us, the lorde justice and the rest of the nobylitie and counsell of this realme whose names ar signed hereunto, fully determynd and resolved that they and every of them (excepte suche as heretofore upon their humble submission ar receved into her majesties protection) shalbe pursued and revenged upon by sharpe warr with fyre and swourde, and none of them to be received unto the queens mercy, neither wholie nor parte of them, excepte her majesties expresse pleasure signified to the contrary:

And that suche of them as are received yn or have remayned as her majesties good and obedient subjectes without offendinge shalbe used and conserved as her majesties good subjectes:

And that suche of them as hereafter shall conspire or rebell, from the tyme of their rebellion or conspiring with the others shalbe reputed banysshed and persecuted as the rest of the said rebelles:

And whereas for the better persecutiag of them the soliliars of the queens majesties army in retynewe are removed out of suche places of the English Pale as they before were cessed yn unto the border and other more fyt places for her majesties saide service for whose victelling provisioe must be made for rely mony as the markett and bargaynes in that behaulf will serve, it is further concluded and condiscended by us that the baronys and other places where before they were cessed and placed shalbe cessed and contribute to beare and satisfie emonge them the overplus of the price of all and singler the said provisions, achies and bargaynes employed in and for theire said victuelles above the ordinary rates and prices heretofore ordeyned and used for these of her majesties army and retynewe in such case to pay.

H. Dublis, cano.—J. Slaae.—G. Kyldare.—R. Trimletistoe.—Henry Radecliff.—W. Fytzwylliams.—Jo. Plunket.—George Stanley.—Francis Agarde.—James Bathe.—John Chaloner.

fol. 196b.

[CLI.].—At Dublin, the xxixth of August, 1564:<sup>1</sup>

It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde justice and counsell, whose names are hereunto signed, the rest being absent partly in the queens majesties service and partly otherwise in their necessarye affaires, that while we, the lorde justice, and suche other as are appointed to repaire unto Ophailley and Leix and the Irishe borders there for her majesties service against the rebelles of the Mores and Oconnors, are absent; considering the doubtfulfull behavior of the Birnes and Towelles, the lorde chauncelor, the lorde of Howthe, justice Plunkett and baron Bathe shal remayne to geve ordrs and directes, aswell for all suche matters touching the state as we the lorde justice shall write or sende unto them in, as also they and Jaques Wyngfelde, esquier, and the sherieffe of the countie of Dablin or any three of them to geve ordre for the defence of the borders of the saide countie against

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 195 is blank.

the Birnes and Towles by the power of the saide countie and by suche other of her majesties kerne and horsemen appointed or to be appointed thereunto.

1564.

[CLII.]-Consultacions at St. Patrickes,<sup>1</sup> xvii Septembris, fol. 197.  
1564:

[1.] The cattail and goodes of those whiche are suspected or likely for the rebelles to be releved of to be brought further into the Englishe Pale and the owuers and their tennautes and folowers to come in and lyve thereon.

[2.] Those that have sliptt awaye and be come home agayne to be demanded of their maisters and executed, and their maisters also put to aunswere, etc.

[3.] No holding kerne to be taken to serve but to bill their names with caution that they shall not be chalenged at their handes for former offences being not the offence nowe prosecuted; nor for the same neither yf it be a partie taken in for a speciall service by vertue of the comyssion to him graunted that hath taken him in.

[4.] The corne of Leix to be gathered into some one or mo[re] saulff places by a common chardge and rather serve for the common defence of the countrey then to be leaft to be destroyed by thennemye or for relief of thennemye.

[5.] Those that for service against thiese rebelles are taken in by vertue of comyssion for a tyme whiche are within daungier of the proclamacion to be certified by those whiche take them in, and notice to be given what bihaviour they thinke those wilbe of after the expiring of their protection. Whoso hath either son or folower for whom he is holden to aunswere and woulde be excused to be no longer holden to aunswere for him, shall not be excused to have put him from him onles he have first brought him furthe in open assembly and there dischargd himselfe of him before them all, the partie being present. fol. 197b.

[6.] The cesse of the holding kerne on the counties of Westmeth, Dublin, Kildare, and Wexforde and McVadoges countrey, McDamores countrey and McEdmunde Duffes countrey to be contynued in suche forme from tyme to tyme as the former warrauntes purporte untill the service aforesaide accheved.

[CLIIA.]-18 Septembris, 1564:

Our newe comyssion to John Tirell, capitaine of Fertullaghe, for the renewing of the cesse of the sixe schore kerne in that countrey for other sixe wekes:

Hughe Boy Orowrke his mocion and offre to be accepted, whiche is moved by him to Mr. Marshall, videlicet, his castell to be recovered with the quenes majesties ordenuaunce and aide, and delyvered to him and he to receyve the same and his land and tenure of her majestie, and to put in good pledges to be her good subjects and not only not to receyve nor succor any the rebelles but also to plague them and their recevours and maynteynors within his rule.

[CLIIIL.]-At Dublin, the xi<sup>th</sup> of Octobre, 1564:

fol. 198.

It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde justica and the rest of her majesties counsaill, whose names are hereunto subscribed, that the cesse

<sup>1</sup> Dublin.

1564.

of an hundreth holding kerne and fyfye boyes, for the defence of the countie of Kildare, shalbe contynued upon the countie of Dublin for three weekes, to be ending at the ende of the last cesse of holding kerne cessed for sixe weekes by our former warraunt.

fol. 198b.

[CLIV.]—At Dublin, the xxvi<sup>th</sup> of Octobre, 1564:

[1.] The Ploukettes and Newgentes who were written for to be at the castle chamber,<sup>1</sup> in crastino autumnarum, are estesones written for by an other letterre xxiii<sup>th</sup> Octobris, to apere upon the sighte thereof: And upon their commyng order is to be taken with them by good bondes for their better conecorde and joyninge together for the deffence of the borders agaynste the Oreiglies, etc. And also some of the said Ploukettes and Newgentes, suche as are the notahleste offenders of those enormyties theare, to be ponysshed for example, accordinge their demerites.

[2.] The order for the watche and rising owt and folowing every hewgbe and crye there; to be relyed unto, and more dewlie followed and executed; and also order to be taken with that countye for the garde of their borders.

[3.] The lorde of Hoothe, the lorde of Trymbleston, and sir Thomas Cusake to speke with Oreiglye upon the borders, and the sherif of Methe to be written under and comaunded that the commissioners be wayted on with the force of the countie from day to day duringe the parlee.

[4.] Horsemen of the army to be placed on those borders agaynst Oreiglye:—Gyrtons bande.

[5.] Oreiglye is to be written unto to mete with the commissioners at the Blackwater, on Wednesday the first day of November.

[6.] Oneyll is to be written unto from the boorde, touchinge sir Thomas Cusakes metynge with him, with also wordes of creditt unto his relation concerninge Odonels goyng over.

fol. 199.

[CLV.]—At Dublin, the xxviii<sup>th</sup> of Octobre, 1564:

It is thoughte fytt nowe for deffence of the borders agaynst the Oconnors, for six wokes to begyane the last of October.

Westmethe:

Six score gallowglases to live of their owne honnaghter for a quarter of a yere, to be placed and ordered by the erle of Kildare, also sir Nicholas Bagnals bande of fortie horsemen to be layde in that countie beyonde Molyngar, in two townes or more where the saide erle shall appoynte and to be ordered by his lordshippe and the whole countie to contribute to the victelling of the horsemen at the ordinarie rate and the accustomed holdinge kerne of Tirrelles contre and Ferhill, and the rest of Westmethe.

Methe:

Four score holding kerne to be cessed for the garde of the borders of that countie agaynst the Oconnors, and those to be at the placing and order of the said erle of Kildare and for every two kerne one boye. This to be besides Gyrtons bande of horsemen and force of that countie, as must garde the borders agaynst Oreiglye.

<sup>1</sup> At Dublin.

## Kildare:

1564.

Four score holding kerne to be cessed for the garde of the borders of that countie, to be likewise at the placing and order of the saide erle of Kildare, and every two kerne one hoye.

## For the pursute of the Oconuors:

Moreover, the saide erle of Kildare to have yu mony the enterteynement of twoo hundreth kerne of his owne chusinge for to pursae the rebelles of the Oconuors, the said enterteynment to be derided, cessed and levied on theis counties and contrees, viz. :—

Offailey for xxx kerne.

fol. 199b.

McDamoses, McVadockes, McEdmund Duffes contrees and the countie of Wexford and Passaghe Bayntre, lx kerne.

The countie of Westmetha, xxx kerne.

" " Lowthe, xl "

" " Dublin, xl "

Two hundreth kerne to be levied in money and for every two kerne one hoye.

Moreover, for the said erle of Kildares satisfaction of the enterteynment in mony alredy growen dewe to his lordshippe for the former holdinge by the former warrantas, and for his new holdinge also: It is agreed it shall be levied and his lordshippe thereof satisfied by this day fourtene daies, videlicet, the xith of November.<sup>1</sup>

[CLVI.]—At Dublin, the xxviii<sup>th</sup> of Octobr, 1564:

fol. 200b.

It is thoughte fitt nowe for deffence of the borders agaynst the Omoors for six weekes to begynne the last of October:

That the countie of Carloghe, with the rest of the Cavanaghes, to be cessed with the four score kerne for six wekes for garde of their borders.

Letteres to be sente to the freholders of Leix to be resident on their holdes with their furnytüre dewe by their tenures.

Moreover, for to garde the forte and contree of Leix, etc.:

Soldiers: cxxx fotemen and xx horsemen; six skore gallowglasses, and nine skore of the queens kerne.

Victells to be provided for the furnytüre of the forte in Leix, videlicet, for every monneth:

Beefes, lx; wheate, c peckes; mawlte, cc peckes, whereof the thirde parte to be beare mawlte.

[CLVII.]—At Dublin, the xxix<sup>th</sup> of October, 1564:

fol. 201.

It is agreed that letteres shall be written to the Irish captens for beefes and porkes for the victelling of the soldiars in the fortes for the yere ensueing, viz.:

To Oraiglie for 200 fat beefes and an 100 swyne.

" The Annaly for 100 befes and 50 swyne.

" McGoghagan for 50 befes and 30 swyne.

" McCoghlan for 30 befes and 15 swyne.

" OKelly for 60 beefes and 30 swyne.

" the Birnes for 100 befes and 50 swyne.

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 200 is marked as cancelled, with the following note in margin: "Vacat hic, quia postea in ordine." The matter on fol. 200 marked as cancelled is re-entered on fol. 200b.

1364. To the Towles of Omayle for 20 befes and 10 swyne.  
 „ the countie of Catherlaghe and the Cavanaghes contree for one  
 hundreth and fortie beefes and twentie swyne.  
 Upper Ossorie : one hundreth beefes and 40 swyne.  
 To Occarrall : one hundreth beefes and fiftie swyne.  
 The countie of Tipperarie 100 befes and 50 swyne.  
 The countie of Waterforde : 100 beefes and 50 swyne.  
 Farney : fyftie beefes and 25 swyne.  
 Hnghe Oge of Dartrie : 30 beefes and 15 swyne.  
 The Kellies, beyonde the Sucke, for 60 beefes and 30 swyne.  
 fol. 201b. McMahones contree : 100 beefes and 50 swyne.  
 Every heef at twelve shillinges and every porke at twoo shillinges  
 and eight pence.  
 Beefes—1340. Swyne—610.

- fol. 202. [CLVIII.]—At Dublin, the xxixth day of Octobre, 1564 :

Sir Henry Radcliffe, knight, lieutenant of the counties called the  
 Kinges countie and the Quenes countie and of the fortes of Philippistowne  
 and Maryhowroghe, within the same counties, etc., hathe the saide day  
 and yere made request unto the lorde justice of this realme, in the  
 presence of us whose names are hereunder signed, that the same lorde  
 justice will from this day furthe appoint suche person or persons as  
 his lordeshippe shall thinke fitt for to take the chardge and government  
 of the saide fortes and counties and of the souldiors and other inhabi-  
 tauntes and people within the same; forasmuche as he the saide sir  
 Henry is licenced to repayre over into Englande by the quenes majesty  
 and cannot neither will constitute a deputie to supplye his saide  
 chardge.

- fol. 202b. [CLIX.]—At Christes Church, <sup>1</sup> xvii<sup>th</sup> Novembris, 1564 :

It is agreed by the lorde justice and counsaill that the lorde Barri-  
 mores and the lorde Roches childerne, whiche were put in as their pledges  
 at the going over of the erle of Desmounde for the keeping of the peace  
 during his absence, shalbe enlarged forasmuche as nothing hath been  
 charged in that behalf by the erle against them; and forasmuche as  
 they themselves are answerable in case any suche matter be.

- fol. 203. [CLX.]—Apud Dublin, xx<sup>th</sup> Novembris, 1564 :

It is agreed by the lorde justice and counsaill that the erle of  
 Ormounde and Ossorie, lorde thresurer of Irlande, shall have the quenes  
 majesties comysson under the great seale of this realme for the  
 safegarding of the countreys of Leix, Irry, Glanmalirry and Slew-  
 merge, and of the fortes, garrisons and other the quenes majesties  
 good subjectes within the same, and also of and in the counties of  
 Catherlaghe and Kilkenny, and of and in the countreys of thiese  
 Irishe lordes and capitaynes bordering upon the same, videlicet, Upper  
 Ossorie, Occarrowilles countrey, OMulrianes countrey, ODonnes countrey,  
 Omaghers countrey, against the proclaymed rebelles of the Omores and  
 the Oconnors, their ayders succourers releyvers, counsaillors, abettors,  
 folowers and adherentes and to pursue them with fyre and swerde in  
 and throughe all and singular the countreys and counties aforesaid besides  
 the folowing and pursnyng them elliswhere in whatsoever the countreys  
 adjoynyng, as his lordeshippe shall understande them to have repaired

<sup>1</sup> Cathedral, Dublin.



or he receyved in, conferring in that case with the erle of Kildare, yf it concerne Ophailley or the borders thereof or any other the countreys or counties whiche the lorde justice and counsaill have unto his lordeshippe appointed a lyke especiall authoritie and chardge, and for the better execution of the premysses a letter to be writen to the saide lorde threasourer from the saide lorde justice and counsaill as here ensueth :

1564.

Our very good lorde : After our right hartie commendacions : The queenes majesties commyssion under the great seale of this realme is presently addressed unto your lordeshippe with generall auctoritie for the pursute of the proclaymed rebelles of the Moores and the Occonnors, their folowers adherentes and succourers, as in the same is more at fol. 204. large expressed.

And for the better executing thereof, we have appointed unto your lordeshippe the entretaynement of two hundrethe holding kerne of suche as your lordeshippe shall thinke fitt to choose and employe in that her majesties service for one quarter of a yere, to hegynue the —<sup>1</sup> of this Novemhre, to be leyed in money and delyvered unto your lordeshippe, the one half upon the countie of Waterforde and the other half upon the countie of Lymericke. And also that as well sixe schore of her majesties gulliglasses and their capitaynes appointed for defence of the countries of Leix, Irry, Glammalirry and Slewemarge, nowe called the Queenes countie,<sup>2</sup> Frauncis Coshyc, with his hundrethe of her majesties kerne; your brother, sir Edmuude Butler, with his forty of her majesties kerne, sir Barnaby Fitzpatricke, with his forty of her majesties kerne, capitayne Portas, with his fortie and fyve souldiors, and John Fitzwilliames, with the hundreth souldiors in the forte of Leix and the sheriffe and forces as well of holding kerne, inhabitants and other her majesties garrisons as well in that countie called the Queenes countie as also in the counties of Catherlaghe and Kilkennye, and also the Irishe lordes and capitaynes, with the forces of Upper Ossorie, Occarrowles countrey, Omulrians countrey, Odonnes countrey, and Omaghers fci. 204b. countrey, shall, from tyme to tyme, answer your lordeshippe in and concernyng her majesties saide service according as your lordeshippe shall will and ordre them.

And hitherto have we thought fitt besides the generalitie of her majesties aforesaide commyssion to appointe and authorise your lordeshippe, especially by the tenor hereof, unto the saulfgarding and defences of all her majesties goode subjectes and repressing and correcting of thoffendors and transgressours aforesaide, their aydoers, succourers, relevers, counsaillors, shettours, folowers, and adherents in and throughe all and singuler the counties and countreys aforesaide, besides the folowing and pursuyng them elliswhere in what soever the countries adjoyning as your lordeshippe shall understand them to have repayed or be receyved. In whiche case we require your lordeshippe to conferre with our very good lorde the erle of Kildare, if it concerne the countie called the Kinges countie otherwise called Ophaille, or the borders thereof or any other the countreis or counties whereof we have appointed unto his lordeshippe a like especiall auctoritie and chardge.

And also, whereas your lordeshippe shall conceyve any cause of suspicion in the premysses there at your discrecion to take pledges, and sequestro the possession of any castell, howse or place to your lorde-

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.<sup>2</sup> See page 32.

1564. shippe thought in that behaulf expedient, and therein to put suche warde as your lordeshippe shall therefore thinke fitt.

And moreover to take, from tyme to tyme and place to place, meat for your saide kerne and the rest of your company in what so ever place as often as they shall repayre in and aboute the saide service in chace and pursuite of the saide offenders.

fol. 205. And moreover to take app wyne, grayne, beeffes, porkes, muttens, and all other victuilles of meate and drinke and cariage for the same by lande and by water, at reasonable prices therefore to be paid in ready money, that is to saye, for the first price it coste and the reasonable charges thereon bestowed in whatsoever place or places within liberties or without, for the furniture of her majesties service aforesaide.

Straitely, in her majesties name, charging all and singuler persones to whome it shall appertayne to be unto your lordeshippe and your mynisters in and aboute the execution of all and singuler the premysses, obedient, ayding and assisting, as they and every of them will answer for the contrarye at their uttermost perilles :

And therefore we heartely require your lordeshippe in her majesties saide service and in all thinges concerning the same to employe your best endeavor and diligence to the satisfaction of her highnes earnest expectation thereon.

And so we bidde your good lordeshippe right hartely well to fare.

From Dublin, the xxith of Novembre, 1564.—Your lordeshippes loving frendes ———<sup>1</sup>

fol. 205b. Moreover, a letter of comyssion to the sheriffe and gentilmen of the countie of Wuterforde for the cesse in money of one hundredth holding kerne and their fyfty boyes, at suche entretaynement as the erle of Kildare hath for the like.

A like to the sheriffe of the countie of Lymerieke for the lyke for one hundredth holding kerne and their fyfty boyes, at the like entretaynement.

fol. 206.

[CLXL].—Resolutions agreed on by the lorde justice and counsaill, at Dublin, ix<sup>o</sup>, x<sup>o</sup> et xi<sup>o</sup> diebus Decembris, 1564 :

[1.] The olde cessours to remayne in their offices unchanged unto the begynnyng of the next terme, that in the meane tyme they may leve the money whiche they have warrantes to levye and also make their accomptes, etc.

For the greeffes of the Englishe Pale as over charged by reason of freedomes<sup>2</sup> granted by the principall governor and counsaill more then are allowed by the statute, to make their complaynt and name those freedomes, and thereupon the same to be considered and remedied as shalbe thought expedient.

Capitayne Heron is commaunded for the cesse of beeffes and corne of the countie of Catherlaghe to cesse the wholle upon the landes that ar cessable and have no freedomes, and thereby to dryve them to complayne if they be greved at the granting of freedomes to suche landes as weare wont to beare with them and thereupon the validitie of those late granted freedomes (more then allowed by the statute) to be considered, etc.

For Knockefergus capitayne Pieres his nccompte to be taken and he to be holpen with suche parte of his paye as may suffice for the provision of beeffes and grayne for that forte, etc., videlicet, xl. li.

<sup>1</sup> Blanc in MS.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : "The newe fredomes."

A letters to the cessours of the counties of Dublin and Methe to  
certifie howe every barony of these counties are charged with cesse of  
souldiers and horssemen upon Friday next, the xvth of Decembre, and  
then to remembre the erle of Kildares money for the cesse of the kerne  
to him graunted. 1564. fol. 206b.

Souldiours to remayne in retynnue:

200 horssemen and 500 footmen,—700.

Whereof to be at bothe the fortes: 200 footmen.

With Mathewe King: 10 horssemen.

At Knoockefergus: 20 footmen.

At Athlone: 20 footmen.

At Catherlaughe: 8 footmen.

At Monaster Euan: 8 footmen.

At Leighlyn: 20 horssemen, 30 footmen.

At Dungarvan: 6 horssemen, 6 footmen.

Summa hucusque in the fortes: footmen 202, horssemen 36—  
328.

Reste, to be placed upon cesse: footmen 208, horssemen 164.

1564.—The countie of Dublin: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Kildare: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Methe: 60 footmen and 48 horssemen.

The countie of Lowthe: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Westmeth: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Wexforde and Fassaraghe Bayntree: 30 footmen and  
24 horssemen.

[2.] Decimo die Decembris, 1564:<sup>1</sup>

Where there were ceased two hundreth kerne and their hundreth  
boyes with his lordeshippe, to followe the rebelles, and foure schore fol. 207.  
kerne, with their forty boyes, for the garde of the borders of Meth and  
foureschore kerne with their forty boyes for the garde of the countie  
of Kildare, his lordeshippe to have nowe for this cesse folowing for and  
unill the begynning of Marche next ensuyng bothe for the folowing  
of the rebelles and saulgarde of those two counties twelve schore kerne  
and their sixe schore boyes. This new cesse to begyne on Thursdaye,  
the xliiith of Decembre, 1564.

To be ceased in money, videlicet:

Upon the countie of Methe,	54 kerne and 27 boyes.
„ the countie of Kildare,	54 „ „ 27 „
„ the countie of Westmeth,	20 „ „ 10 „
„ the countie of Lowthe,	26 „ „ 13 „
„ the countie of Dublin,	26 „ „ 13 „
„ Offailley,	20 „ „ 10 „
„ McDamores, McEdmunde Duffes, McVudoges countreys and the countie of Wexforde and Fassaraghe Bantree,	40 kerne and 20 boyes.

A proclamacon to be made that wheare it is complayned that dyvers  
of the Birnes and the Towllies and other their associates take meute  
perforce and comynytt other spoilles upon the quenes good subjectes of fol. 207b.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "In the erle of Kildares charge against the Oconnors of Offailly  
and defense of the borders of the countie of Meth and the countie of Kildare  
against the said rebelles."

1564.

the Englishe Pale bording on their countreys, it shalbe lawfull for her majesties subjectes to resist them in those attemptes and fynding them with the attempt or doyng of the premysses, to apprehende them or kill them yf they resist the apprehensioa.

[3.] Furthermore the pynnyse,<sup>1</sup> with her ordeunance tackling and furniture, whiche Jasper Horsey and other his complices, suspected of piracye, have brought to Howthe to be viewed, inventories and praysed by suche as the lorde justice shall appointe and the ordeunance and municioa and other suche kynde of furniture to be put in the master of the ordeunances keeping untill they be tryed or otherwise by due ordre enlarged and the certaintie knowen to whome of right the same ought to appertayne. And the pynnyse, with her tackling and furniture so being inventaries and praysed to be delyvered to Patricke Tirrell to occuppe in the quenes majesties service, keeping the same always from tyme to tyme repayed and in as good plight as he receyveth the same, he being bounde to delyver the same hereafter to those of suche as upon the triall aforesaide shalbe knowen to have just right thereunto.

fol. 208.

[CLXII.]—A warraunt also graunted out to Mr. Treasurer, the double whereof here ensueth verbatim :

By the lorde justice and counsaill :

Mr. Threasourer : For that we understaade yon are not only by warraunt from the quenes majestie restreyued from payeng or yssuyng any of her majesties threasoure here in Irlande under your charge, otherwise then by warraunt, only under sir Thomas Wrothe and sir Nicholas Arnolde their handes togedther, her majesties comysioners for causes here in Irlande, but also receyved from them bothe commaundement so to do, they charging you therewith in her hieghnes name and bihaulf. And now, knowing sir Thomas Wrothe to be departed hence into Englands, by vertue of her hieghnes pleasure in her majesties lettere to him signified in that bihaulf, and sir Nicholas Araolde still abiding here in Irlande, lorde justice of the same realme, wherchye you cannot have any warraunt to make any payment of suche sommes of money as shalbe meet and needfull to be paid and yssued for the services of her hieghnes here untill suche tyme as her hieghnes shall in that bihaulf signifie to us, the lorde justice, or to yourself her further pleasure therein :

fol. 208A.

We have thought good for thadvancement of her hieghnes service here and to avoide suche charges as mought growe to her majestie by contynnuyng some of the saide souldiours in a daily pay till then, not only to require you but also in her majesties name do charge and commaunde you hereafter, from tyme to tyme, to make suche paymets upon warrauntes as shall come to yon signed by us, sir Nicholas Arnolde, lorde justice of Irlande, and the counsaill of the same ; so as there be at every warraunt fyve counsaillors handes at the leste, and that the same warrauntes be for suche sommes of money, as shalbe to pay the handes of footmen or horsemen or either of them whiche shoulde be discharged presently out of wages, the reckonynges of whiche bandes discharged to be made upp by Mr. William Dixe, auditor pnt in truste by her majestie for the same, with his haade sett thereunto, and was also further agreed upon to be so donne by us, the lorde justice and sir Thomas Wrothe, under our handes before the saide sir Thomas his departure

<sup>1</sup> Pinnaee.<sup>2</sup> Appraised.

out of Irlande, and is expressed in writing remaynyng with you, sir William Fitzwilliames, bearing date the xxiiith of Novemhre, 1564.

1564.

And further weying what other great occasions maye daily happen aboute her majesties services in this realme, for the whiche monay shall also be very nedefull to be presently occupied and disbursed, we do also require and commaunde you, upou warrauntes in like sorte as for the other parte before us expressed, to delvyer suche sommes of [money] as shall in them be named and appointed.

fol. 209.

And this our concordatum shall testifye our ordre and commaundement to you geven in this bilhalf.

Yeven at Dublin, the xth of Decemhre, 1564.

Hereafter ensueth such the conclusions and resolucions of counsell in this realme, as for the good government and securytie of the state thereof, have been concluded and resolved on, in the tyme of the right honorable syr Henrye Sydney, knight, of the noble order of the garter, lorde president of the queens majesties counsell in Wales and the marcheise thereof, and lorde deputy of this realme of Ireland, who toke his othe in Christchurch,<sup>1</sup> and entred into the government of this the queens highnes realme, the xxth of January, in the eight yere of her majesties moost prosperous raigne, anno, 1565[-6]:

fol. 209b.

1565-6.

[CLXIII.]—At Dublyn, octavo Februarii, 1565[-6]:

It is ordered<sup>2</sup> and concluded by us the lorde deputy and counsell; with the expresse consentes and assentes of Tirrelagh MacDonell, Tirrelagh McAlexander, Molmory McEdmond, and Callagh Mac Tirrelaghe, captens of her majesties gallowglasse, uppon their sewte and demaunde for foure skore sparres<sup>3</sup> for their last yeres bonaght, grannted to be leyved on the Obyrnes countrey, and then also beeng present Obyrn, chief of his nacyon, Donogh MacBreayn, Teig Oge Obyrn, and Bryan MacCalagh:

That the said fowre skore sparres after the rate of tenne markes, current moay of this realme for every sparr, shall be paid in maner folowing, that is to say, hault thereof in victels and mony, according thusecustomed maner, at Lammas next coming; and the other hault in lyke manner at Alhalontyde, then next ensueng. And that in defalte of payment at either of those dayes, the said gallowglasse and their forces to entre the said countrey and levye there their said whole bonaght.

[CLXIV.]—At Saynct Sepulchres,<sup>4</sup> nigh Duhlin, the xxth of February 1565[-6]:

fol. 210.

Uppon the severall complayntes this daie moved and harde before us, the lorde deputie, as well on the behaulf of Occarall, chief of his nacyon, against the baron of Upper Ossorie, then absent, and, sir Barnabe Fitzpatricke, knight, his sonne, here then present, as also on the behaulf of the same sir Barnabe and by him for his said fathers behaulf against the said Occarall:

It is accorded concluded and agreed before us the said lorde deputie by the mutuall assentes and consentes of the saide Occarall, and also of the saide sir Barnabe, for himself and undertaking also for his saide father

<sup>1</sup> Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Towching the galloglasses for their bonaght."

<sup>3</sup> See Introduction.

<sup>4</sup> Sepulchres] Pulchers, MS.

1565-6.

that all manner variiances, greves strifes and all other damages or matters whatsoever between the said parties from the begynning of the world untill the date of the date hereof in any wise styrryd arrysen word, attempted or betwene them depending (the right of the castle of Ballaghmore and the appurtenances thereof, now in the possession of the said sir Barnabe and in variance betwene him and the said Occarall, only excepted) shall be herd ordered and determyned by Francis Coshe, esquier, and John MacGilpatrick, gentleman, arbitratours indifferently chosen with the assentes of the said Occarall and the said Barnabe, to here order and determine the controversies variiances and greves aforesaid.

And that the said Occarall and the said Barnabe for the better perfourmance of such order as touching the premisses shall be taken betwene them by the said arbitratours shall on either partie on this side the fifth of March next comyng, put into thandes of the said arbitratours such and so many pledges as the same arbitratours shall requyre and accepte as sufficient on either partie, and advertise if any default shall be then made by any of those parties in not bringing those pledges on this side the date afore prefixed.

And upon the pledges as aforesaid being receyved, the said arbitratours to fynyshe and publishe theire order made in the premisses betwene the said parties by the xxth of Marche, next comyng, and furthewith thereto certifie us the lorde deputye of the same.

And where there is clayme made by the said Occarall to the said castle of Ballaghmore, nowe in the possession of the said sir Barnabe, it is also ordered by us, the said lorde deputie that the said sir Barnabe shall contynewe in the quiet possession thereof without eny the interrupcion, molestacion or impediment of the said Occarall or eny of his or eny other by his or theire procurmentes till upon the further opening of that variance by the said Occarall at this bourde and the matter throughe herd and discussed the right and title of that castle with the appurtenances so in variance maic he by us, the said lorde deputie and the rest of her majesties counsell here, further ordered and adjudged.

And that furthermore as well the said Occarall, for him and his servauntes tenantes and followers or eny others to be by him or them procured, as also the said sir Barnabe, for his owne behaulf and for his fathers partie and theire servauntes, tenantes and followers or eny other by his or theire proenrementes, shall well and trewlic on eche syde one to the other observe and kepe her majesties pence and not to attempte on either syde eny revenge or breche of that her majesties peace for eny cause or matter whatsoever.

And to the dewe and faithfull observacion thereof the said Occarall and the said sir Barnabe have undertaken the same before us, the said lorde deputie, by theire handes layed or geven in the hande of us, the lorde deputie, aforesaide.

[CLXV.]—At Sainet Sepulchres, nigh Dublin, the xxth of February, 1565[-6]:

The said daie and yeare appered before us, the lorde deputie, Nicholas Harbart, esquier and Hengh MacShane, chief of his nation, against whome the same Nicholas objecting the matters of the praye lately taken from sir Frances Herbert, knight, deceased, father to the said Nicholas, and the murdering of certeyne the same sir Frances men and chardgiug further the said Hengh MacShane with other sondry injuries and wronges:

It is with thassent of those parties, indifferentlie electing and chosing arbitrators, that is to saie the said Nicholas, for his parte, chusing Henry Cowley, esquier, and Meilor Hussey, gentleman, and the said Heugh Mac Shane electing for his parte Fraunces Cosby, esquier, and Ony Mac Hengh that the same arbitrators or any two of them, whereof one to be of the saide Nicholas parte and the other of the parte of the said Hugh MacShane, meeting together on this side the last of Marche next comyng, at Carikyn Earle, shall order and determyne so muche of the said matters in variance as shall by them be founde knowen or proved to touch or concerne the person only of the said Hugh. Whereunto the same Hugh hath fyrmely promised to stand and the same order to performe :

1565-6.

And what further in the behaulf nforesayd shall be found knowen or proved by the said arbitrators agninst any others under the same Hughes rule the same to be certified by the date nforesaid to us, the said lorde deputye and counsell, that we make thereon take suche further order as to us shall be thought expedient. fol. 211.

[CLXVI.]—At Saynet Pulchers, the xxth of February, 1565[-6] :

Uppon the variances herde before us, the lorde deputie, as well on the behaulf of Arte Omolloy, chief of his nation, touching the taking of a certeyne distresse of late in the saide Omolloyes countrey by Callagh MacTurelagh, one of the captens of her majesties gallowglasse (in respectes of bonnaght then by him demanded) and not denyed by the said Callagh :

As also on the behaulf of the said Callagh complayning also agninst the said Omolloye for a prey by him lately taken from the said Callagh, and likewise by the said Omolloy not denyed :

It is ordered by us, the said lorde deputie, with thassentes of the said Omolloy and the said Callagh, that the matters of those two causes betwene the said Omolloy and Callagh some variance and the restitutiones and recompences on eche of theire behaulfes to be made one to the other shall be ordered and determynd by Fraunces Cosby, Henry Cowley, and Nicholas Harbert, esquiers, joyntly, on this side the viith of Aprill next comyng. And for that purpose then to assemble themselves and mete at Castle Gasshill in Ophalye, and there diligently to employe there best endeavors and travaile to the ordering and determyning of those variances and to advertise us, the lorde deputie, of theire order therein to be taken by the feast of Ester next comyng.

And that furthermore, if they the said commissioners shall fynde that the said Callagh for any respectes or cause shall, over and above the distresse by him taken from the said Omolloy, be ordered to make any restitution or recompence, that the same shall be defaulked uppon suche the bonnaght as the same Omolloy is ordered by us to pay unto the said gallowglasse. fol. 211b.

[CLXVII.]—At Dublin the xxith of February, 1565[-6] :

Where Oocarrall, chief of his nation, hath by former warrant to him addressed from the lnte lorde justice and counsell been willed and commaunded to yeld and paie unto the captens of her majesties gallowglasse one quarter of a yeres bonnaght, the last year graunted for sixe skore sparres of gallowglasse, so rated uppon the said Oocarrall and his countrey, by warrant as aforesaide :

1565-6.

And the same Occarrall, being nowe present here before us, the lorde deputie, and alleging himself and those under his rule inhabiting to be farr unable, in respects of theire greate povertie and decayes in the same his contrey happened, to satisfie that bonnaght according as the same was by the said warrant graunted and humble prayeng a mytigation thereof:

fol. 212.

It is ordered by us the lorde deputie with the expresse consentes and assentes of the captens of the saide gallowglasse, here also present, for the causes above rehersed and their good considerations moving us, the said lorde deputie, hereunto that for this one tyme onely the said Occarrall, in full satisfaction of the bonnaght aforesaid, shall content and paye to the saide captens of the gallowglasse on this side Whitsondale next comyng, at the forte in Leix, seaven hundreth markes current money of this realme to be answered and paid in kyne by the same Occarrall in manner following, that is to say:

The one houlfe thereof incalf kyne, at the rate of twentie sixe shillinges eight pence for every of those incalf kyne, and the rest in other kyne not being in calf kyne, at the rate of thirten shillinges fower pence for every of the same kyne not being incalf kyne. Provyded alwaie that the said Occarrall shall not by this our order hereafter in any wise —<sup>1</sup> to paye bonnaght at any lesse quantitie or other lesser rate then as by indenture of recorde remainyng he hath covenanted and is holden to paie and answer to her majestie xxiv. of February 1565:

A lettere issued to Omagher to contribute to Occarrall, as hath been wroght, the thirde parte of the said bonnaght as the said rates are for this tyme rated and mitigated.

fol. 212b.

[CLXVIII.]—At Saynet Pulchers, nigh Dublin, the xxvth of February, 1565[-6]:

Upon the hering of the complaintes of sir Edmud Butler, knight, and of Oliver Fytzgarald, gentleman, one against the other, put upp before us, the lorde deputy, being for the present occupied with other matters of weightie importance and entending shortly to troivell on our apoynted journey to the parties of Leynster and others the shires nere adjoyninge, for the causes of her majesties service:

It is therefore consydered and ordered by us, the said lorde deputie, that those complaynntes so moved by the parties aforesaid one against the other, and before us depending; shall have continuance in the same state as now they stand untill the fyrst day of the next terme, and then to be further herd, consydered and ordered as justice shall requier:

And that presently as well the said sir Edmonde Butler as also the same Oliver Fitzgarald shall be bounde severally with good snerties in recognizance of fyve hundreth poundes to be knowleged by them severally to her majesties use, that is to say, the said sir Edmond with condicion to appere here before us, the saide lorde deputie, on the said fyrst daie of the next terme, and in the meane tyme to observe her majesties peace for him and his or any others by his procurement as well towards the said Olyver, his servauntes, tenants and followers as also towards Fraunces Randall, gentleman, and that the same sir Edmond furthermore presentlie, upon his repaire home, shall without delay make full restitution to the said Oliver of the demandes by him complayned on and not denyed by the said sir Edmond or so satisfie him for the same as no further complaynt be thereon made before us:

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.



And the said Oliver with condicoun also for like apparence on the daie aforesaid and to observe for him and his or any others by his procurement likewise her majesties peace towardes the said sir Edmond, his servantes, tenants and followers and to make such restitution to the said sir Edmond of his demandes which he by his complaynte demandeth against the said Oliver and by him denyed; as uppon further proof to be made before us the said sir Edmond shall by us, the said lorde deputy, be ordered or adjudged. And that as well the said sir Edmond as the said Oliver after their appeerance so made shall not departe the citie of Dublin withoute the especial lycense obteyned of us, the said lorde deputy.

1565-6.

[CLXIX.]—At Arcloo,<sup>1</sup> the xiith of March, 1565[-6]:

fol. 213.

Where advertisement hath been given us, the lorde deputie, that contrary former order taken betwene Hugh MacShane, being here then present, and Nicholas Harbert, esquier, the same Hough hath made defaulte, and hath not brought in by the fyrst of March, according that former order, Feagh MacHugh, Shane Coge Bewrke, Tirrelagh MacTeige etrode and Cahir Carragh MacDowlen Oburne, as pledges to the handes of the arbitratours betwene them chosen, by the fyrst of March last past, and the said Hough MacShane, uppon that advertisement, cauled to answer and alleging that he understode those pledges to have been brought to us, the lorde deputie, when we should requier them and not otherwise and so thereby mistoke the order aforesaid:

It is therefore nowe ordered that the said Hugh MacShane shall by Love Souday, next comyng, bring to us, the saide lorde deputie, at Dublin, the pledges above named to abyde such order as then we, the lorde deputie, shall take with them in the behaulf aforesaid.

[CLXX.]—At Arcloo, the xiith of March, 1565[-6]:

fol. 213b.

Uppon the hering of the complaynt before us exhibited by Owen O'Dowle MacBryan, sonne to Bryan O'Dowle McYnerse against Morrough McDowle, of Ballenvallagh, for the killing of the said Bryan, futher to the said complaynant, and other matter of losses, damages therein demanded against the said Morrough: and the said Morrough humblye submytting himself to us, the lorde deputie, and being receaved into her majesties grace:

It is ordered and agreed by thassent of both the said parties and the playntif, both as touching the advauntage of any appele for his fathers said death to be prosecuted against the said Morrough, and also for all other matters, controversies, strives or demandes from the begynning of the world unto the daie of the date hereof, moved, arisen, styrred or depending betwene either of the said parties ech against the other that they shall abide, perfourme, and obey therin such order, arbitrament, or determynacion as Robert Pipho, William Bassett, Hugh MacShaue, and Tibbott MacMorrishe (arbitrators indifferently chosen betwene the said parties) shall arbitrate, order or determyne on this side the feast of Penthecost next comyng:

And it is further ordered that Lucas Othowle and the saide Tibbott Mac Morrishe shall furthwith be bounde to her majestie by waie of recognizance before her majesties justice of her chief bench, to be taken in one hundreth poundes, aswell for the good behaviour and

<sup>1</sup> Arklow, Wicklow.

1565-6. abering of the said Morrogh hensfourth towardes all her majesties liege people, as also to bring fourth the body of the said Morrogh on the day of the feast aforesaid, or soner if they shall so be required before us, the said lorde deputie and counsell, whereby the said Morrogh shall thereupon take knowledge of the order passed by the arbitrators aforesaide and further assure the playntiff for the performance of the same.

fol. 214. [CLXXI.]—Apud Drogheda, die Martis, decimo sexto, idelicet, die Julii, 1566, anno regni regine Elizabeth octavo:

1566. H. Sydney.—It is concluded by us the lorde deputye, the lordes spiritual and temporall of this realme and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, (the rest being upon reasonable excuses, and otherwise in service of her majestie absent.) That for the service of her highnes, and quyet and defence of this realme and of her majesties subjectes of the same there shall be a generall heryng proclaimed after the old custome by wrytte, for six weekes at the rate of three plowland to a carte. The same to begyn the xvth of Auguste next to come, and to assemble the same daye at such place as the lorde deputye shall apoynte, with the rising owte of the country requysite to the same.

Adam Armechannus.—H. Mildensis.—Jenico, vic. of Gormanston.—Christopher Delvyn.—R. Trimletiston.—T. Louithe.—Cristofer Howte.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—Thomas Cuske.—N[icholas] Bagenall.—Henry Draycott.—Francis Agarde.

fol. 215.<sup>c</sup> [CLXXII.]—At Dublin, the ixth of Aprill, 1566, in the chancery chamber there:

Memorandum: That day appering before the lorde deputie and counsell as well the right honorable Gerald, erle of Desmond, as also sir Morrice Fitzgerald of the Deasy, knight, lately in this realme arrived, and after delivery made by the said erle of her majesties letteres to the said lorde deputie and counsell, wherein her highnes pleasure is signified as touching the variances and demaundes betwene the said erle and the said sir Morrice:

It is for the present ordered that as well the said erle as also the said sir Morrice shall be bound presently in recognizance severally to be taken of them to her majesties use in the somme of one thousand poundes current money of this realme, to observe her majesties peace eche of them to and towardes the other and to and towardes the servauntes, tenantes and followers belonging to either of them:

And that as well the said erle as also the said sir Morrice, within xliiij daies next ensueng the date hereof shall inlurde and sett at libertie all such prysoners as hath been at eny tyme within twelve monethes last past, taken aswell on the behalf of the said erle or eny others under his rule, being the said sir Morrice[s] servauntes, tenantes or followers, as also on the behalf of the said sir Morrice or eny other for him, being servauntes, tenantes or followers to the said erle and to acquyte and discharde presently all and every such the suerties and theire bandes as have been or are bounde or have undertaken for eny rampson of eny those prysoners on ech partie or behalf to be paid or answered. And if such rampson as alrede hath been exacted or received by any of those parties on eny prysoner so taken within the

<sup>1</sup> Marshal of the army in Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> Fol. 214b. is blank.

time aforesaid, to abide thereon the further order of the said lorde deputy in that behalf hereafter to be taken.

1566.

And that aswell the said erle as also the said sir Morrice shall personally appear at Youghall, before the said lorde deputy upon his lordshippes next reuire thither and there not to departe without the speciall license of the said lorde deputie, till that there upon the further heryng and debating of the originall causes of the variances between the parties aforesayd, growen and arisen within the tyme before lymted and their profies on eche syde also herde which are ordered by this our order to be in the meane tyme produced and examyned before sir Warham Seintleger, knight, and the rest of her majesties commissioners, being presently repared into the parties of Mounster for the stablisshment of the good order and quiet in those parties.

fol. 215b.

Further order upon those variances may be taken and established as by the lorde deputy and counsell shall be thought mete according her majesties said pleasure signified unto them in that behalf.

[CLXXIII. 1].—At Kylkenny, on Saturday the xxiii<sup>th</sup> of Marche, 1563[-6]:

fol. 216.

It is ordered by the lorde deputie and counsell, upon the heryng of the complayntes as well on the behalf of the lorde baron of Donboyne against Piers Butler of the Grallagh, his brother and Patrick Shurlog, esquier, as also on the behalf of the same Piers, the said Patrick and others, the freholders or inhabitants of the cantred of the Tryem-neanaghe against the said lorde baron of Donboyne, there severally exhibited, and the severall answers thereon then also being redd, that lothe for because the shorte abode of us, the said lorde deputie, here and the conveniencie of tyme and place hath not served to the orderly tryal-shing or deciding of those variances that the same complayntes with the said severall answers thereunto shall be further referred upon the further proof thereon to be had on eche parties behalf to the order and determination of sir Warham Seintleger, knight, and the rest of the commissioners now appointed to reuire into Mounster for the establishment of the better good quiet in those parties:

And that aswell the said lorde baron of Donboyne, for the good observation of her majesties peace to be well and truly observed and kepte by his lordshippes, his tenantes servants and followers to and towards the erle of Desmond, his servants, tenantes, and followers and the freholders under his lordshippes rule, and likewise that the same lorde baron shall quietly permytt the said Patrick Shurlog or his sufficient deputie to exercise his office as sheriff within that the countie or libertie of Typperarie so long as he shall be therunto authorisid and that the same lorde baron henceforth shall not use or enterteyne any other or more number of gallawglasse, harquebuters, horsemen or kerne then by former order hath been appointed and allowed from this bourde to be kepte enterteyned or used by his lordshippes excepte hereafter by this bourd he shall therein further be licensed upon especiall occasion:

As also that the said Piers Butler and the sayde Patrick Shurlog shall either of them for them selves their servants tenantes and followers, for the like observation of her majesties peace to and towards the said lorde baron of Donboyne, his kynesmen, servants, tenantes and followers and the rest of the freholders and the inhabitants under his lordshippes rule shall be also severally bounde to her majestie in fyve hundred pounds apeece by recognizance, orderly to be recognized for that purpose.

fol. 216b.

1565-6.

And further that either personally shall appere at Dublin on the fyrst day of the next terme and thence not to depart without lycense of us the said lorde deputie but to attend the further order of this boarde to be taken for the farther quiet and reducing to good agrement and confirmytie the above named the baron of Donboyne and the said Piers and Patrick, nowe at this present resting so in variance and as yet unreconciled, and that the said lorde baron, Piers Butler and Patrick Shurloge ne eny or either of them shall departe the saide towne of Kilkenny till they have orderly, as afore is ordered, recognized severall the recognizance as afore expressed before her majesties commissioners here now remayning.

[CLXXIII. 2.]—xxliiith March, 1565[-6] :

The within named lorde baron of Donboyne, Piers Butler of the Grallagh, esquier, and Patrick Shurloge, esquier, hath confessed severally to owe her majestie fyve hundreth poundes, as within ys ordered, uppon condicion to performe on either their behaulfes the order of the lorde deputy and counsell within specified before her Majesties commissioners.—

John Plunkett.—Henry Draycott.—Luke Dillon.

fol. 217.

[CLXXIV.]—The true copie of the lettere sent unto the lorde deputy :

1566.

My humble duty premissid : I have received your lordshippes lettere on Monday last past, which daie, being ryding one of my young horses, had a falle and strayed my legge and thinking that I had no harme thought a rodyn yesterday to accomlishe your lordshippes will but for that my leige is not as yet well recovered I have sent your lordshippe my servaunt Hossey to understand your lordshippes further pleasure and if it be for any weightie matters as sone as I fele myself well at eyse, I will do your lordshippes commaundment.

I have sent your lordshippe Lysagh Omore and Cae, r Omore, whereof one of them is to be deliyyerid unto your lordshippe in a hand lock, which your lordshippe maye retourne unto agayne, and God willing, he shall be safely kept.

And so I take my leave, wishing your lordshippe helth with increase of honor.

From Rathahangann the xth of Apprill, 1566, your lordshippes assuryd to commaund,

G. Kyldare.

To the right honorable and my very good lorde, my lorde deputy, gyve this.

fol. 217b.

[CLXXV.]—At Kylmayneham, on Thursday the xith of Apprill, 1566 :

The same daie and in the place aforessaid came before the lorde deputie Lysagh MacKedagh Omore, the elder brother, and Kahier MacKedagh Omore, the younger brother, humblie nppon theire knees submytting themselves to the said lorde deputie and made humble peticion to be received under her majesties grace and protection, and promising and understanding hensfourth to become of good behavior and lyve as her majesties good and loyall subjectes :

The said Lisagh, the elder brother, with the expresse assent and consent of the saide Kahier, his younger brother, both in perfourmance of the said promise and undertaking and also that the same Lisagh

during his libertie nowe graunted and that such his servauntee or late followers as he shall allure bothe to dwell with him or to manure and lring goodes and cattells to suche porcion of land as the said lorde deputye, upon further deliberacion and advise, shall assigne unto the said Lisaghe, shall likewise he and contynue of good behavior; and the same Lysaghe to aunswer also for eny their factes hensforth or to present their bodies before the said lorde deputie, did put the same Cahier into the handes of the said lorde deputie into a hand locke to remayne as pledge for the trewe observacion of the premisses and appone eny defaulte or breche to happen in the behaulf aforesaid the same Cahier to be ordered at the will and pleasure of the said lorde deputie :

1566.

Whereuppon the said Cahier was received as pledge in hand by the said lorde deputie for performance of the premisses aforesaid, and for the alvoiding of the said Cahiers further chardges if he shulde have been comyted to the castell of Dublin, there to be kepte in safetie, (and former request in this behaulf beeng made by the erle of Kyldare to have the custody of him) the same Cahier was presently by the said lorde deputie delyvered in hand to Meylor Hussey, gentleman, steward to the erle of Kyldare, who received him in charge as her majesties prysoner, ymmediately to be brought and presented to the sayd erle and under his lordeshippes chardge and saulf custody to remayne and be kept as pledge for the causee aforesaid and to be forthooming when the said lorde deputy shall demaund him. fol. 217 \*

[CLXXVI.]—By the lorde deputy and counsell :

Upon the hering of sondry complayntes aswell on the behaif of Teyg MacWilliam OKelley agaynst the right honorable Richard, erle of Clanricard, as also on the behaif of the same erle against the said Teige, oae against the other, severally propounded and especiall of the matter of the praye lately taken by the said erle from the said Teige of the valewe, as he complaynetb, of two hundreth poundes, besydes the imprysoament of the same Teiges wiffe and his eldest sonne, now beeng in hand with the said erle :

It is ordered and decreed, with thassent of the said erle, that ymmediately upon his repaire home from this the towne of Dondalk he shall release and putt at libertie Sabyne,<sup>1</sup> the wiffe of the said Teige, and make restitution of the said praye so as aforesaid taken from the same Teige MacWilliam OKelley, to the handes of the said Teige or such other person as he shall appoynte to the receipte thereof : fol. 217 \* b.

And for the more better deciding and ending of the rightfullness of the taking of that praye aswell as all other matters of complaynte, challenge and demaunde, which on the partie or behaulf of the said erle against the said Teige, or on the behaulf of the same Teige against the said earle, or to be objected, challenged or demanded: it is agreed, with the assent of both the said parties that the same shall be decided and ended on this side mydsomer daye next comyng after the date hereof by the archbishopp of Tnam<sup>2</sup> the bisshopp of Clonforte and the maior of Galwaye, nowe being, yf they so can do or then indelaydly to advertice as in whome the default is why they cannot so end or fynnysh those variances :

That thereuppon to prefix to the said earle and Teige a certen date to appere before us to abide our further order to be taken for the fynnysh-

<sup>1</sup> Sadhbh, Sabina.<sup>2</sup> Tnam] Thomas, MS.

1566. ing of those variances. And that the commissioners certifie us of the date if any shall by them be so prefixed :

And it is furthermore ordered by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, that for the better assurance and performance of such the orders as either by the said commissioners or as aforesaid otherwise by us shall fortune to be taken touching eny the said earles challengee or demandes against the said Teig that John MacTeige OKelly, sonne to the said Teige, nowe being in hand with the said earle, shall be by the said earle upon his said repaire home furthwith delivered and putt into handes and under the custody of the unior of Galwaye, to be remayning as one pledge in that behauff till order be further addressed from us for his release.

And that also Hugh MacTeige OKelly, another sonne of the said Teiges, for the like purpose as herein the earle of Kildare also hath undertaken before us, shall likewise be delivered as a pledge in like maner into the handes of us, the said lorde deputie, when we shall demande the same pledge in like manner into the custody for cause aforesaid.

Yeven at Doudalke, the third of May, 1566.

fol. 218.

[CLXXVII.]—By the lorde deputye :

Upon the hering of the complaynte of Bryan OKelly of Connaght, gentleman, against the right honorable Richard, earle of Clanricard, before us exhibited and the same earle, here then being present and called to the answering thereof, hath for answer said that as touching the matter therein charged on Ullyke Bourke, the said earles sonne, for the killing of Hugh OKelly, sonne to the said Bryan, albeit the same Ullike happened to be in the company of the malefactors whiche commytted that facte, yett the same Ullike with his owne handes commytted not that acte nor was, the said earle alledged, assenting thereunto, and neverthelesse the pryncipall malefactor by the earles meanes apprehended and executed for that facte, whose answer for that parte no materreall matter on the behauff of the said Bryan being alleged before us to the contrary, we have accepted <sup>1</sup> as sufficient to the discharge of the said Ullike for that facte onely.

And forasmuch as the pray taken by the said Hough from Occanor Dune, mentioned in the saide complaynt, is not denyed by the said earle to be reskued and taken by the said Ullike and his company from the said Hugh, before the tyme he was so killed, and also three horses and three habergyns :

And that moreover the rest of the matter of the said complaynt touching the praye taken by the said earle and other the burninges and spoyles by him done upon Koghe Offillon, a tenant of the said Bryans, and averted by the said earle to be well taken by reason of slanty broken <sup>2</sup> by the said Bryan towards the said earle, and the said Bryan protesting contrarywise that no such slanty was by him broken but was and is to be warranted at the tyme of the supposed breach thereof by vertue of commission then adwarded from the late lorde justice in the causes of her majesties service with the underconstable of Athlone remayning, is presently with the assentes of the said earle and Bryan, putt to the seieng of the said Koghe Offillon himself, for the more manifest declaracion of his certen losses, and the certen of the praye so from him taken by the said earle :

<sup>1</sup> Accepted] excepted, MS.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : "Justification of burnings and spoyles by reason of slantie broken."

It is therefore by us ordered and decreed that the said earle shall make present restitution to the said Bryan of the foresaid praye so reskued and taken from the said Heugh OKelly by the said Ullike, together with the three horses and the three habergynes aforesaid. And our further order as touching the matter of the said Koghe Offallans preye to depend in suspense<sup>1</sup> till the repayer of us the said lorde deputy into those parties and the sayng knownen in that behalf of the said Kogh Offallen.

Yeven at Dondalke, the third of May, 1566.

[CLXXVIII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

fol. 219.

Whereof long contynuaunce aswell in the tymes of the severall governementes of sondrye the governors of this realme, predecessors to us, the said lorde deputie, as also synce we, the same lorde deputie, have had the governement here, sondry grevous complayntes have arisen, and been moved as touching the placing and victelling of the soldiars reteyned in garrison in this realme, and divers variaunces by reason thereof growen betwene the same soldiars and such other persons on whome they were in tymes past and nowe are so cessed and placed, (over and besydes the gret unredynes and discomoditie for redy service) insomuch as beeing at cesse and dispersed in sondry countres, farr distant one from another, they mought not easely, aptlye or comodiously (euy soleyne or present occasion serving for service) be togethers in redynes assembled; whereby greates hindrance hath arisen and doth accrewe in the marshall service and affaires of this realme :

It ys therefore condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the said lorde deputie and those of her majesties said counsell, whose names are hereunto signed, for the better ease of the parties so greved, and the soldiars for her majesties service to be in the more and better redynes, that two hundreth and fyfty fotemen of her majesties retynue here, such as the said lorde deputie shall please to appoynt, shall be placed and cessed in anche towles nigh to the borders for occasion of her majesties service as to the said lorde deputies discretion shall seme fytttest, and so to remayne and contynue from the fyrst day of May last past till the last of September next comyng.

And for that the exilitie of those soldiars interteynementes is such as with respects had of payeing owte thereof for theire victelles, and otherwise therewithall also to furnishe them selfes with competent appurrell and munycion, will not suffice or arrive to the answering of that charge so long as they shall be so remayning and placed in the townes nigh the borders, as aforesaid, wee have agreed and concluded also for the better ease of the countrey which shuld so have borne them to cesse, that a certeyne overplus<sup>2</sup> of fower pence per diem for the better mayntenance or increase of thentertainment or wages of every the aforesaid two hundreth and fyftie fotemen so being placed on the borders aforesaid, whilst during the tyme as aforesaid, they shall be there remayning, shall be rered, levied, and contributed on the severall counties of Wexford, Kildare, Dublin, Meth and Westmeth, on this syde the fyrst of October next comyng by such person and persons as thereunto the said lorde deputie, [by] warrant under his hand signed, shall apoynte and auctorisse :

fol. 219b.

The devicion or allotment whereof is by us referred to sir John Plunkett, knight, sir Robert Dillon, knight, sir Thomas Cusacke, knight, and

<sup>1</sup> *Suspense*] suspects, MS.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : "An increase of fourpence per diem upon the country to eche of the soldiars lying upon the borders."

1566. James Barnswell, esquier, or euy thre of them, to be made and fynysched by the twelveth daie of July, next ensueng :

And the county of Lowth, whereon the marshall with his hand of horsemen and theire horses, are presently cessed and placed; and also the countie of Catherlagh, which also is chardged with the cesse of horsemen under the leading of capten Heron, and belonging to the howse of Lawghlyn, clerely to be exempted owi and from the same contriucion and therwithall in euywise not to be chardged, for the considerations before rehersed.

Yeoven at Dublin, the xxii<sup>th</sup> of May, 1566.

fol. 220.

[CLXXIX].—Hec indentura, facta decimo septimo die Junii, anno Domini, secundum computacionem Anglicane ecclesie, millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo sexto [1560], inter Omolaghlyn, sue nationis principalem, ex una parte, et Johannem MacCoughlan, filium MacCoughlan, sue nationis nunc etiam principalis, partem se facientem pro eodem patre suo et liberis tenentibus patrie sue, ac de ad infrascripta sistendo, ex parte altera, testatur qualiter prefati Omolaghlyn et Johannes MacCoughlan, die et anno predictis, coram nobis personaliter constituti, eidem Omolaghlyn conqoestus est quod prefatus MacCoughlan, ejus ut pretendebatur sequax, vi atque injuria ob eo per longom temporis cursum detinuit non solum quendam annualem redditum daodecim marcarum,<sup>1</sup> (quem redditum antecessores predicti MacCoughlan, prefati conquerentis, antecessoribus solvere usitati sunt) verum etiam expensas patrie prodite pro victualibus ibidem sumendis quolibet anni quarterio pro viginti et octo horis, totiens quotiens, ejusdem Omolaghlyn antecessoribus vel sibi vel ipso visum fuerat:

Necnon surreccionem sive evocationem centum barbariorum super et extra eandem patriam ad libitum conquerentis evocandorum :

De quibus premissis antecessores prefati Omolaghlyn, tempore a quo memoria hominum non existit, possessionati fuere et per eundem Omolaghlyn coram nobis adhuc allegatum fuit :

Ad que predictus Johannes MacCoughlan, ex parte predicti patris sui aliorumque dictorum liberorum tenentium patrie predictae, pro quibus idem Johannes in hac parte stare et respondere coram nobis suthorisatus est, ut adtunc affirmabatur respondendo dixit clameum prefati Omolaghlyn in premissis minns justum fore, allegans initium demandorum predictorum hactenus vi et injuria atque manu forti antecessorum prefati Omolaghlyn inceptum usurpatoque titulo usitatum fuisse et esse, neque enim aliquo recto jure stabilitum, quodque eo pretexto et occasione predictus MacCoughlan, pater predicti Johannis, redditum predictum, ut prefertur per dictum Omolaghlyn clamatum per speciem sexdecim aonorum ultime preteritorum solvere renolit et omnino recusavit :

fol. 220b.

De quibus tamen controversiis et demandis omnibus et singulis partes litigantes prenominate ex suis unanimis et voluntariis consensibus et assensibus submiserunt se arbitrio sive ordinationi nostri domini deputati reliquorumque hic sue majestatis a consilijs quoque modo fiendo: et habita superinde per nos dictum dominum deputatum et consilium matura deliberacione, perpendentesque consuetudinem predictam de expensis patrie predicti MacCoughlan sive victualibus super eandem modo et forma preecitatis sumendis, irritam, invalidam, cassam et anno vacuum et vetitam de jure hujus regni fuisse et esse sicque fore debere :

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "For Omolaghlin, for nine markes, Irish, chiefs rent upon MacCoughlan."



1566.

Neonon surreccionem sive evocationem turbariorum dictorum in forma predicta per ipsum Omolaghlyn clamatum et petitum alicui tali subdito sue majestatis haud convenire sen aliquem talem regalem usum vendicare et propterea quod predictus Johannes Maccoughlan haud negare nequivit, quin quod predictus redditus aliquibus temporibus predictos sexdecim annos precedentibus solvebatur predicti Omolaghlyn predecessoris, quamvis tamen (ut idem Johannes asserit) minus juste.

Nos, dominus deputatus, ac reliqui sue majestatis a consiliis, quorum nomina presentibus subscribuntur, ad refellendum controversias quascunque circa premissa inter partes predictas quomodolibet exortas, notas, sive pudentes indiscussas, per hunc nostram sententiam sive hoc nostrum finale decretum quam sive quod ferimus et pro malgamus in his scriptis :

Decernimus, declaramus et pronunciamus et adjudicamus predictam Maccoughlan, sue nationis nunc principalem, et successores et heredes suos de oetero et imperpetuum ab omni et omnimodo servitio prefato Omolaghlyn, nunc sue nationis principali, sen successoribus vel heredibus suis quovismodo impendendo et ab omni clameo pro eodem liberos et immunes imperpetui fore et esse, atque ab omnibus impositionibus preantea specificatis :

Quodque prefatus Omolaghlyn sen successores vel heredes sui prefatum Maccoughlan, heredes sen successores suos, ratione alienjus prescripcionis sive preteriti consuetudinis ut sequencem sive sequentes suos vel aliquas impositiones prelibatas sen aliquam partem eorundem exigere, clamare sive vendicare minime debeat aut debeant alicqualiter, sed ab omni clameo inde totaliter sint exclusi :

Et quod solummodo prefatus Maccoughlan et successores sui tenentur imperpetuum per presentesolvere prefato Omolaghlyn, sen heredibus fol. 221. vel successoribus suis, quandam annuitatem sive annualem redditum novem marcorum legis monete Hibernie, ad duos anni terminos, videlicet, ad festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli et Pasche annuatim per equales porciones, intra unum mensem proxime sequentem quolibet festum festorum predictorum solvendam, prima enim solucione inde incipienda ad festum Sancti Michaelis archangeli proxime futurum, pro omnibus servitiis, clameis et demandis quibuscunque.

In cujus rei testimonium tam partes predicti hisee indenturis sigilla sua alternatim apposuerunt, quam etiam nos, dominus deputatus, et reliqui a consiliis presentibus nomina nostra subscripsimus in majorem fidem et testimonium omnium et singulorum premissorum :

Apud Dublin, die et anno prius preceitatis.

[CLXXX.]—The generall hostyng northwarde agaynst Shane O'Neill, sett fourth by the right honorable sir Henry Sydney, fol. 221b. knight of the noble order of the garter, lorde president of Wales and marchesse thereof, lorde deputy generall of this realme of Irelande the — <sup>1</sup> of — <sup>2</sup> and contynuyng for — <sup>3</sup> dayes :

A note wheareby the shireff of the countie of Dublin shall knowe and warne suche persons as shall sett fourth to this hosting and howe :

Dublin :—The barony of Balrothery :

John Cardiff of Turvy	-	-	-	i	archer on horseback.
James Barnewell of Brynmore	-	-	-	ii	archers
Christofer Barnewell of Gracediew	-	-	-	iv	"
Richard Fynglasse of Westplestone	-	-	-	i	archer

<sup>1, 2, 3</sup> Blank in MS.

1406.

Robert Prestone of Balmadon, to sett		
fourthe - - - -	ii	archers on horseback.
Walter Cruce of the Nail - - -	ii	" "
Travers of Ballykey in person, and - -	ii	" "
Nicholas Stokes of Knockengen in person,		
and - - - -	i	archer "
Thomas Fitzsymondes of Curduff - -	ii	archers "
Bartholomewe Bathe of Laundeston in		
person - - - -	i	archer "
Mathewe Begge of Boranstone - - -	i	" "
William Conran of the Corragh, in person	i	" "

The summe of this baronye amounteth to —<sup>1</sup> cartes, which cartes were converted into garrons, after the rate of five garrons to every carte and to every five garrons three hable men to dryve them.

fol. 222.

## The barony of Cullocke :

The lorde of Howth in person - -	vi	archers on horseback.
William Talbot of Malahide, in person -	iv	" "
The baron Bathe of Dromconragh - -	iii	" "
John Plunckett of Donshogheley - -	iii	" "
Nicholas Hollywood of Tartayne - -	iii	" "
Robert Tailor of Swerdes, in person -	ii	" "
Patricke Russell of the Senton - -	i	archer "
Bartholomewe Russell of Feltrym and his		
brother, James Plunckett, in person -	i	" "
Thomas Wicombe of Drynam in person -	i	" "
William Blackeney of Rigkynehorde, in		
person - - - -	i	" "
Patricke Caddell of Caddlestone - -	i	" "
Christopher Foster of Killogh - -	i	" "
Emery Howthe of Killester - -	i	" "
Murkes Barnewell of Donbroo - -	i	" "
Walter Golding of the Grange, in person -	i	" "

The summe of this baronye amounteth to —<sup>2</sup> cartes (fredomes except) which was converted into garrons, as is aforesaid.

## The barony of Newcastle.

The archbischopp of Dublin - -	viii	archers on horseback.
Edward Barnewell of Dromnagh, in person	i	archer "
William Sarsfeld of Lucane - -	i	" "
Robert Talbott of Belgar, in person -	ii	archers "
Alan of Palmerston - -	i	archer "
Richard Talbott of Templeoge - -	i	" "
The portreff of the Newcastle - -	i	" "

The summe of this baronye amounteth to —<sup>3</sup> cartes converted as aforesaid into garrons.

fol. 222A.

## The barony of Castell Knocke :

Symond Luttrell of Lutrelston - -	ii	archers on horseback.
Bartholmew Dillon of Cappoke - -	ii	" "
Thomas Bealag of Stradbally - -	ii	" "
Roger Fynglasse of Porterston in person -	ii	" "

The summe of the cartes of this baronye amounteth to —<sup>4</sup> the same converted as aforesaid into garrons.

<sup>1, 2, 3, 4</sup> Blank in MS.

## The barony of Rathedowne :

1566.

The Lady Travers<sup>1</sup> of Monkton - - iv archers on horseback.  
 Thomas Fitzwilliams of Meryon, in person ii " "

This barony amounteth to cartes levied alwayes in money and to this hosting was not ceased but did answer the marche cariage.

## Meith.—The barony of Dulike :

The lorde vicecounte of Gormanston - viii archers on horseback.  
 Darcy of Platen, in person - - iii " "  
 James Aylmer, in person, of Dolardston - ii " "  
 Oliver Darcy, in person - - i archer "  
 Talbot of Dardeston - - - iii archers "  
 Cuddeh of the Nall, in person - - ii " "  
 Bryte of Tullocke, in person - - ii " "  
 Feld of Payneston, in person - - i archer "  
 Thomas Darcy, in person - - i " "  
 Hamling of Smythstone, in person - i " "  
 Whyte of Flemington - - - i " "  
 Sarsfield<sup>2</sup> of Sarsfieldstone - - i " "  
 Bathe of Colpe - - - i " "

fol. 223.

The summe of this barony amounteth to —<sup>3</sup> cartes and the same, converted as aforesaid, into garrans, after the rate above lymtyed.

## The barony of Skryne :

The lorde of Killene, the lorde of Donsany, with the  
 rest of the Plunkettes, in person - - - xxiii horsemen.  
 Nicholas Nugent - - - iii archers on horseback.  
 Mr. Draycott - - - i archer "  
 Sir Thomas Cusacks of Lesmollen, in  
 consideration of his absence, but - - iii archers "  
 Sir Christofer Chever of Maston - - iii " "  
 Bathe of Raphecke, in person - - iii " "  
 Kent of Daneston - - - ii " "  
 Cusacks of Gerardeston, in person - ii " "  
 Thomas Dillon of Ryverston - - iii " "  
 Peter Dillon - - - i archer "  
 Tancarde of Castelton, in person - i " "  
 The portriff of Skryne - - - i " "

The summe of this barony amounted to —<sup>4</sup> cartes to be converted into garans, as aforesaid.

## The barony of Ratowthe :

fol. 223b.

Barnewell of Kilbrye, in person, with - i archer on horseback.  
 Berforde of Kilrowe " " - i " "  
 Talbot of Robarteston " " - ii archers "  
 Ivers of Donshaghlen " " - i archer "  
 Weasely of the Blackehall " " - i " "

The summe of this barony amounteth to —<sup>5</sup> cartes, converted as aforesaid into garrans.

<sup>1</sup> See Charters of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin, Rolls series, 1884, ii. xxxviii, xlv.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : " Within edge."

<sup>3, 4, 5</sup> Blank in MS.

1566.

## The barony of Donboyne:

Phypo of the Rowan, yf he have a  
fredome - - - - - i archer on horseback.  
Fraunces Delahide - - - - - i " "

The barony is in the [w]hole but three cartes, which, converted into  
garrans, after the rate abovesaid, make fifteen garrans.

## The rysing owte of Westmeth:

The lorde of Delven; the Nugentes of the half  
baronye of Power - - - - - xx horsemen,  
The Tuites<sup>1</sup> - - - - - vi "  
The Tirrells - - - - - vi "  
For Ferhill - - - - - vi "  
Petites - - - - - iiii "  
Dallamars - - - - - iiii "  
The Nangelles and Ledwidiches - - - - - ii "  
The Daltons - - - - - vi "  
The Dillons - - - - - vi "

fol. 224.

## The baronyes of Dece and Moyfenraghe:

The baron of Galtrym, in person - iiii archers on horseback.  
Barnewell of Arrotesten, in person - ii " "  
James Dowdall - - - - - ii " "  
Delahide of Moyglare, in person - ii " "  
Wesley of the Dengen, in person - iiii " "  
Bartholemewe Cusake - - - - - i archer "  
Flemyng of Derpatricke in person - i " "  
Meiler Hussey - - - - - ii archers "  
Delahide of Asye in person - - - - - i archer "

The summe of theise two baronyes amounteth in the hole to  
cartes as aforesaid. 2

## The barony of Lunb:

Lynch of Dunnore - - - - - i archer on horseback.  
Rocheford of Keranston in person - i " "  
The porterriff of Atheboye - - - - - iiii archers "  
Barnabe Skirloke - - - - - ii " "

The summe of this barony amounteth to  
3 cartes converted as  
aforesaid.

## The barony of the Novan:

The bisshopp of Meth - - - - - viii archers on horseback.  
The lorde of Trymleiston - - - - - vi " "  
The baron of Novan - - - - - iiii " "  
The baron Dillon - - - - - ii " "  
Rocheforde of Killhryde - - - - - iiii " "  
Michell Cusake, in person - - - - - ii " "  
Ivers of Ratayne - - - - - i archer "  
The porterriff of Trym - - - - - iiii archers "  
The porterriff of the Novan - - - - - iiii " "  
Teling of Mullagha, in person - - - - - i archer "  
Hill of Alenston, in person - - - - - i " "  
Missett of Laskartan - - - - - i " "  
Eustace of the same - - - - - i " "

The summe of this barony amounteth to 4 cartes, converted into  
garrans, as aforesaid.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "This sholde have bene entred after all the baronyes of the countie  
of Meche."

<sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Blank in MS.

## The barony of Kenlis :

1566.

Alexander Barnewall, with the horsemen	-	-	iii horsemen.
Ererarde of Randelston, in person	-	-	ii "
Mape of Maperath, in person	-	-	i horseman.
Drake of Rahole, in person	-	-	ii horsemen.
Benaghe of Moynaltie, for his contrey	-	-	vi "
Ledwiche of Cookestone	-	-	i horseman.
FytzJohn, Fynnston; in person	-	-	i "
The sofferaigne of Kenlis	-	-	li archers on horseback.
The summe of this barony amounteth to — <sup>1</sup> cartes converted as afore.			

## The barony of Slane :

The baron of Slane to serve to the hosting but sixe horsemen for himself, besyde the leading (if he go to the hosting) of the baronyes of Slane and Margallen, and nowre for the defence of the contrey to have but his owne horsemen and his owne kerne, and the leading of the barony of Slane and to make upp sixteene horsemen and twenty-four kerne to attend uppon Thomas Flemyng of Sydoun and such one as the said baron shall appoynte to wache night and daie for defence of the fol. 225. contrey with their victells.

Barnewell of Stockallen, in person	-	-	iii archers.
Barnewall of Rowston	-	-	ii "
Netterfeld of Dowth, in person	-	-	ii "
All the archers to be ahorsebacke.			

## The half barony of Fower :

The Plunkettes	-	-	xxiii horsemen.
Balfie of Galmoweston, in person	-	-	ii "
Barnewell of Moylagh, in person	-	-	i "
Tuys of Baltrastyn	-	-	i "

Summe of this barony amounteth in the whole but to —<sup>2</sup> cartes, converted as afore, etc.

The gentlemen of the baronye of Kells and the half baronye of Fower to attend uppon the Plunkettes, to serve to the hosting thirty-one horsemen and serving at home four score horsemen.

The baronye of Margallen to attend upon the sheriff and Patricke Cusake in the contrey double there number with their vituelles to lye owte night and daie, where it shall be thought requisite for the defence of the contrey.

## The barony of Margallen :

Thomas Flemyng of Stephenson, sheriff, in person	-	iii horsemen.	fol. 225b.
White of Clodgell, in person	-	ii "	
Veldon, in person	-	ii "	

A note whearby the sheriff of the countie of Lowth shall knowe and warne suche persons as shall sett fourth to this hosting and howe :

County of Lowth <sup>3</sup>

The lorde Pryimate	-	-	vi archers on horseback.
The lorde of Lowth, in person, with the Plunkettes	-	-	vi "
Taff of Cookeston, in person	-	-	ii "

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>3</sup> In margin: "The rising owte of Uriell, at the leading of the lorde of Lowth, xxiii horsemen to the hosting and at home double the number. This xxiii horsemen is besyd the prymates companye, the townes of Dondalk and Arde."

1566.	The Dowdalls, in person	-	-	-	-	iii	horsemen,
	The Garrmons, in person	-	-	-	-	vi	"
	The Bedlowes, in person	-	-	-	-	v	"
	The Taffes, in person	-	-	-	-	vi	"
	White of Balregan	-	-	-	-	i	"
	Hadsor	-	-	-	-	i	"
	Moore of Barnemeth, in person	-	-	-	-	i	"
	White of Roehfordeston	-	-	-	-	i	"
	Clynton of the Water, in person	-	-	-	-	i	"
	Clynton of Dromecasshell	-	-	-	-	i	"

This shiere hath no cartes but the plowelandes are alwaies accustomed to be levied in money, saving onely fower cartes owte of the barony of Ferrarde.

fol. 226.

## Kildare :

The countie of Kyldare did not aunswer the accustomed cartes to this hosting, for that the erle of Kildare, with the vicecountes of Baltinglas and the rest of the gentlemen of the same shiere, were appoynted to attend upon the lorde deputie.

## City of Duhlin :

The cyttie of Dublin sett fourth to this hosting with threescore archers and gonners, well appoynted, who nevertheles went not but remayned for the defence of the borders.

## Town of Drogheda :

The towne of Drogheda did likewise sett owte to this hosting with fortie tall fellows, well appoynted, who nevertheles went not but remayned for the defence of the borders.

The rysing owte of the Iryshe lordes and captaynes to this hosting :  
 Frances Agard, esquier, seneschall of the Byrnes contrey, with the gentlemen of the same, xii horsemen, xxiiii kerne.

Nicholas Heron, esquier, capten of the Cavennaghcs contrey, with the gentlemen of the same, xii horse, xxx kerne.

Okarwell, with	-	-	xii horse, xxiiii kerne.
Magogbegan	-	-	iiii " xxiiii "
Omalmoye, with	-	-	vi " xl "
Omolaughlyn, with	-	-	iiii " xxiiii "
Omadden, with	-	-	iiii " xii "
Hugh Omadden	-	-	" "
Magennesse	-	-	xii " xxiiii "
MacMaghon	-	-	viii " xv "
Capterne of Ferney <sup>1</sup>	-	-	x " xxx "
Savage	-	-	iiii " xiiii "
Orakey	-	-	xl " c "

Phelym Roo, with his accustomed owte rysing.

Ohanlan, with his like rysing owte.

Magwyer, in the same sorte.

Omagher, with his accustomed rising owte.

Sir Edmond Butler, knight, for the erle of Ormounde, his brother, in person, with the same erles rising owte of horsemen and kerne, and her majesties forty kerne under the same, sir Edmondcs leading.

<sup>1</sup> In margin : " By later presidentes, 8 h[orse] 15 k[erne]."

The baron of Donboyne, in person, with his horsemen and kerne.

1566.

The baron of the Cahier to send his sonne or his brother to the hosting, with his accustomed rising owt of horsemen and kerne.

The baron of Upper Ossories sonne, with his horsemen and kerne, together with her majesties forty kerne under the same barons sonne, sir Baraabe Fitzpatrickes leading.

[CLXXXI.]—After our hartie commendacions to your lord- fol. 227.  
shippes :

For the better defence of the severall baronys of Margallen, Kelles, and the half baronye of Power, and all the whole borders of the countie of Westmeth agaynst eny of the Irisherie which hensfourth shall happen to make incursions within those lymyttes, or the which otherwise do or shall annoye her majesties good subjectes inhabiting or bordering on those countyes, we have thought fitt by tenor hereof to apointe and auctorise you, Chistoffer, lorde baron of Delvin, James Plunkett, lorde of Killyne, sir Oliver Plunkett, knight, Thomas Flemmyng of Stephenson, gentleman, sherif of the county of Meth, Garrett Fay, gentleman, sherif of the countie of Westmeth, Thomas Le Strange, gentleman, Patrike Casake, gentleman, and John Plonckets of Lowgherewe, gentleman, or eny twoo of you, of the which alwaies we woll your lordshippe, the barone of Delvyn, to be one, as well to forsee and cause couteynail watche by daye and night, bothe by horsemen and footemen, to be kepte according your good discrecions in the townes and villages and other the streightes within the severall baronyes and borders aforesaid for the defence thereof and the good safetie of her majesties subjectes in the same, as also for your better ease whilst ye shall intende the execution of the said affaires, aswell as for the apprehending of eny suspectes uppon occasion so serving, and for your good safeties, to resorte or enter into any castle, situated within the lymyttes of your said auctorisement :

And suche person or persones as you shall fynde in behaulf aforesaid offending, with your power and forces, and the power and forces within the said baronyes and lymytes aforesaid to resyst, prosecute, clame or followe eny the same offenders into the Yrlish contres and them or eny of them by yowe taken to pounyshe, correcte and plague according your discrecions or according suche auctoritee as eny of youwe already hath for the executing of the marciall lawe, and also the goodes and cattells by eny of the Yrishrie to be hensfourth pced or taken from eny her majesties good subjectes out of the Englishe Pale, dwelling within the lymyttes fol. 227b. aforesaide, to reskewe and recover the same, that restitution thereon may accrue to the parties greved accordingly, as to the uttermost of your powers yt maie therein belonge.

And furthermore for your better furtherance in this her majesties service and the better defence and securitie of the country and places aforesaide, we do also by tenor hereof geve full power and auctoritie to you or eny two of yowe (of whom alwaie we woll the said baron of Delvin to be one) to apoynte and commande aswell suche archers as shall be assigned to the defence of Kelles and the Nobber, as also all horsemen and fotemen within the circuite of your said auctoritie, to be attendant on you or eny twoo of you (of whome the said barone of Delvyn alwaie to be one) from tyme to tyme, and by you to be ordered, gydded and governed as to and for the dewe executing of our auctorisement in theis our letters speified maye be most behovefull and expedient :

1566.

And suche as shall be founde in that behaulf disobedient to payntshe the same according your discrecions or eny twoo of yowe, the said barone of Delven or the lorde of Killyne alwaye haeng one, willing and streightly also chardging in her majesties name all and singuler her majesties officers, ministers and loving subjectes to whome in case it dothe shall or maye appertayne, as well within liberties as without, to be unto you or eny two of you (of whome the said barone of Delven alwaie to be one) from tyme to tyme attendant, ayding, helping and assisting as ye shal requier them, without failing thereof as they and every of them will be answerable to her majestie, and will avoyde her high indignacion for doeng of the contrarie :

Wherefore we requier and earnestlie charge you on her majesties behalf that earnestlie, diligently and carefully ye intend and applie this her majesties especiall service and to employ therein the uttermost of your good endevoyers and travvell, according your discrecions as our earnest and very trust is reposed in you in this behaulf.

fol. 228.

Yeven at Drogheda, the 17th of July 1566.

To our loving freendes Christopher, lorde of Delvyn, James Plunket lorde Killine, sir Oliver Plunket of Rathmore, Thomas Flemyng of Stevenson, sherif of Meth; Garet Fey, sherif of Westmeth; Thomas le Strange, Patricke Cusack, John Plunkett of Lowgherewe, to eny twoo of them, quorum the lorde of Delvyn to be one.

A like to the barone of Slane, Thomas Flemyng of Syddan, and a thirde to be nominated by the baron and the barone to be of the quorum only, for the barony of Slane and the borders there.

A like in effecte to the barone of Lowthe, so[le]ly for the countie of Lowth and the borders there, with clause for default of every gentleman x*l*s; of every horseman, x*x*s; of every soteman, vi*s* viii*d*; every towneshipp x*x*s; and the lorde of Lowth to certifie these defaultes from tyme to tyme that the forfeitures maye be levied and answered to the quene.

fol. 229.<sup>1</sup>

[CLXXXII.]—At Drogheda, the iiii<sup>th</sup> of November, 1566, anno regni regine Elizabeth viii<sup>o</sup> :

H. Sydney.—It is concluded by us, the lord deputy, and the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme, with the residue of her majesties counsaill, whose names are subscribed, the rest being absent upon occasion of the queenes majesties service, that a generall contriubucion or sence be made of corne and befes, to be devidid upon the sheris and countrees as hereafter followith :

First: The countie of Dublin to pay in wheat 400 peckes, and in malt 600 peckes, in otes one thousand peckes.

Kildare:	wheat, 400 peckes.	Malt, 600 peckes.	Otes, 1000 peckes.
Westmeth :	400	600	1000
Meth :	700	1100	1800
Kilkenny :	100	150	250
Waterforde :	100	150	250
Tipperary :	100	150	250
Kinges countie :	200	300	500
Queens countie :	200	300	500
Caterlonghe :	100	150	250
Wexford :	300	400	700

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 228b is blank.



And forasmuch as it is alleiged to be doubtfull whether the said graine can be levied in eche of these counties according the proporcion, it is condiscendid that, at the election of the counties, they shall ether deliver the corne or elles for every pecke of wheat three shillings sterling, and for every pecke of beare malt the like rate. And for every pecke of ale malt two shillings sterling, and for every pecke of otes twelve pence sterling. The same money to be delivered to the handes of Thomas Might, at or before the first day of February next, in maner and forme following, videlicet:

The counties: Of Dublin at Dublin:<sup>1</sup>—Methe at Navan:—West Methe at Aboy:—Kildare at Naas.

Caterlough, Tipperary, Kilkenny, at Laughlin:—Waxforde, Waterford.

The Kinges county at Trimme.

The Queenes county at the Naas.

Also it is agreed that the third part of the malt shall be beare malt, and every person that shall deliver corne shall receive of the said Thomas Might four shillings, Irish, for every pecke of wheat and beare malt, and two shillings, eight pence, Irish, for every pecke of ote malt, and sixteen pence, Irish, for every pecke of otes.

Yt is farder agreed that their shall be befes paid by the severall captaines of the Irish cuntries according to the proporcion insuing, to be deliverid to the handes of Thomas Might, at the rate of twelve shillings, Iryshe, for every beafe and in such places as followethe: The price of every porke also two shillings eightpence Irish.

## BEFES.

fol. 230.

First: Oreighlie to deliver at Kellis	100	beefes,	160	porkes.
The [w]hole Annaly to deliver at Aboy	100	"	100	"
Macoughlan	20	"	20	"
Omilaughlin	20	"	20	"
The Okellies	80	"	80	"
Magonaigan	20	"	20	"
Omilly	10	"	10	"
Occarroll	30	"	30	"
The baron of Upper Ossory	20	"	20	"
The Cavanaughes	20	"	20	"
The Birnes	20	"	20	"
Omaddin	20	"	12	"
Upon those of Mointerconnought	12	"	12	"

G. Kydare.—H. Midensis.—C. Delvyn.—R. Triuletiston.—T. Louitbe.—Jo. Plunket.—N. Bagenall.—Robert Dyllou.—Thomas Cnsake.—Warhaue Sentleger.<sup>2</sup>

[CLXXXIII].—Fiant indenture dupliciter indentate, in debita forma, fol. 231. sub tenore verborum sequentium inter serenissimam dominam nostram reginam, ex una parte, et Hugonem MacMolaghlin Ballagh OMadden, filium primogenitum sive heredem Molaghlyu Ballagh OMadden, capitanei sive sue nationis principalis, de le Longegorte cum Shehunwhio communiter nuncupate OMaddyna contrey (extendentis in parte usque rivulum de Shenan atque in parte ultra eundem rivulum) nuper defuncti, ex parte altera, etc., testatur concordatum, conventum et concessum esse

<sup>1</sup> Athboy, co. Meath.<sup>2</sup> Fol. 230b is blank.

1566.

inter dictam illustrissimam dominam reginam et dictum Hugonem, de et cum assensu predilecti et fidelis consilarii nostri, Henrici Sydney, prenobilis ordinis garterii militis, presidentis consilii nostri Walthe et marchiarum ejusdem, ac deputati nostri generalis regni nostri Hibernie, ac de advisamento consilii nostri ejusdem regni nostri, modo et forma sequenti videlicet:

In consideratione et pro eo quod idem Hugo (nunc suo patre predicto defuncto) nobis humiliter supplicaverit ut pro bono et meliori regimine patrie predictae ipsam Hugonem ad capitaneatum sive gubernamen prefate patrie ac sue majestatis subditorum in eadem per nos admitti sive nominari dignaremur:

Nos de vera obedientia ejusdem Hugonis deque ejus promptitudine ad fideliter serviendum nobis adque patriam predictam decenter gubernandum et tuendam plurimum confidentes, eundem Hugonem capitaneum patrie predictae per presentes nominamus et constituimus, atque bonum gubernamen subditorum nostrorum in eadem patria degentium eidem Hugoni contulimus etiam per presentes:

fol. 231b.

Item: Conventum est per hasce indenturas quod predictus Hugo inveniet quolibet anno de anno in annum octoginta Scoticos sive galloglassos ad desserviendum nobis juxta mandatum nostrum vel heredum seu successorum nostrorum pro quatuor hebdomadis atque in qualibet generali expeditione (vocata Anglice an hosting)<sup>1</sup> inveniet similiter octo equestres et viginti quatuor turbarios sumptibus suis propriis et expensis cumque victualibus promptos et paratos ad nobis ser viendum pro quadraginta diebus. Solvetque nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris annuatim ad festum Sancti Michaelis, archangeli, duodecim denarios de qualibet carucata terre infra patriam predictam ad manus subthesaurarii sive generalis receptoris nostri infra hoc regnum nostrum Hibernie vel talibus quibus ille ordinabit pro receptione ejusdem ad usum predictum.

Item: Preterea idem Hugo obviam dabit (intimatione prius ei facta) domino deputato hujus regni pro tempore existenti sive alio gubernatori ad patriam predictam quodocunque accedenti sive itineranti cum omnibus irribus atque copiis suis cum victualibus pro eis pro tribus diebus:

Conventum est insuper quod prefatus Hugo fideliter persolvat moderno deputato nostro pro nominatione ejusdem Hugonis ad capitaneatum predictum centum bonas et pingues vaccas delibandas ad quemcunque locum infra comitatum de Westmuth ad sive ante festum Omnium Sanctorum proxime futurum, sicut idem deputatus noster ordinabit:

Hubendum, tenendum et gaudendum capitaneatum predictum eidem Hugoni quamdiu se bene gesserit veluti fidelis subditus, et accedat ad dictum deputatum nostrum seu aliquem alium gubernatorem regni nostri predicti pro tempore existentem et ad consilium regine regni predicti quodocunque habuerit in mandatis ad eos accedere. In cujus rei, etc.

fol. 232.

[CLXXXIV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

Whense we are informed that the villages or townshippes of Acregar, Derikill, Kilmolgan, Bally Cowlen, Clancosney and Shanabally Moortagh, the which were lately demised to Hugh MacCallowe and his heires males, conteyning by estimation three hundreth and twelve acres

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Omaddens rysinge out in hostinge jernels."

1566.

arable land and pasture, are now remayning in her majesties handes and possession by reason the said Hugh MacCallow, upon treason lately by him comytted, is fled, as it is alledged, owte of this realme, and for that offence agaisnt her majestie, her crowne and dignitie standeth presently outlawed by the due course of her majesties lawes:

It is concluded and agreed by us, the said lorde deputie, and the rest of her majesties counsell, whose names are unto this our concordatun subscribed, upon the humble sewet to us made by Thomas Leke, gentleman, in respect bothe of the better manurance of the said landes remayning presentlie as wast, and for other considerations us hereunto moving, that the said Thomas Leke shall have, hold and enjoy by vertue of this our concordatun, the custody, keping, use occupation and manurance of all and singular the landes afore specified with the appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging during and for so long tyme as the said landes do or shall remayne in her majesties handes by occasion aforesaid the said Thomas Leke yelding and payeng for the same yearly at the receipte of her majesties exchequier in this realme to the handes of her majesties vice treasurer and treasurer at warres of this realme or other her majesties receivor generall of the same for the tyme beeng, at the feastes of Michaelmas and Ester, by even poysons, so long as the same shall so remayne in her majesties handes suche rent or rentes, and further fynding and doeng such services to her majestie as in the demise made of the premisses to the saide Hugh MacCallowe, and bearing due the last of February in the sixte year of the queenes majesties reigne that nowe is, is expressed and reserved.

Yeven at Drogheda, the xvith of July, 1566.

[CLXXXV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

ol. 2325.

Whereas we are infourmed, that [the] townes and villages of Kilma-good and Clonestlyne, Bollyhagge Creig, Ballacasllyn, Bollenehayne, Killebrenan, Clancolyua, Kyleseshyan, and Kilerouan, in the Queenes conaty, commonly called Leix, together with the landes bothe arable and pasture thereunto, with the appurtenances thereof, are remayning presently in her majesties handes and free disposicion: It is concluded condiscended and agreed by us, the said lorde deputie, and the rest of her majesties counsell whose names are unto this our concordatun subscribed, in consideration of the late submission to her highnes made by Lysagh MacKeddowe Omoore and Kahier, his brother, for their former offenses and beeng received into her majesties mercie and free pardon upon their faithfull promise to contynewe henceforth in their dewe obedience and loyaltie to her highness and observe dewtfully and obediently suche orders and ordenances as we, the lorde deputie, have already synce our arryvall sett fourth and published or shall hereafter sett fourth or publishe in the countie or contrey aforesaid and other like places of this realme for the better good order and government of the same:

That the saide Lysagh and Kahier shall have, hold, use, occupie and enjoye in their custody the aforesaid townes and villages together with the said landes arable, pasture and the appurtenances thereunto belonging, for the better manurance and tillage thereof during her majesties pleasure (those landes are now remayning for the most parte bothe as waste and unenhabited and yeldeth no proffett to her majestie) and that during their custody of the premisses by this our concordatun granted the said Lysagh and Kahier ne eny or either of them shall be chardgeable or chardged by vertue of this our concordatun for eny the

1566. said landes to theire custody as aforesaide graunted, with euy manner of cesse or imposition of the contrey but thereof to be free and discharged for the tyme afore expressed for the consideracions and causes aforesaid :

fol. 232.

Provided alwaies that no ydell person shall be receaved or admitted by the said Lysagh or Kahire to be planted or dwell in or upon any of the said landes, but that they and either of them within tene daies after receipte or admytting any suche ydle person shall gyve notice thereof to the seneschall of the said countie for tyme beeng and shall be answerable for every such person so by either of them to be taken into inhabite on the landes aforesaid or any parte thereof. For the which and other lyke reasonable causes condicions and covenantes the said Lysaghes pledge is already in hand remayning.

Yeven at Drogheda, the —<sup>1</sup> of —<sup>2</sup> 1566.

fol. 233b.

[CLXXXVI.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well : And albeit the queens majesties writtes are already addressed aswell into those your parties as elswhere within this her highnes realme, signifieng a generall hosting to begynne the xvth of August next, whereupon the accustomed rising owt of that the countie of Waterforde ought dewlie to arrise owt and be answered to this service of this hosting :

Yett nevertheless having thought fytt and considering the harvest season and other like busy tyme now being at hand that it would be so lytill hindrance to nude or barreyn that countie with horsemea or cariages or other like imposicions, whatsoever necessitie shoulde happen in the same, but that is respecte thereof the rather for your better ease and quiet ye maye and shall entend your owne defence in that countie without your accustomed rysing owt for the present to this hosting :

That therefore, on her majesties behaulf, theis shall be to will and commaunde you that upon sight hereof ye faile not indifferently equally and ratablye to cesse on that whole countie so muche money as after the rate of threepence by the daie shall sarve to and for the enterteyning and furnytur of thirte kerne for one quarter of a yeare begyning the saide fyftene daie of August :

And that the same monney be levied and sente unto us on this side the same xvth daie without any further tracte of tyme or frustratory excuse or delaye, for the payment of the same kerne accordingly, whome we have already prepared for that purpose wherein we straightlie charge you in her majesties name not to faile as ye tender the dewties of your allegiance and the furtherance of theis her majesties affaires, importing (as they do) so weightely the benefitt, wealth and good state and defence of this realme. Yeven at Dondalke, the xxviii of July, 1566.

A lyke for Wexford, for 60 kerne.

„ Tipperarie, for 60 kerne.

„ Kilkenny, for 60 kerne.

fol. 234.

[CLXXXVII.]—A proclamacion set forth at Drogheda by the lorde deputie and counsell, the seconde of August, 1566, agalast Shane O'Neill and his adherentes standing with him in open hostilitie against our sovereign lady :

Albeit the actions and doynges of Shane O'Neill are at this present so manyfest rebellious and traiterous agaynst the queens most excellent

majestie, her estate crowne and dignitie, as eche member of this common wealth and kingdome, hath seene and felt a number of argumentes of his<sup>1</sup> arrogant unductifull and traiterous attempts, yet for the more evident declaracion of her majesties clemencie, and of his unnaturall ingrate and detestable conspiracies and treason, the lorde deputie and counsell have thought meete to publishe and denounce by this present proclamacion, what hope her highness had of this<sup>2</sup> ductifullnes and conformitie and howe wortheleie his desertes hath lepid upon him her highnes attter indignacion and corrections and her uncurable displeasure :

And namely sence we, the lorde deputie, accepted the deputacion and governement of this kingdome, before which tyme his dissimulation and hypoerisie was such as in humble and repentant maner he promised his loialtie and faithfull obedience with suchie subjection hereafter, as he obtayned at her majesties handes, not onely peace, but pardon to his offences agaynst her highnes and her crowne, and after that exhibiting certeyne peticions in Englande by the deane of Armagh, the same deane was returned with letters from the quene to the lorde deputie, wherein the most parte of his demanudes were yelded to condicionally that it might appeare to the worlde, that he went faithfully, effectually and truly to observe and perfourme his humble and loyall promis : Which being dissimuled tyll the fyrst of Maie last, at which tyme he craved a meeting and a conference in the confynes, bysydes Dundalke, the said lorde deputie and counsell, both for his benefit and the quiet estate of this countrey, repaired thether, and there continued by the space of ten fol. 234b. daies, where in all that space he could not be perswaded or allured by his best frendes either to repaire to the lorde deputie, according his bounden dewtie, or to meete in convenient place where by speech and conference, his loialtie and good meaning (if there had been any) might have ben witnessed and dissiphered by the lorde deputie and counsell, and by them for his benefit pronounced to her highnes :

At his retourne from thence, the malice of his traiterous hart, waxing as it were to a ripenes, and not any longer able to be conteyned repressed or hidden in yt self, he hath not onely ruyned, broken downe, and defaced the metropolitayne church of Armagh in the countie of Ulster, most unnaturally irreligiously and contemptuously, but also hath raysed dyvers holdes, fortes, houses and castells, within the same countie, detayning and imprysoning her majesties good and obedient subjectes without any cause offered of offence. And besydes invaded the countrey of Farmanagh and from thence expelled Maguyre, her majesties loyall and faithfull subject, exempted from all rale and authoritie of O'Neill and his auncesters, as maye appere by sufficient testimony and recorde :

And when, as after all theis tyranons, felonyous, and traiterous attempts, he urged agayne a parlement and meeting the xxv<sup>th</sup> of July, professing by the humilitie of his letters as though he could have been glad of peace, forasmuche as the lorde deputie and counsell were trewlie advertised that he repaired to the confynes and [in] warlike manner with all the force and power he was able to make, yt was thought meete that a convenient force to resyst his invacions shulde at that daie be assembled at Dondalk aforesaid :

And albeit that by the space of two daies the lorde deputie remayned in the frontiers of Ulster, redy to have herd any request that he shuld humble have offered, yet he not onely refused to repaire unto him, or to

1566. send any man instructed in his griefs, but caused his people to beguise warre, and skymishe, contrary to his othe and duetie of a subjecte :

fol. 233. And after such tyme as the lorde deputie had dispersed his force for the commoditie and ease of the people, the same Oneill hath, with banners displayed, as an open enemye, traitour and rebell, entred into the Englishe Pale, and with fier and sworde wasted parte of the countrey and slayne of her majesties subjectes :

And lastly hnth besegid Dondalke, where the pryde and treason of his arrogant rebellious mynd, was justlie scourged by God and the valiant defence of the soldiers, and inhabitantes, where he lost no small number of his people, with their capteynes, ensignes and leaders :

And for a farder declaracion of the malice of this traitour yt is evident that he hath practiced with farayne prynces to bring into this realme a power of strangers, to the disherison of her majestie and the utter ruine and spoyle of this her highnes countrey and people :

For all which causes the said lorde deputie and counsell doth pronounce him a rebell, and a most unnaturall, vile and corrupte traitour to the queene, her crowne and dignitie, to be prosecuted as the lothsomnes of his treason and rebellyons deserveth at her majesties handes :

And further that all suche, as ayde, assist, helpe, and maynteyne him be accounted traitors and rebelles to her majestie, unless it be such as before the xxiith of this moneth shall personally come before the lorde deputie and receive pardon, with such condicions as the said lorde deputie and counsell shall thingke good to offer for the assurance of their fidelitie hereafter :

fol. 233b.

And further the said lorde deputie and counsell promyseth by their word and honor, and thereunto firmly bynd themselves by this present testimonye, that what person soever shall bring unto the said lorde deputie the body of the same rebell and traitor, Oneill, alyve, shall receive for his rewarde one thowsande poundes and free pardon of his goodes, landes and lyfe, if he have been an ayder, helper, assister, maynteyner, follower, or abetter of the said traitor and rebell :

And whosoever of what nacion, contrey, estate, degre whatsoever shall bring unto the said lorde deputie the dead body, or the head of the same Oneill shall have for his rewarde, one thousande markes, and free pardon of his goodes, landes and lyf in maper and fourme aforesaid :

And whosoever shall by meanes directe or indirecte slaye [or] kill the saide traitour, though he neither bring the head nor the body, yet being justly proved, shall receive the somme of fyve hundred poundes, fourth-with upon the prooffe so made :

And therefore the said lorde deputie and counsell wissheth and perswadeth that every true, loyall and naturall subject, shall endeavor himself to slay, cut off and utterly extirpe this unnaturall traitour and corrupt member of the body of this comenwealth, whereby they shall no doubt deserve well of God, the queene and this countrey, and procure to them selves wealth, fame and estimacion.

God save the queene. Amen.

fol. 236.

[CLXXXVIII].—A proclamacion set fourth at Drogheda by the lorde deputie and counsell, the seconde of August, 1566, prohibiting powder, shott, or other munycion, or any other relief of victuelles to be solde, sent, or conveyed to Shane Oneill, or any his adherentes standing with him in open hostilitie agaynst our soveraigne lady the queenes majestie :

Whereof late Shane Oneill, careles chiefly of his dewtie to Godward and of his allegiance and obedience to her majestie, hath manifested him

self in open hostilitie and rebellion against her highnes imperiall crowne and dignitie, to the subversion of the good estate of this realme and of her majesties good subjectes of the same: And that moreover it is given the said lorde deputie and counsell to understande, that nevertheles dailye the same Oneille, and his saide adherentes, have been ayded, maintained and succored with victuelles, powder, shott, and other kyndes of munycion, and other succours and relief, which have been solde, conveyed, and brought unto them from owt this her majesties Englishhe Pale, whereby the rather they have endored and persevered in their rebellious attemptes of late commytted:

Therefore the said lorde deputie and counsell have thought fitt, in her majesties name, to publishe and denounce by this present proclamacion, that all and everye suche person or persons, of what estate degre or condition soever he or they be of, as after this proclamacion shall he founde or knowen either by sale as aforesaid or otherwise directly or indirectly to be ayding, helping, comforting, or relyving the forsaide Oneill, or any his rebellious adherence with any kynd of victells either of meate or dringke, powder, shott, or any other whatsoever kynd of munycion or armour, or by any meanes or wieses shall otherwise succour or relief the said Oneill or any his aforesaide adherentes, to be taken, accepted and reputed as open and manifest rebells and traitours, to her majestie, her crowne and dignitie, and to be executed or hanged for commytting that offence, as in cases of rebellyon hath been accustomed.

God save the queene.

[CLXXXIX.]—Per dominum deputatum :

fol. 237.

Quandoquidem curavimus Johannem Oneill, ex demeritis malefactorum suorum id poscentibus, juste proclamari et proscribi traditorem ac rebellem odiosum contra reginam, majestatem, statumque universum hujus sue majestatis regni, supponimusque te inter alios eidem Oneill in hujusmodi suo rebellionem secum violentia atque metu ductum astrictum esse :

Atque item eandem rem in animo habentes, curavimus insuper in proclamatione predicta ut quisvis sic astrictus et cupide volens suam veram obedienciam majestati sue agnoscere, nec volet ulterius eidem Oneill adherere valeat et possit infra quindecim dies proclamationem predictam hodie publice proclamata sequentes ad nos aggredere libere et quiete colloqui gratia sive fedus subjectionis sue majestati subeundi, veluti nos, dominus deputatus, superinde consideraverimus ordinare alioquin ad consuetos lros pacifice revertere absque impedimento sive documento alicujus :

Nos, respectu quod majestatis subditus reputaris, subtusque intellam suam solummodo dependere decorum sit et non subtus alicui quemcunque loc in regno sue majestati inferiorum, te de hiis premonisse duximus, ea autem intencione ut temet in tempore opportuno revoces caveasque eidem traditori Oneill ulterius adherere, submissione autem tua nobis oblata de sistendo ordinacioni nostre evitabis temet rebellem versus celsitudinem reginam repntari, atque famam bonam et firmam pacem sue majestatis demerere. Data ex Drogheda, tercio Augusti, 1566.

Dilecto nobis MacMahon, sue nationis principall.

A like to McGynnyss.

„ „ to Ohanlan.

„ „ to Collo MacBren, capten of Ferne.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Farney, Co. Monaghan.

1556.

fol. 288.

[CXC].—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

It is concluded and agreed that for the better and redde victelling for xxii daies of her majesties army appoynted to proceed to the late proclaimed hosting, and remayning on the borders here, a hundreth fyfte flower beefes at the rate of xliis., Yrisshe, the pece, shall be taken up to her majesties use and levied by waile of cesse, in manner following :

Upon the countie of Dublin 30 beefes :

Upon the countie of Methe 60 :

Upon the countie of Kildare 30 :

And upon the countie of Westmehe 33 :

For the proporcione of the number of horsemen and fotemeo as ensueth, that is :

Summe of beefes—154, to be delivered at Melyfont to Mr. Edward More by the fyrst of September next commyng, and the overplus that is for every beef —<sup>1</sup> above the rate aforesaide to be equally contributed, borne and levied upon the said severall counties on the plownodes there not being free or wast.

Yeven at Drogheda, the seconde of August, 1566.

Mr. Marshall	-	-	-	-	-	c	horsemen.
Capten Agard	-	-	-	-	-	c	"
Master of the ordynance	-	-	-	-	-	xxx	"
The Treasoner	-	-	-	-	-	xx	"
						Summa	ccl.

At two beefes the daye for every hundreth for and from the 29th of July, 1566, unto and for the 20th of August, amounting to 22 daies : In beefes, cx.

Capten Flndle: fotemen, c.

" Horsey: fotemen, l.

" Bryna Fitzwilliams: l.—Summa cc.

At two befs a daie for the [w]hole nomber for 22 daies, begyonyng and ending ut supra, io beefes xliiii. Summe of heefes—cliiii.

ol. 288b.

[CXCI].—At Drogheda, the second of August, 1566 :<sup>2</sup>

It is agreed and concluded, in consideration of the more safetie of the corne of that countie of Lowth, already howsed, and the better defendeing of the same from eny the spoiles or attemptes of Ooeill, that the corne or grayne of the contrey there shall be stapled, placed and remayne in the places or townes undermencioned, being thought most fyttest for that defence, that is to saye :

The barony of Dundalke :

The parisshe of Machoreonell: to Castelltowne and the Roche.

The Haggard and Dunbenoe: to Dundalk.

The parisshe of Heinesistowne: to Dunmowghan.

The parisshe of Rosmaha Stevenson: to Allarstone.

Ratheddy, Rathwill: to Allarstone.

The barony of Louthe :

The parisshe of Louth, Killencoule, Darver, and Talestown: to Killencoule or Taliston.

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>2</sup> In margin : "Orders for the safe keeping of the corne of the county of Lowth."



The parisshe of Mounfelston and Clonkyffan : to Ballibragan.  
 The parisshe of Dromiskin : to Drumiskyn.

1566.

## The harony of Ardee :

The parishes of Killemore, Smerymor, Shenles, Stackellen,  
 Mapelston : to Ardee.  
 Richardstowne : to Richardstowne itself.  
 Sherkeston and Clonkyen : to Tallinerton and Cookestowne.

fol. 239.

## Ardee :

The parisshe of Phillistowne . . Ineselerafe. Cremarten : to Ballihowe.  
 The parishes of Dromcarre, Salthous, Dunbany, Clonmore : to  
 Warenstowne.  
 The parisshe of Kylsarran : to Kylsarran.  
 The parishes of Drumyn and Dunlier : to Rathehesker.  
 The parisshe of Stabanam : to Rowthiston.

## Ferrarde :

The lordshipp of Mellefant within the countie of Louth : at the  
 sheries discretion, in one place.  
 The parisshe of Dunleir : to Rehaskath.  
 The rest, at the discretion of the commissioners, to Drogheda, Lyskyn,  
 Glaspestell and Barremeth.  
 A commission also to be directed to the persons folowing for stapleng  
 the said corne of the said countye in manner aforesaid : fol. 239b.

To the lorde of Louth,	Thomas Plunkett,
The sheriff of Uryell,	Nichollas Dromgold and
Sir John Bedlowe, and to	John Fey.
Robert Taft,	

[CXCL.]—Articles of agreement betwene the lorde deputie and the  
 captaynes of the galloglas for the service of the queenes  
 majestie when they shall be callyd :<sup>1</sup> fol. 240.

[1.] Fyrst : The saide galloglas to bring to the hill of Tarragh the  
 15th of August next three hundreth armyd men furnished for six  
 weekes.

[2.] Item : That if the daie be deferred then to be in rediness to  
 come to the same place uppon ten daies warning.

[3.] Item : Every septe of them to receive ioprest of the queenes  
 majestie, to be defalked upon their bonnaght, three hundreth markes,  
 current money of Ireland.

[4.] Item : Every septe shall have ioprest to be repaid uppon their  
 bonnaght forty markes of this money for the hirling of fortie garrans,  
 the money to be devidid to such captaynes as goe in the journey from  
 every septe.

<sup>1</sup> In margin : " Concerning the captens of galloglas, what nombre of men they  
 shold bring to serve and what ymprest they should have."

1566.  
fol. 240b.

[CXCTII.]—At Drogheda, the second of August, 1566:

A note of the bonnaghtes graunted to the galloglas for three hundred armyd men to be brought to the filde, which maketh with their allowaunces eighteen score and fifteen sparres for one [w]hole quarter of a yeare to be cessad and levied, half in victells and the other half in money uppon such landes as are not wast, uppon the Irishe lordes and theire contres, as follo with with the assentes of the said galloglasses:

Item :	Uppon Occarroll	-	-	-	-	xl	sparres <sup>1</sup>
"	The Annaly	-	-	-	-	cx	"
"	Omadden	-	-	-	-	xl	" <sup>2</sup>
"	Maconghlan	-	-	-	-	xx	" <sup>2</sup>
"	The baron of Upperosserie	-	-	-	-	lxxx	"
Uppon the Morowes	-	-	-	-	-	xl	"
Edmond Druff	-	-	-	-	-	} xxxv	" <sup>3</sup>
MacDavy More	-	-	-	-	-		
McVadacke	-	-	-	-	-		
The four septes of the Cavenaghes	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

And yt shall be at the choyses of the contreys severally to pay the above specified bonnaght, haulf in victells and haulf in money, according the accustomed maner, or else tenne markes in money only for every sparr of the said eighteen score and fifteen sparros for this one quarter graunted with the assent above mencioned.

fol. 24L

[CXCIIV.1.]—By the lorde deptime and counsell:

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well. Where for the better deffence of the northern borders against eny the attemptes of O'Neill or his adherentes and for the supplie of suche as by our order do presesdy garde the same borders, we have ordred that fower hondreth hable men bowemen, billmen and gonners shall be presently chosen owt of that the countie of Dublyn, whereof one hondreth and tenne men to be chosen out of the barony of Balrothery, Crosse and countie to be assembled togethers yn warlike redynes and to make theire repaire to the towne of Killes by the xviith of this present monneth of August, and there to be remayning during tenne daies.

We, having especial trust of your trustynes, diligences and circumspection in this behalf, have apoynted and auctorised yowe by tenor hereof to electe and make choyse of those one hundred and tenne men within the barony before mencioned, the which we have commytted to the leading of John Howth, gentleman:

Requiring yowe earnestly, as ye tender the advancement of her majesties service in this behalf, that furthwith meting togethers for the purpose aforesaid ye employe hereyn your spedy trayvell and diligence and without faileing to advertise us spedely of your whole doeing herein:

Willing also and commanding by tenor hereof the sherif and suche other her majesties officers of the said countie, to whome it may apperteyne, to be unto you it the executing of this our auctorisment, ayding, helping, obedient and assisting as you shall requier them.

Yeven at Duddln, the xith of August, 1566.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Of old, 120."

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Of old, forty."

<sup>3</sup> In margin: "Of old, it is more."

<sup>4</sup> In margin: "Of old, nine score."

[CXCIV. 2.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

1566.

fol. 241b.

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well: Where for the better defence of the northern borders against eny the attemptes of Oneill or his adherentes and for the supplie of suche as by our order do presently garde those borders, we have appointed one hundreth and ten men, parcell of four hundreth men out of the countie of Dublin, to be chosen out of the barony of Balrothery, Crosse and countie, and to make theire repaire under the leading of John Howth, gentleman, to the towne of Kelles, by the xvith of this present monneth of August, there to be remainyng during tenne daies, and eche of those one hundreth and ten men to have twelve pence by the daie for meate, drinke and wages, to be answered out of the said harouye, Crosse and countie, and to be levied upon the freholders not chardged to journees and upon the farmers, cottiers, and household serrauntes, receiving wages. And that the said capten shall likewise have two shillinges by the daie, to be levied as aforesaid :

We having good confidence of your uprightnes and indifferencies have appointed and authorized you by tenor hereof to cesse and devide on the said barony, Crosse and countie the aforesaid wages for the said one hundreth and ten men and theire said capten and to cause the same forthwith to be levied and answered, as is fytt for the better and redy furnishing and victeling of them for the better and redy furnishing and victeling of them for the said tenne daies.

Requiring you therein to employe your spedy trayvell and diligence as ye tender the specyall advancement of this her majesties service and with answer for the contrary.

Yeven at Dublin, the xith of August, 1566.

[CXCIV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

fol. 242.

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well: Wherefor the better defence of the northern borders against eny the attemptes of Oneill or his adherentes and the good supplie of suche as by our order do presently gard those borders, we have appoynted the number of one hundreth and tenne men to be chosen by —<sup>1</sup> Fynglas and James Barnewell, esquiers, out of that the barony of Balrothery, and to repaire in redynes with tenne daies victells to the towne of Kelles by the xvith of this present August :

We, having good trust of your skill, activenesse and pollicye, have appointed, like as by tenor hereof, we do apointe you capten and leader of the said hundreth and tenne men with the allowance and wages for yourself of two shillinges by the day, and for every other of the said hundreth and tenne men twelve pence by the daie for theire meate, drinke and wages for every of those tenne daies, to be cesses deviled and levied on that barony in suche manner and forme as therein we have prescribed order and geven warrant to our loving freendes —<sup>2</sup> Fynglas, James Barnewell, Christofer Barnewell, esquiers, and the cessors of the barony of Balrothery, Crosse and countie aforesaid :

Requiring you earnestlie, on her majesties behault, therefore to put yourself in full redynes to intend this chardge by us comynitted to your trust without failing to be with your said company at Kelles on the day aforesaid for cause of her majesties service as afore rehearsed.

Yeven at Dublin, the xith of August, 1566.

<sup>1, 2</sup> Blank in MS.

1566.

fol. 242b.

[CXCVI].—Ordinaciones capte apud civitatem Dublinensem, decimo tercio die Angusti anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo sexto [1566] per dominum deputatum et consiliam inter prenobilem virum, comitem de Clanricard, et MacWillelmum Ewghter ac inter eundem comitem ac Donagh Reaghe Okelly, Walterum FitzJohn Burgh, dominum Brimidgham de Anrye,<sup>1</sup> atque dictos Walterum et Jacobum Brimidgham de septu sive natione Thome Brimidgham:

[1.] Item: Idem MacWillelmus Ewghter, personaliter, dictis die et anno coram nobis constitutus et comparens humiliter sese submisit sue excellentissime regie majestati, agnoscens suam celsitudinem super illum dominam suam supremam et super regnantem reginam cui solummodo fatetur et agnoscit servitium suum atque debitum alligancie sue exhibere omnesque alii prenominati partes litigantes sive inter se discrepantes coram nobis, domino deputato et consilio, similiter personaliter comparentes, atque auditis hincinde per nos eorum objectionibus et responsionibus submiserunt etiam semetipsos de sistendo arbitrio ordinacioni et determinacioni nostris super eorum controversiis quam ordinacionem sive decretum nostrum quoad easdem controversias modo sequenti ferimus et promulgamus:

[2.] Item: Ordinamus per presentes quod quilibet partium prenominatorum sue majestatis pacem coleat versus alterutrum ac omnes alios sue majestatis subditos tam infra separales eorum diciones sive gubernamina quam etiam versus Morghus Toow Offlartye, Oconnor Rowe, MacCostillo, MacShurtan et Okelly et reliquos generosos patrie de Imauny<sup>2</sup> omnesque alios capitaneos infra provinciam de Connaght constitutos, qui de presenti sue majestati pacem colant colereve debent aequaliter:

fol. 243.

[3.] Item: Quandoquidem predictus MacWillelmus instantanter petierit quandam Oconnor Rowe per Oconnor Dunne, sue nationis principalem, nuperrime, ut asseritur, captum ac subitus ejus custodiam in prisco detentum elargari, quemque etiam allegavit captum fore tempore pacis concludere inter prefatum comitem de Clanricard et predictum Mac Willelmum in Ballylongbreghe, coram Willelmo Tirrell, uno nunciorum predicti nostri domini deputati, quodque ipidem idem Oconnor Dunne subitus pacem dicti comitis ad tunc temporis existens predictusque Oconnor Rowe subitus pacem dicti MacWillelmi idem Oconnor Rowe, ut prefertur, captus fuerat, quod quidem per dictam comitem expresse denegatur:

fol. 243a.

Ordinatur per nos igitur, de et cum consensu partium predictarum, quod si per eundem nuncium fuerit affirmatum pacem eandem sic conclusam fuisse, quod tunc ipsemet comes totis viribus quoad posse suum (semota simulacione aliqua) prefatum Oconnor Dunne pro elargitione predicti Oconnor Rowe prosequatur. Et si fortassis idem nuncius quandam Willelmum Petit, generosum, etiam presentem tempore pacis predictae concludere affirmaverit sive attestatus sit, assentimus eundem Willelmum Petit superiunde examinandum fore ut ejusdem rei veritas melius erui poterit et inquiri:

[4.] Item: Ordinatum est insuper quod predictus comes de Clanricard ac predictus MacWillelmus, atque relique prenominate persone amanter et unanimiter sese conjungant ad fideliter serviendum sue majestati, sicuti nos, dictus dominus deputatus vel aliquis alius hujus

<sup>1</sup> Athenry.<sup>2</sup> Ul Maine, Hy Many.

regni gubernator pro tempore existens, de tempore in tempus assignaverimus in quibuscunque locis tam inter sepeales gubernaciones suas quam extra cum talibus suis viribus atque copiis, victualibusque talique tempore, prout predicto nostro domino deputato vel gubernatori hujus regni cuicunque pro tempore existenti rationabiliter visum fuerit. fol. 343b.

[5.] Item: Ordinamus preterea quod si deinceps contingat aliquem eorundem prenominatorum partium incursiones aliquas seu predas versus alterutrum attemptare vel aliquas injurias seu molestias hincinde inferre, quod ille sive illi versus quos hujusmodi incursiones vel prede seu alique alie injurie sic attemptantur nullam nichilominus superinde vindictam propriis copiis seu captant pro reformatione injuriarum illarum; sed prius nos, dictum dominum deputatum seu aliquem alium hujus regni gubernatorem pro tempore existentem, certificare per querelam suam non omittant, quo facto, et nullo habito super eandem remedio, archiepiscopoque Tuamensi pro tempore existenti per litteras gubernatoris in hac parte ei mittendas certiore existente de responso dicti gubernatoris, evocatoque coram eodem archiepiscopo parte res sive querelata et in obstinacia sua perseverante, quod tunc pars gravata in casu hujusmodi omnibus melloribus quo poterit viis et modis remedium suum versus partem ream sive querelatam libere prosequi valeat.

[6.] Item: Quandoquidem Donogh Reaghe Okelly conqueritur coram nobis quod predictus comes de Clanricard vi ipsum a possessione castri de Garvally, in patria de Imanny, expulerit, eoque facto per dictum comitem negato, dicenteque se nihil interesse in castro predicto habere etc., aliter quam quod quidam Thadeus OKelly castri predicti versus possessor pro certis injuriis, prediis, latrociniiis, murdris et furtis versus eundem comitem et suae perpetratis possessionem castri predicti liberavit eidem comiti in pignus usque dum idem comes plenarie satisfactus esset de dampnis predictis, ad que idem Donogh dixit quod diu ante impignoracionem castri predicti prefato comiti per antedictum Thadeum, expulsus ab eodem idem Thadeus Molaghlin et Connor patres sui, de eodem castro rite seisiiti existentes, totum jus, titulum et interesse sua in eodem eidem Donogh Okelly vendiderunt, pretextu cujus possessionem ejusdem aliquod tempus occupavit absque inapetitione vel interruptione alicujus usque dum per eundem Thadeum expulsus ab eodem, atque castrum illud sic vi adipiscens impignoravit illud prefato comiti modo et forma pretercitata.

Unde, ex assensu partium predictarum, ordinatum existit quod reverendissimus in Christo pater, Tuamensis archiepiscopus, reverendus pater, episcopus Clonfortensis, maior sue majestatis oppidi de Galway nunc existens atque Omanning,<sup>1</sup> sue nationis principalis, seu aliqui tres vel duo eorundem, quorum predictum episcopum Clonfortensem ac dictum Omanning semper duos esse volumus, commissarii nostri existant ad audiendum, recipiendum et examinandum testes quoscunque hincinde coram eis producendos pro probatione et meliori sive certa noticia contentorum in hoc articulo, et depositiones easdem sic captas sub eorum manibus et sigillis inclusis et sigillatis in festo Sancti Andree, Apostoli proxime futuro post datum presentium, nobis transmittere, unacum opinionibus suis quid de sufficienciis testium hinc inde coram illis producendorum et examinandorum sentierint ex quo nos, prefatus dominus deputatus, ordinem superinde sumere secundum justiciam et equitatem valeamus. fol. 344b.

[7.] Item: Cumque preterea prememoratus MacWillelmus coram nobis conquestus sit quod antefatus comes possessionem castri de Moyne

<sup>1</sup> O'Mainnin, chief of a cantred in the district of Hy Many.

1566.

quod idem Willelmus jure hereditario sibi devoluto intraque limites patrie sue scituatum clamat sibi attinere, atque illud per nos restitui petierit: ad quod comes predictus respondendo dixerit quod pater suus Ullickus Burgk de castro predicto seiscitus existens inde seiscitus obijt et sic eidem comiti desceodebat ut vero heredi predicti sui patrie vultque ea verificaro quandocunque per nos, dominum deputatum et consilium ante dictum requisitus erit, ac medio tempore pro meliori promovendo sue majestatis servitio atque ad illud animandum prefatum MacWillelmum utque satis intelligat ut nihil aliud de eo sentierimus quin justitiam et equitatem ei tribuere, ordinamus ex assensu predicti comitis quod castrum illud de Moyne liberetur intra quindocem dies proximo sequentes datum predictum in possessionem nostri dicti domini deputati, quo pretexto castrum predictum idem dominus deputatus liberare possit ad manus cujuscunque talis persone sive talium personarum sicut vestro domino deputato visum fuerit ad illud indifferenter et solvo custodiendam atque redeliberari secundum equitatem.

fol. 245.

[8.] Item: Quoniam Thomas Burgk, filius predicti Mac Willelmi, Thomas MacRichard Boye MacJohannis, Meilor Mac Richard Mac Johannis, et Richardus Mac Edmund Boye Mac Johannis per dictam comitem detinentur pro certis denariis summis eidem comiti, ut asserit, debitis super propriam compositionem earundem partium, ordiuntur nichilominus per nos dominum deputatum et consilium antedictum, ex diversis bonis causis et considerationibus nos ad id moventibus, quod comes predictus omnes dictas personas in hoc articulo prenominate ante primum diem Septembris proximo futurum liberabit in manus nostras ut liberentur salvo custodie constabulari de Athlone ac redeliberari per ordinationem nostram.

Et cum quidam Cohir Mac Donyll Moc Conyill captus in fuga per Edmundum, fratrem dicti comitis, atque ad longum existens super fidelissoribus pro fine sive redemptione sua obnixis, Johannesque Mac Richard Mac Meilor extra prisonum evaserit ut idem comes allegat, ordinamus finem illum sive redemptionem illam ad usum dicti comitis solvendum esse si per nos vel tales commissionarios quos nos ad id considerandum assignaverimus sic fuerit visum personamque illam qui sic evaserit (si enim constaverit ipsum intra potestatem gubernaminis dicti Mac Willelmi devenisse) per eundem Mac Willelmum deliberari ad manus prefati constabularii ibidem salvo custodiri, ut de illis prescribitur, alioquin quod prelibatus comes personam illam sic evadentem producere ordinamus et ipsum predicto constabulario liberare in forma predicta.

[9.] Item: Quoniam dominus Brynigham de Anrye, simili modo est coram nobis querelatus quod predictus Walterus FitzJohn Burgk vi castrum de Dunmore in Conacta ad predictum dominum Brynigham, ut asserit, altinens detinuerit, quod enim dictus Walterus bond fidei sed dixerit quod Jacobus Brymughon, filius Edmundi Brimigham, Thomas ac Meilor filii Richardi Brimigham, veri heredes castri predicti existunt, ipseque Walterus nil clamei in eodem habuerit, ordinatur ut evocentur partes illi coram nobis per litteras nostras eis dirigendas ad interesse sive titulum suum in eodem proponendam ac interea temporis ut castrum illud sub sequestro nostro custodietur, delibereturque salvo custodie talis persone sive talium personarum quam sive quas ad id nos custodiendum assignaverimus, et illis nunc inde possessoribus hoc refutantibus quod tunc predictus Mac Willelmus atque item dominus Walterus necnon itidem comes antedictus constanter promittunt omnibus viis et mediis pro toto posse suo quibus poterint eos ad id faciendam constringere.

[10.] Item: Quod cotenciones indecisas pendentes inter predictum comitem et dictum Mac Willelmum omnesque alios ex utraque parte servientes suos sequentes vel generosos sub alterius eorum gubernamina degentes, pro aliquibus prediis, furtis, occisionibus et aliis magnis offensis atque enormitatibus ex utraque parte commissis. Quandoquidem nos, dominus deputatus atque ceteri sue majestatis consilarii ex diversis causis argentibus bonamque hujus regni utilitatem sueque majestatis speciale servitium taogentibus, ad illas contenciones decidendas opportunum tempus de presenti minime nobis inservierit; statim fol. 245b. nihilominus ut, opportuno inserviente tempore, quod speramus breviter futurum partes illas coram nobis comparere ac finem debitum in cotencionibus illis imponere sicuti equitas et justicia persuadebunt.

[11.] Finaliter, pro meliori observacione et performacione omium et singulorum contentorum in articulis predictis tam ex parte dicti comitis et Mac Willelmi dictique Walteri Burgk quam ex parte reliquarum predictarum partium litigantium respective perimplendorum dicti comes ac Mac Willelmus dictusque Walterus Burgk et reliqui partes predicti, ultra duas mille libras quas eorum quilibet recognovit se debere domine regine, per recognicionem in cancellaria de recordo remanentem, si defecerit eorum aliquis in premissis sacramentum prestiterunt corporale ad sancta Dei evangelia jurati, conceduntque per presentes omnia sua bona et cattella tenens et tenementa nullo modo infra hoc regnum inventa seu invenienda forisfacta esso et ad usum sue majestatis heredum et successorum suorum levanda si contenta aliqua in precedentibus articulis specificata et que respective per eorum quemlibet sunt perimplenda adimplere defecerint.

In ejus rei testimonium, tam nos dominus deputatus atque reliqui de consilio predicto quam dicti comes, Mac Willelmus et ceteri partes litigantes hoc scriptum manibus suis signaverunt, die, anno et loco superius specificatis.

[CXCVII].—A4 Drogheda, the viii<sup>th</sup> daye of September, 1566: fol. 246.

It is agreed by the lorde deputye, the earle of Desmonnde, and the rest of the queenes majesties pryve counsell there assembled: that the saide erle of Desmonnde and the baron of Douboyne, the baron of Coraghmore, sir Warham Sentleger, capten Heron and others to attende on the said erle shall repayre from hence. And the said erle, with those and such other as he shall bring with him owt of his countrey of his forces to be at Trym, in the countye of Med, the xliiij<sup>th</sup> daie of this Septembre, with the nombre of one hundreth furnished horsemen, at the lest, there to mete with suche of her majesties pryve counsell and of the forces of the Englishe Pale as the lorde deputy, coming into Ulster shall leve behynde to joyngne with him, and he with them for the deffence and saulfgarde of the Englishe Pale and borders agaynste Oneill and his adherentes, and he with those said forces and compayne or more comyng with him to serve her majestie to have victuelles and horsemete during their comyng, abode and retorne.<sup>1</sup>

[CXCVIII].—Articles of submission offred by Coll MacBryan, fol. 249. captayne of Ferny, and taken by the lorde deputy in the campe at Raskenth, the xxth of September, 1566:

[1.] Fyrst: The said Coll submytteth himself as symple and obedyent subject to the queenes majestie without being servant or follower to euy

<sup>1</sup> Ff. 2465 to 2485, inclusive, are blank.

1566.

other, and to hold his rule and capteynry with all his landes and goodes under her highnes and her majesties protection.

[2.] Item : He submytteth himself to stande to the arhytremēt and order of indifferent persons, agreed upon betwene the Englyshe Pale and them of Ferney, for all such gryfes as shall be objected by ether of the same countreys.

[3.] Item : He shall delyver in the names to the lorde deputy of all such persons as he will undertake for at or before the xxv<sup>th</sup> of this month. And all suche as he will not undertake for, he shall doe his uttermost to hring in and not to suffer to take eny meate or dryncke in his countrey hut if yt maye he proved that they take anye meate or dryncke that then he shall be answerable for all hurtes done by them.

[4.] Item : He shall before the xxvith daie of this month gyve in the bodies of Bryan MacCollo, sonne to the saide capten, and Patrick Mac Mahound, sonne to Hughe MacCarte, and one of the sonnes of Remonde MacRorye to the lorde deputye, to remayne as pledges for the observacion of theis articles.

[5.] Item : That if the said Collo or Hugh MacCart, or eny of them that he shall answer for, shall here after declyne from their obedyence and joyne with the rebell Shane Oneill, or eny other traytor, then the pledge before named to be hanged ymediatlye.

[6.] Item : Yt ys agreed that no griffes shall be demanded of ether parte being done above four yerres past.

[7.] Item : Yt is agreed that after the saide capten shall have delyvered all suche damage as shall by the arbytrators be awarded, the damage which shall by the same commissioners be also awarded to them for Ferney shall be payed for the Englyshe Pale by the handes of the lorde Lowthe and the sheryff of the countie.

fol. 249<sup>b</sup>.

[8.] Item : The same Coll ys contented to paie and contribute to the queenes majestie and her successors all such rysinges out of horsemen and footmen and bonnaght for galloglasse in as ample maner as Patrick McRowrye or eny other capten of Ferney hath yelded in tymes past.

[9.] Item : That the said pledges he delyvered to Robert Tate of Cookestowne and Nicholas Tate of Ballybragan, to be safely kepte during the pleasure of the lorde deputye, and to gyve a hill to the lorde of Lowth touching the receipts of the same.

[9.] Item : He shall delyver to my lorde of Lowth the xxvith of this monneth to the use of the lorde deputye twentie fatte heefes.

[10.] Item : That the saide Coll shall not after the said xxvith daie of this month foster and kepe eny catell or creates of Shane Oneile or eny other rebelles. And if the same he founde and approved then the pledge to be hanged and the same Coll to lose the benefitt of her majesties protection.

[11.] Item : Yt is agreed that the commissioners for the Englyshe Pale shall be the lorde of Lowth and Mr. justice Dndall, and for them of Ferney Hugh MacCarte and Phelym MacCrayen ; and thes causes to be determyned by them at or before the xvth of November next.

Pilip MacChraige.

Signed in the presentes of us : Lowth :—by me, Thomas Flemmyng.



[CXCIX.]—Hec indentura, facta, vicesimo die mensis Octobris, anno regni serenissime et invictissime principis Elizabeth, Dei gracia Anglie, Frauncie et Hibernie regine fidei defensoris, etc octavo [1566] inter honorabilem virum dominum, Henricum Sydney, ordinis garterii militem, presidentem consilii Wallie et marchiarum earundem, deputatum suum in Hibernia generalem, ceterosque de consilio in eodem regno quorum nomina subscribuntur, ex una parte, et dominum Calvatum<sup>1</sup> Odonell, ex altera parte testatur quod predictus, dominus Odonell concessit, promisit et per presentes se obligavit firmiter teneri et perimplere dicte domine regine et successoribus suis tenorem et formam articularum subsequentium:

1566.

fol. 250.

[1.] Primum: Confitetur se magnopere devinctum esse Deo Optimo, Maximo et serenissime regine, cujus justitia et misericordia post tantam miseriam, et exilium, restauravit eum omnibus suis hereditamentis, castellis, honoribus et regiminibus nec parcat immensis sumptibus nec laboribus sue majestatis deputati nec nou exercitus istius regni:

Enaquidem ratione novit quid sit tam juste ei excellenti principi adherere et appellare et igitur cum omni gratiarum actione promittit pro se et omnibus aliis suis successoribus, dominis Odonellis, favores hos remunerare suorum serviciis sicut fidelium subditorum est et semper obediētes erunt sue majestati et sue majestatis deputato et omnibus aliis locum predictum teneantibus in hoc regno Hibernie.

[2.] Item: Confitetur reginam serenissimam suam solam et naturalem dominam supremam et quod in omnibus causis tam spiritualibus<sup>2</sup> quam temporalibus sua majestas est et esse debet sola et suprema gubernatrix in hoc regno, et quod ad posse suum adjuvabit et supportabit auctoritatem predictam et expellabit et eradicabit omnes hos qui in Connalia<sup>3</sup> contradictores erunt:

Et ulterius dictus dominus Odonell pro se et successoribus suis dat et sursum reddit in manus serenissime regine omnia servitia et jura regalia in Connalia appertinentia corone hujus regni imperiali.

[3.] Item: Dictus dominus Odonell promittit pro se et omnibus aliis dominis Connalie quod nunquam confederabunt cum aliquibus inimiciis vel rebellibus sue majestatis, vel suorum successorum, nec in amicitiam vel servitium suum accipiant aliquos Scotos vel ullos alios alienos sine licentia sue majestatis vel successorum suorum vel eorum deputati et consilii in hoc regno, et ulterius ad posse suum obediens erit ad mandatum deputati et consilii et prosequetur pro virili rebellem, Johannem Oneill, et omnes sibi adherentes.

fol. 250b

[4.] Item: Dictus dominus Odonell consentit quod quoties ipse Odonell vel successores sui rogati vel mandati erunt per litteras domini deputati vel sue majestatis locumteneantis in hoc regno veniet in propria persona (si modo validus fuerit) ad omne magnum et generale viagium in hoc regno et secum adducat sexaginta equites et centum viginti barbaros et tercentum Scoticos<sup>4</sup> vel (si non validus erit) mittet saltem principalem generosum de Connalia, ad electionem domini deputati cum totidem equitibus, barbaris et Scotiis, cum victualibus pro quadraginta diebus.

[5.] Item: Dictus dominus Odonell consentit quod quoties dominus deputatus hujus regni et ejusdem regni consilarii mittent

<sup>1</sup> Calbhach.

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Supremacie."

<sup>3</sup> Tiroconnell, now Donegal.

<sup>4</sup> In margin: "Risinge out of Odonell, 60 horsemen, 120 galloglas and 300 Scotts."

1566.

litteras suas pro dicto domino Odonell veniet tocien ad omnes locos et parlamenta in illis litteris specificata et nominata.

[6.] Item: Consentit dictus dominus Odonell perimplere omnia decreta publicata vel publicanda per dictum dominum deputatam et consilium inter predictum dominum Odouell et patrem suum, Hingonem MacManus Odonell, vel avunculum suum, Hingonem Duff Odouell, tam pro divisione hereditamentorum quam pro aliqua alia causa vel materia.

fol. 251.

[7.] Item: Dictus Odonell, pro se et omnibus aliis dominis de Connalia in futuro, confitetur se tenere patrias, terras et tenementa de maiestate serenissime regine eorum. Et si imposterum suo maiestati placuerit, usus et ritus hujus patrie commutare et eam reducere ad ordinem civilem et gubernandam per leges suas sicut in Anglicanis partibus hujus regni, vel si sua maiestas honorabit titulo aliquo honoris predictum dominum Odouell vel aliquos generosorum de Connalia, predictus dominus Odonell ad posse suum adjuvabit et suppetias sue maiestati dabit.

[8.] Item Predictus dominus Odonell consentit, pro se et omnibus aliis dominis de Connalia, quod quando et quotiescunque visum est sue maiestati castra aliqua erigere et componere, vel exercitus in Connalliam mittere pro defensione suorum subditorum, sicut jam agitur, predictus dominus Odonell et successores obedientes et morigeri erunt ad perimplendum pro virili mandata et voluntatem regine.

[9.] Item: Consentit et affirmat quod maiestas sua habebit donationem omnium episcopatum et nominationem omnium episcoporum Connalie, sicut in ceteris partibus hujus regni, ac presentationem omnium beneficiis ecclesiasticis quibus maiestas sua titulum habet aut imposterum habere poterit, ac etiam liberam dispositionem omnium terrarum quibus maiestas sua investire poterit.

[10.] Item: Quoad potest supportabit omnes tenentes regiae infra dominationes suas existentes, et eos, terras suas et tenementa ac commoditates eorum tenere ac possidere quietos patietur, nec predictos depredabit nec ab hiis accipiet coynes et livery, vel aliquos alios usus, impositiones aut exactiones quascunque per ipsum aut predecessores suos usitatas, in contrarium non obstante aliquo usu.

[11.] Item: Bene supportabit et supportari faciet quoad potest exercitum tam equitum quam peditum nunc relictum apud Derry,<sup>1</sup> sub conductione Edwardi Randall, armigeri, ———<sup>2</sup> peditum in Hibernia existentium ac etiam dabit aut dare faciet eidem coronello quandiam in Connalia manebunt aut prope eum numerum quadraginta martiarum singulis septimanis, prima autem solutio incipiet primo die Decembris, quo tempore etiam predictus Odonell dabit vel dari faciet pro tribus mensibus, videlicet, quatuor centum et octoginta martiarum precii sex solidorum et octo denariorum sterlingorum, pro unaquaque marta, et pro defectu ———<sup>3</sup> marte dabit aut dari faciet sex oves aut quatuor porcos unius anni etatis et ultra.

[12.] Item: Dabit aut dari faciet eidem coronello avenas in stramine sufficientes ad victum centum equorum, videlicet, unoquoque equo quatuor onera pro die, et in singulis oneribus viginti quatuor manipulos aut in loco ejusdem duas mensuras avenarum, nuncupatum a mether.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Colonel Edward Randolph. In margin: "Forces at the Derry with coronell Randall."

<sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>4</sup> A mether] or mether, MS. In Irish, meadar, a pail or drinking vessel.

[13.] Item: In consideratione gratuitatis et benevolentie sue majestatis et ob magno favores ac copiosa beneficia per protectionem ac magnam clementiam majestatis sue accepta, contentus est et concedit dare et solvere in scaccarium majestatis sue Hibernie pro se et heredibus vel successoribus suis, dominis Odonellis, in perpetuum decem marcas sterlingorum solvendas annuatim<sup>1</sup> ad festum Sancti Michaelis archangeli et Philippi et Jacobi, Apostolorum, per equales porciones, aut in loco ejusdem, ad electionem suam ipsius Odonell, tres centas martas quas dabit aut dari faciet ad festa predicta in villa de Kellis in comitatu Midie.

Io ejus rei testimonium, predictus dominus Odonell has indenturas manu sua propria subscripsit et sigillum suum posuit, in presentibus Hagonis MacManus Odonell, fratris sui, Hugonis Duff Odonell, arunculi sui, Donallei Magondi,<sup>2</sup> episcopi Rapotensis, Odohorti, cognominis sui principalis, MacSwine Faunade, sui cognominis principalis, MacSwine Banaugh, MacSwine Duine<sup>3</sup> et ceterorum generosorum Connali, quiquidem his predictis consensibus suas dederunt et affermaverunt apud Balleshein,<sup>4</sup> die et anno predictis. Adfuerunt quoque Johannes Oghalloher, capitaneus de Bondroies,<sup>5</sup> et Hugo Odonell, officialis Rapotensis. fol. 252.

[CC.].—Hec indentura, facta vicesimo quarto die Octobris, anno serenissime principis Elizabeth, Dei gracio, Anglie, Francie et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. octavo [1566], inter honorabilem virum, dominum Henricum Sydoey, ordinis garterii militem, presidentem concilii marchiarum Wallie, deputatum suum geocalem in Hibernia unicum concilio ejusdem regni quorum nomina subscribuntur, parte ex una, et Donaldum Oconnor, ———<sup>6</sup> nuncupatum Oconnor Sligo, ex altera parte, testatur quod predictis Oconnor concessit et promisit et per presentes se obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere dicte domine regine et successoribus suis tenorem et formam articulorum subsequenorum :

[1.] In primis: Recognoscit et acceptat predictam dominam reginam in suam solam naturalem et legitimam dominam et reginam, illique et successoribus suis adheret sicut fidelis subditus et sicut ceteri hujus regni subditi soliti sunt obedire et servire.

[2.] Item: Recognoscit predictam dominam reginam solam et supremam tam in causis ecclesiasticis quam temporalibus, et quod nullus princeps alienus habet vel habere deberet ullam potestatem vel auctoritatem in hoc regno, et hanc suam auctoritatem regalem defendebit et manetenebit ad posse suum durante vita sua.

[3.] Item: Promittit nec confederare nec adherere aliquo rebeli vel inimico domine regine sed eos pro virili prosequetur et presertim Johannem Oneill. Et obediens erit de tempore in tempus sue majestati et sue majestatis deputato, et omnibus mandatis et letteris suis sicut bono subdito decet :

Et ulterius cum predictus dominus deputatus, ex parte domine regine, intravis in castellum de Sligo et petiit quendam annualem redditum

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "A rent of 200 markes per annum reserved out of Odonells country."

<sup>2</sup> Donald Magongail or MacCongail, bishop of Raphoe. He was present at the council of Trent in 1562.

<sup>3</sup> In Irish—Na dtuath.

<sup>4</sup> Ballyshannon, co. Donegal.

<sup>5</sup> Bondroies, near Ballyshannon.

<sup>6</sup> Blank in MS.

1546.

de predicto Oconnor, et prenobilis vir, comes Kildarie, posuit clameam et demandum suum pro castello et redditu predicto, allegitque jure hereditario redditus et castellum predictum possidere debet, et quandoquidem etiam dominus Calvatus Odonell, capitaneus et principalis de Tireconell, petit quoque redditum predictum, dicens se in hoc pacifice investiri per prescriptionem temporis longe preteriti, et hoc annuatim recepisse de tempore in tempus usque ad purificationem Beate Marie Virginis ultimo preteriti: Concordatum est igitur quod quia nullas antehac petiit redditus et servitia predicta ad usum serenissime regine vel ad usum comitis Kildarie, quod predictus dominus Odonell habebit dimidium unius anni redditus de predicto Oconnor:

Et in consideratione belli et defensionis sue patrie (jam restitute) ab invasionibus rebellis Johannis Oneill predictus dominus deputatus et consilium in nomine regine majestatis ut de celsitudinis sue mero motu et dono concesserunt domino Odonell pro suo majori auxilio alteram partem sive dimidiam unius anni redditus solvendi in festo Purificationis Beate Marie proxime sequenti per ipsum Oconnor:

Proviso semper quod salva sint omnia demanda et jura tam serenissime principis quam predicti comitis post diem et festum jam nuperrime nominatum.

Et ultra, dictus dominus deputatus promittit ante primum diem Maii proximum sequentem jus et titulos tam invictissime regine quam comitis et domini Odonell discutere et adjudicare:

Et predictus comes et Odonell promiserunt scripta et evidencias suas ante predictum primum diem domino deputato ostendere:

Et predictus Oconnor contentus est stare ordinacioni et judicio domini deputati pro omnibus hiis adjudicandis:

Ordinaverunt quoque dictus dominus deputatus et consilium quod predictus Oconnor pro hac hieme et vere appropinquante tantum suppetias dabit predicto domino Odonell contra rebellem Johannem Oneill, cum equitibus et barbaris, et hoc non jure aliquo (donec, ut predictur, judicaverit dominus deputatus de lite et titulis) sed virtute autoritatis et mandati domini deputati pro servitio regine et bono statu reipublice factum.

In cujus rei testimonium partes supradicti hiis iocidentur alternatim subscripserunt, apud monasterium de Aboile,<sup>1</sup> die et anno predictis.

fol. 253b.

[CCI.]—Here followyth the thoroughfare townes agreed by the lorde deputie and counsell to be discharged of all horses to continue there to sojorne, in consideration that they must receive all men and horses to their —<sup>2</sup> that shall passe thorough the same wheo passengers shall lodge there:<sup>3</sup>

Countie of Dublin:

The Newcastle,—Rathcowill,—Balrothery,—Ballymore.

Meeth:

Trym, Athboy,—Novan,—Kelles,—Slaoe, Rathtouth, Grenock,—Donboyne.

Kyldare:

The Naas,—Kildare,—Rathmoore,—Castledermot.

<sup>1</sup> Boyle, co. Roscommon.

<sup>2</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>3</sup> Transcript of undated order, made apparently during government of sir Anthony St Leger, 1533-4.

Countie of Lowth :—Arde,—Dondalke.

Anthony Sentleger.—George Dablyn.—Edward Midensis.—Gerald Aylmer, justice.—Thomas Luttrell, justice.—James Bath, baron.—Thomas Cusaok, magister rotulorum.—Thomas Howeth, justice.—Edward Basnet, deane.<sup>1</sup>—John Traversa.—Oshorne Echingham.<sup>2</sup>

[CCIL. 1.]—After our right hertie comendacions: We have receved your letterres of the 26th of May fourth of June, touching two severall suetes made unto you thers by Water Hope of Dnblya, the one for the obtayning of a pencion graunted unto him of late years by Oswald Massingberde, late pryor of Kylmayneham, for service by him done unto this said pryor and howse, as he allegeth; and the other concerning the fee farme of the late dissolved monastery or howse of fryers in Mollingar in the countie of Westmeth, heretofore graunted by the queenes majestie unto one Robert Gory, together with the parsonage of Westyna and Churchtowne, in the said countie, with condicion that he should erecte a gaole in Mollingar, aforesayde, the interest and right of whiche graunt the saide Gory hath passed and conveyed over unto the said Walter Hope :

1566.  
fol. 254.

For answer unto bothe which suetes you shall understande that like as in the fyrst we thinke yt veary resonable yf in the acte of parlyament made for the uniting of the landes and possessions of the said howse of Kylmayneham [to] the crowne there be any suche clause or provision, as he allegeth, for the allowing of all those grauntes that passed bona fide from the said pryor before the dysolucion of the said howse, and that it shall also appere unto you that the grannt passed unto him for his said pencion ys of that nature, and made bona fide, without fraude or covya; and farther, that the landes graunted unto him in Connaght by a concordatm of our very good lorde the earle of Sussex, and the counsell then beeng, were not allotted unto him in recompence of his said pencion, but for other respectes and consyderacions that then he be allowed his said pencion according to equite and justice, together with the arrerages due unto him upon the same :

So for his other sute, consydering that the havinge of a gaole at Mollingar is of suche importance and necessitie for the good estate and quietnes of the countrey as ys reported by your letterres and that he shall be at greute chardges with the buylding of the same, we thinke convenyent he have in respecte thereof the benefite of the said grannte and doo enjoye the feefarme of the aforesaide dissolved howse of fryers in Mollingar, together with the parsonage of Westyna and Churchtowne, and the constablership of the said gaole; yelding and payeng unto her majestie for the same the yerely rent of tenna poundes, Iryshe, in the whole, that ys to saie, for the saide parsonage eight poundes, as yt hath been heretofore surveyed, and for the said fryerhowse fortie shillinges, vn consyderacion as well of his chardges of buylding the saide gaole as for that you write that the saide fryerhowse, although yt were surveyed at fower ponne, Irishe, by the yere, hath nevertheles yekyd nothing unto the queenes majestie synce the dissolucion of the same; for your better direction wherein we have byn meanes unto her highnes to addressse unto you her majesties letterres and warraunt for that purpose, as by the same which you shall receve herewith you maye at better length, perceve, according wherunto you maie procede with the sayde Hope in such sorte as by her majesties said letterres ys prescribed unto you.

fol. 254A.

<sup>1</sup> Of St. Patrick's cathedral, Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> See "Chartularies of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin," Rolls series, 1884.

1566.

And so we byd you right hertely well to fare. From St. James, the seconde of July, 1566. Your loving freendes :

N. Bacon, c.—E. Clynton.—W. Howard.—Ed. Rogers.—Francis Knolles.—W. Cecill.—Amh. Cave.

The direction: To our assured loving freendes : Sir Henry Sydney, knight of the order of the garter and deputie of the queenes majesties realme of Ierlande, and to the rest of her highnes counsell there.

[CCII. 2.]—By the queene ;

Elizabeth.

fol. 253.

Right trustie and welbeloved we greet you well: We perceve by your letteres of the iiii<sup>th</sup> of the last monneth, addressed unto our pryvie counsell, the sute that hath been moved of late unto you there by Walter Hope, one of our subjectes of that our realme of Ierlande, touching a grannte heretofore passed from us unto one Robert Gory, for the feeferme of the late dissolved monastery or fryerhowse in Mollingar in our countye of Westmeth, with the parsonage of Westyna, and Churchtowne in the said countie, the said frierhowse having been heretofore surveyed at fower poundes, Irishe, by yere, and the said parsonage at eight poundes, Irishe, as appeareth by your said letteres, which grannt being nowe conveyed over by Gory unto the said Hope, he desyreth maye be passed unto him by your letteres patentes in due forme, according to the effecte and meaninge of our saide former graunt :

And because we perceyve by your said letteres that the havinge of a gaole at Mollingar, aforesayde, which, by the condicions of our said graunte, Gory was bounde to buylde, and Hope will take uppon him nowe to performe, ys very necessarie for the suerte and quiet estate of our country and subjectes thereaboutes, we are well pleasyd that the saide Hope shall have in feeferme to him, his heyres and assignes, the saide frierhowse in Mollingar, with the parsonage of Westyna and Churchtowne aforesayde, and the conestableshipp of the sayd gaole, yelding and payeing unto us, our heyres, and successors for the same, the yerely rent of tenue poundes, Irishe, that ys to saye for the sayd parsonage eight poundes, as yt hath hyn heretofore surveyed, and for the saide late monnasterie or fryerhowse fortie shillinges, Irishe, in consyderacion as well of the chardges he shall be at in buylding of the said gaole there, as for that also yt appereth by your letteres that although the saide fryerhowse were heretofore surveyed at fower poundes Irishe by the yere, yet hath yt not hitherto, by reason of the contynnall wast thereof, yelded any thing unto us, synce the dissolucion of the same :

fol. 255b.

We therefore will and requier you to cause our letteres patentes, under our greate seale of that our realme, to be in dne forme made unto the saide Walter Hope for the premisses, in forme aforesaide, taking sufficient bandes of him, not onely that he shall buylde and performe the saide gaole within such reasonable tyme as you shall thinke convenient to appoint, but also that he and his heires shall, from tyme to tyme, keepe and maintayne the said gaole in good and sufficient reparacion and strenght. And theis our letteres shall be your sufficient warrant for the same.

Yeven under our signet, at our manor of St. James, the thirde daye of July the eighth yere of our reigne, 1566.

The direction:—To our right trustie and welbeloved Sir Henry Sydney, knight of our order, and deputie of Ierlande.

[CCIII. 1.]—Depositions of witnesses taken at the Naas before John Sutton, John Wedgewoode, and Readmonde Oge, esquires, by vertue of commission to them directed from the right honorable the lorde deputie and counsaill, the iiiiith of October anno regni reginæ Elizabeth, etc., octavo [1568]: 1566. fol. 255.

[1.]—Patrick White, clerke, vicar of the Naas, of the age of lxxi yeres or thereabouts, sworne and examyned, deposeth and saith: That he kaeve sir Morrice Eustace, knight, and Christofer Eustace, his sonne and heire, by the space of theis fiftie yeres last past, and that they by all the saide space were lawfully seised of Cottlanston,<sup>1</sup> with all and singuler the landes thereunto belonging, and that they dyd oftentimes resorte to his mothers howse, then dwelling in the Naas and tenaunt to the said sir Morrice and his said sonne after him, at which tyme he harde the saide sir Morrice often tymes saie that Cottlanston with all the landes thereunto belonging was free from all impositions and cesses:

And further being examyned whether Fyaston be a parcell belonging to Cottlanston or not, saith that he is therein ignorant, and saith that he never harde of any impositions or cesses taxed uppon Cottlanston untill the same came to the princes handes; and further cannot depose.

[2.]—William Odyvie of the Naas, aforesaide, in the countie of Kyldare, of the age of lxx yeres or thereabouts, sworne and examyned: Deposeth and saith that he was a howseholder dwelling in Bayly Moore by the space of xlviii yeres, by all which space he saith that Cottlanston with the landes thereunto belonging was free and cleere from all impositions and cesses:

And further saith, uppon his oothe that he dothe very well knowe that Fyaston ys and tyme out of mynde have byn parcell of Cottlanston. And further cannot depose, saving that he saith as well Fyaston as Cottlanston hath byn allwaies free from all impositions and cesses, as one thing.

[3.]—Patricke Edward, of Bellartare, of the age of lx yeres or thereabouts, sworne and examyned, deposeth and saith that he was borne and brede in Cottlanston, and that he hath knowen the same ever-sithens he hath any remembrance. And that the same, during his remembrance, hath alwaies byn free from all impositions and cesses, and saith that he never hard any questyon to the contrarye: fol. 256.

And further saith that the lande of Fyastone, the lande of Grage, and the lande of the Hookes, and the lande of the Rayne ys parcell of Cottlanston, and that the same hath allwaies been free from all impositions and cesses as Cottlanston, untill the same came to the princes hand and possession. And further cannot depose.

[4.]—Thomas Ewstace, of Ballymoore, gentelman, of the age of lii yeres or thereabouts, beeng sonne to sir Morrice Ewstace, knight, who was lorde of Cottlanston aforesaide, deposeth and saith in every poynte and article as Patricke Edward, the former deponent, hath saide. And also saith that Johnson and Cowlocke, with the other parcelles storennamed, are parcelles of Cottlanston, and also have byn free from all impositions as Cottlanston. And further cannot depose.

[5.]—James Dowling, of Ballymoore, of the age of lx yeres or thereabouts, being a freholder, of Baylymoore, aforesaide, and sworne and examyned, deposeth and saith in every point and article as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath said: And further saith that he

<sup>1</sup> Cotlandstown, co. Kildare.

1566. knoweth that the said lande of Cotlanstone hath ben free from all imposicions and cesses during all the tyme of sir Morrice Ewstace and Christofer, lordes of the same, and one Christofer Ewstace, former thereof, and also saieth that the same hath also byn free as well from all subhydies as imposicions and cesses during the space aforesaid; and furdur cannot depose.

fol. 257. [6.] Davy Donell of Ballymoore of the age of xlii yerres or thereabouts, being sworne and examyned in every pointe deposeth and saieth as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath saide; and furdur cannot depose.

[7.] Patrick Donys, of Ballymoore, of the age of fyftie yerres or thereabouts, deposeth and saieth as Thomas Ewstace the former deponent hath saide; and furdur cannot depose.

[8.] Edmound Arthure, of Ballymoore, of the age of lx. yerres or thereabouts, deposeth and saieth in everie pointe and article as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath saide. And furdur saieth that after the said land of Cotlanstone came to the princes handes, one Robert Husseye being fermor thereof suffred certen cesses to be taken out of the land of Cotlanstone as he thinketh to case certen other land that he had of his owne within the same baronye, and also sayeth that all the people of the countrey dyd make exclamacion uppon him for suffering the same to be thus taken; and furdur cannot depose.

[9.] Shane MacThomas of Ballymoore, of the age of lx. yerres or thereabouts, deposeth and saieth yn everie point and article as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath said; and furdur cannot depose.

[10.] Teige Arthure of the age of fyftie yerres or thereabouts, John MacPhellym, freholder, of the age of fyftie yerres or thereabouts, Teig Offollowe, of the age of lx. yerres or thereabouts, Nichollas Cosgrave of the age of lxx. yerres or thereabouts, Patrick MacKellyn of the age of xl. yerres or thereabouts, and Jennet ne Morrice, being all six of Ballymoore, and Teig MacDavy of Ballyflemmyng, being sworne and examyned, depose and sayeth in every point and article as Edmounde Artyre, the former deponent, hath sayd and furdur cannot depose.

John Sutton.—Redmound Oge.—John Wedgwoode.

[CCIII. 2].—By the lorde depntie and counsell:

We greet you well: Requiring and commaunding yon and everie of you, in her majesties behalfe, all excuses set apart, that you make your personall appearance before John Sutton of Tipper, esquier, justice of peace, John Wedgwoode, esquier, controller to us, the lorde depntie of Ireland, and Redmound Oge of Cloinblock, esquier, or any two of them, wherof John Wedgwoode to be one, at such daie and place as you and every of you shall be appointed by them betwene this and the fyrst daie of the next terme, there to declare before them, by vertue of your booke othes, severally deposed, unto them what knowledge yon and every of you have of the usuall contynuance of the antique fredome of the demeanes of the lande belonging to the howse of Cotlanston, and whether any parts of the land of Cotlanston or Eyanstone was chardged with cesse in sir Morrice Ewstace tyme and in the tyme of Christopher Ewstace, his sonne and heyre after him, sometyme lordes of that howse of Cotlanstone; and by whome thos landes were fyrst suffred to be ymposed and chardged with cesse after they came to the princes handes, and by whose meanes. Hereof you make not faile at your perilles.



Even at Kylmayneham, the xxvii<sup>th</sup> of June, 1566.

1566.

The direction : To our loving freendes, Nicholas Ewstace, of Yagogston, gentleman, sir Patrick White, vicar of the Naas, William Mac Davy, and Owens Conwayne of the same, Patrick Edwards of Bellyarture, Thomas Ewstace of Ballymoore, James Dowding, John Ewstace Fitz Edmunde, of the same, Davy Donell, Patrick Dempse, Edmound Ocharterne, Teige Ocharterne, John MacPhillipp, Teige MacDavy, Teige Ofole, Morrowgh OConwaye, Richard Mac a Clere, Nicholas Cosgrave, Patrick MacCollyn, Shane MacThomas, Jenet ne Morrishe, John Gomast of Ballymoore, Morryarte MacThomas, nyne Thomas of Cotlanston, Richard MacCormock, and Thomas Bane of Surdwalstone, and to every of them geve theise. fol. 258.

[CCIII. 3].—By the lorde depntic and counsell :

Welbeloved we greet you well : Wheare Nicholas Harbart, esquier, hath alledged before us how that usually in tymes past, whereof the mynde of man doth not remember, the howse of Cotlanstone and all the demeanes to the same belonging, sometymes being in the handes and possession as well of sir Morrice Eustace, knight, then lord thereof, as also of Christofer Ewstace, gentleman, his sonne and heire, deceased, have remayned free from all ymposicions of the countrey and yet nevertheles, as the saide Nicholas hath alledged, part thereof lately, through the default and exaction of the cessor of that haronye, hath been ymposed, which cesse and that latly sir Fraunces Harbart, knight, deceased, father to the saide Nicholas, was also distrayned for the sunswering of that cesse ; whereuppon the said Nicholas hath prayed remedy and redresse at our handes :

We, mynding therefore to be trulye assarteyned of the antiquetie and contynuaunce of the said freedome, and having good confydence of your uprightnes and indiffyerce in that behalfe have by tenor hereof appointed and authorysed you three joyntly or eny two of you, whereof John Wedgwood to be one, by all such wayes and meanes as shall seme fyttest to your good discretions, dilligentlie and trewly to inquier of the certeyne truth of and in the premisses and what ye shall knowe or fynde or try owt uppon that your inquirye in the behalfe aforesaide to certifie us on the fyrst daie of the next terme under your handes and seales, close sealed with theis our letteres, to the end that uppon your certificat theirein such further order may be taken in the matter aforesaide as with right and iustice ys npperteyning. fol. 258b.

Even at Dublyn, the xxvi<sup>th</sup> day of August, 1566.

[CCIV.]—Hec indentura facta inter honorabilem virum, fol. 259.  
dominum Henricum Sydney, ordinais garterii militem, presidentem consilii Wallie, et deputatum in Hibernia generalem, unscum concilio, quorum nomina subscribantur, ex una parte, et Hugonem Oreigly, sne nationis capitaneum, et Edmndum, fratrem suum, tanistam<sup>1</sup> patrie de Brenny,<sup>2</sup> ex altera parte, testatur quod predictus Oreigly obligat se tenere et perimplere tenorem et formam articulorum subsequens :

[1.] Primum : Promittitur quod ad posse suum prosequetur fratres suos, Caier Oreigly, Owinum Oreigly et Johannem Oreigly, nunc

<sup>1</sup> Tanist, successor under Irish law.

<sup>2</sup> Breifne O'Raighilligh, now county of Cavan.

1566.

rebelles serenissime regie maiestati, et eos et sequutores eorum ferro et flamma puellet, nec patietur eos terras et tenementa sua possidere tenere vel arare et colere sed eos omnes ut inimicos suos castigabit, cum fuerint per predictum domium deputatum adjudicati rebelles et inobedientes subditi.

[2.] Item: Promittitur quod quicquid commissarii dicti domini deputati, nominati vel nominandi per ipsum dominum deputatum, adjudicaverint pro injuriis finendis et bonis restituendis inter Anglicanas partes, et habitantes in Le Brenny quod ipse Oreighly articulos et iudicia eorum perimplebit et observabit.

[3.] Item: Promittitur quod ubi lis est inter honorabilem virum, baronem de Delvin<sup>1</sup> et predictum Oreighly pro titulis et demandis inter ipsos et patrias suas, quod ipse Oreighly observabit omnia decreta et iudicia que in futurum adjudicabuntur per commissarios domini deputati secundum morem et observaciones patriarum suarum per prescriptionem temporis preteriti.

[4.] Item: Similiter observabit et perimplebit omnia iudicia et decreta que in futurum commissarii predicti domini deputati decreverint inter habitantes patrie de Annaly<sup>2</sup> et patria de Brenny, pro injuriis tam futuris quam preteritis.

fol. 259b.

[5.] Item: Ubi predictus Oreighly obligatus est solvere honorabilem viro, comiti Sassexie, mille et centum martas, quorum magna pars non est hactenus data, ad usum predicti comitis, predictus Oreighly dabit et deliberabit numerum predictum vel reliquam, sive martas non adhuc solutas, ante festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste proximam futurum ad manus dicti domini deputati.

[6.] Item: Ubi filius dicti Oreighly, videlicet, Johannes, accepit predam rebelliam usque ad numerum trecentarum vaccarum, predictus Oreighly promittitur quod infra quindecim dies jam proxime future dabit dicto domino deputato predictas tricentum martas, vel suo certo attornato, in villa de Kellis in comitatu Midie, vel predictum filium suum, Johannem, mittet domo deputato custodiendum donec de martis predictis solutionem fecerit.

[7.] Item: Ubi dominus deputatus in manus suas ad usum regie maiestatis accepit castrum de Talleyvin nuper in possessione Owini Oreighly, et jam comisit hoc castrum Edmundo Oreighly, ad usum regie, predictus Oreighly observabit et curabit quod predictus Edmondos non natriet vel sustinebit predictam Owinum vel aliquem alium rebellem sive bona eorum in castro predicto vel alibi. Et ulterius (hac lege) ———<sup>3</sup> Edmondum in possessione castri predicti.

[8.] Item: Dictus Oreighly promittitur habitare in confinibus patrie sue et Anglicanarum partium ad placitum domini deputati durante bello et rebellione fratrum suorum et Johannis Oneill, ut inde eveniat securitas bonorum Anglicanarum partium per protectionem suam contra rebelles predictos.

Et pro his omnibus articulis observandis predictus Oreighly dabit in manus predicti domini deputati intra quindecim dies proxime sequentes eum obsidem quem secreto inter ipsos concordatum est dari et deliberari, et interim obsides jam in custodia Patricii Cumack, armigeri, remanebunt tam pro his quam omnibus aliis articulis faciendis et perimplendis.

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 142, 167.

<sup>2</sup> Anghaile, Annaly, co. Longford.

<sup>3</sup> Blank in MS.

In cujus rei testimonium, tam predictus dominus deputatus et consiliarius quam predictus Oreigly alternatim hiis indenturis subscripserunt.  
Data in campo apud Loughfillen, xxviii<sup>o</sup> Novembris, anno nono  
[1566] Elizabeth.

1566.

X., the signe manuall of Oreigly.

X., Edmund Oreighly, sygne manuall.

[CCV.]—Invictissime nostre regine meritissimo in Hibernia fol. 260.  
deputato, Henrico Sydney, obedientia perpetua, fidelis atque  
indubitata:

Nunc possumus non meminisse tuam erga nos benevolentiam cui condignum recompensationem non posse nos exhibere fateamur, verumtamen id palam protestamur quod nosmetipsos nostra maneria et castra, terras insuper universas et singulas nostre ditioni subjectas serenissime nostre regine tibi quoque suo nomine voluntarie ac libenter immediate submissimus, prout per presentes libentius submittimus atque quocumque in campo tuo de Belinathafada tue reverendissime dominationi polliciti sumus ex hiis, Inos Deo Optimo Maximo, nec unum iota preteribit quin omnia adimpleta fuerint; majorem quidem et firmiorem fidem in nostro (ut reor) Israël non reperies, et si quos Zoilos aut emulos, qui michi male volunt, aliud tibi persunderent id ex fomite invidie processisse non dubitabis.

Quod ad marthas quas tue dominationi promisimus attinet, domino comiti de Clanricard ut jussisti si libet indilate persolvemus et mandatum tuum hic introclusum transmittimus ut scire possimus an comiti predicto predictas marthas persolvere debeamus an non. Porro dominus Odonnayll, qui jam decessit, cujus totum dominium seu territorium ad indescriptibilem paupertatem deductum est cum vivebat, omnia sibi necessaria ex me et ex meis (per fas, nefas) habere volebat, subsidium vero hominum quod contra rebellem illum ac regalis majestatis hostem, Johannem Oneill, promissimus id non habere potius quam habere desiderabat ut sibi aut coram vobis querele ansa seu occasio aperta esset aut oes nostrosque homines expoliandi seu depredandi:

Et scire digneris quod subsidium hominum quod sibi pollicitus eram paratum omnino habebam antequam ipse Johannis Oneill, proditoris, patriam seu porciunculam terre adibat, verum quum ipse prius accessit meos ob itineris discrimen accedere nullo pacto valuerunt, ipsius defuncti domini Odonnayll, subdito attestante Henrico Oduwayn, videlicet.

Insuper iste Hugo, qui nunc regnat, magis dominari desiderat et plures exactiones exigit quam aliter. Tuam colendam tremendamque dominationem vehementer efflagito ut unum e duobus facies aut me per tuum mandatum omnino liberum ab illis exactionibus facies donec tuam adhibere presentiam aut me hic ab emulis et inimicis defendes. Nam si me vel meos absentarem, nunc dominus MacWilliam Burk, nunc Bernardus Orwerke meum devastarent seu destruerent patriam.

Dictum dominum Odonnayll personaliter adire nequaquam audeo. fol. 260b.  
Verumtamen hiis omnibus nequaquam obstantibus pro serenissime regine nostre majestatis nomine vivere et mori cupio, et quidquid horum suo nomine velis me facere cum vestro nuncio seu latore ad me scribere non pigriteris et id pro posse libenter agam.

Vale ex nostro manerio — vero Decembris vicesimo secundo, 1566.

1566.

Salutat vos in Domino et intinuis quo valeas germanus meus, Eugenius Orocus, et multum optat vestram prosperam et bonam fortunam.

Vale, illustrissime Domine, in Eo qui recte volentibus deficit nunquam—  
Oconnor Sliga.

Henrico Sydney, nostre invictissime regine meritissimo in Hibernia depntato, cum reverencia et obedientia, tradatur in Dublin vel alibi.

fol. 261.

[CCVL.] After our verie hartie commendacions to your good lordshippes: We have receaved your letteres of the xxiith of the last mouneth, whearby you recommend unto us the case of this poore man, the bearer hereof, and certeyne other mayned soldiours, who having of late for their impotencie and disabilitie to serve ben cased and lost their intertaynement, and nowe left without any meanes to maynetyae themselves withall:

And albeit we would be verie gladd to farther this bearer and the rest with any convenient meanes that might be devised here for their relieffe and sustentacion, yett consydering that the same cannot well be doon without some extraordinary chardges to the quenes majestie, no beadmens roomes being presently voyde to be bestowed uppon them, we have thought fitt, seing this man bath the use of his left arme, and as he affyrmeth, wold the same as well as he was wont to doo his right arme, whereby he maie be able to make some shewe and do some service, though not in suche degree as yf he hadd the use of his whole lymes, to pray your lordshippes to cause him to be placed in the roome of some porter, warder, or other like officer within some of her majesties holdes or castles there that stand furthest from danger, and be of least importance, wheare he maye have some reasonable interteynment and be also hable at a brunt to doo summe service yf need be.

The like order we think good your lordshippes doo cause also to be taken with the rest of his company, for better were yt, in our opinions, seing none other meanes can presently be founde for their relief, that her majestie shoold be at some extraordinary charge with the intertaynement of these men there where they have heretofore served, then to be burdened with provydings for them here, which cannot, we suppose, be so well nor so conveniently doon as yt maye be there, and therefore we comett the ording thereof unto your owne wisdome and consideration to be used either in the sorte before remembered, or in such other, yf you knowe eny, as may best serve to relieve the poore men and be lest burdenous to her majestie.

And so we byd your lordshippes right hartely well to fare.

From Kymbolton castell, the xxith of July, 1566.

Your lordshippes assured loving frendes, E. Clynton.—E. Rogers.—W. Cecill.—W. Howard.—P. Knowelles.

1566-7.

[CCVII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

fol. 261b.

Wheare uppon the letteres addressed by us, the lorde depntie to her majesties right honorable pryvie counsell in Englaunde, bearing date the xxiith of June last past, and sent thither by us by Walter Pott, a mayned soldior, late serving her majestie in this realme, declaring thereby the indigent and poore estate as well of the same Walter Pott as also of sondry others bothe aged and mayned soldiars, which have ben here cased and lost their intertaynement through their impotencie and dishabilitie to serve, to the ende some consyderacion and order by her majestie or their lordshippes might have been thers taken for the better relief and stalle of lyving.

In which behalf we, the lorde deputie, receiving resolucioen from theire lardeshippes by their letteres of the xxith of July last and redd at this bourde, yt ys hither signified theire pleasures that the same Walter Pott and the rest shold be placed severally in the romes of sune porter, warder, or other like officer within such of her majesties holdes or castelles here that stand furthest from danger and be of lest importance and there to have some reasonable interteynement :

1566-7.

And seeing none other meanes could presently be founde by the said lordes to relieve the saide poore men but that her majestie should be at some extraordinarie charge with the interteynement of those men here, where heretofore they have served then to be hurdened with the providing for them there, have thought by those theire letteres comytted the ordering thereof to the consyderacion of us, the lorde deputie, to be used either in the sorte before remembred or in such other as maie best serve to the relief of the poore men and be lest hurdenous to her majestie. And consydering that in this tyme of the present warres here yt were not fitt to disfurnishe eny of her majesties said holdes or castells with placing therein such dishable and maymed men hut rather the same to be replenished for the better and urgent defence thereof with men of hable service :

It ys therefore hy us ordered that as well the said Walter Pott, as also Thomas Barrett, William Bowtcher, William Vicarman, William Dixon, Edmond Penanga, William Bell, Thomas Alee, Mathewe Bell, John Alee of Ballyun, William Hickye, Raudall Blackhurue and William Wolverston, every of them from the fyrst daie of January last past shall have her majesties wages and enterteynment in the consyderacion afore rehearsed of syxe pence by the daie, current money of this realme, during every and either of theire lyves, to be had and receyved without check or eny service, doing for the same, at the handes of her majesties vicetreasourer or treasower at warres or other receivor generall, for tyme being in this realme.

Willing and commanding as well you the said treasurer, vice-treasurer or other receivor generall for the tyme being by warrant hereof or uppon the enrolement of theis our letteres to make due payement from tyme to tyme to the severall persons above-named of theire sayd severall wnges. As also you, the barons, audytor, and others her majesties officers and mynisters of her suide courte of exchequer to geve thereof due allowance from tyme to tyme to the said treasurer or receyvor generall, for tyme being, as apperteyneth to either of your offices in this behalf.

fol. 262.

Yeven at Dublyn, the xx<sup>th</sup> of January 1566[-7].

[CCIX.] The humble submission of Tirlaghe Oneile alias Tirlaghe Lenaghe, made unto the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knight of the most noble order, lorde president of the counsell and marches of Wales, and lorde deputie generall of this her graces realme of Irelande, in his camp at Castell Corkra in Tirone, xviii<sup>th</sup> day of June, 1567 :

1567.  
fol. 262b.

First: The said Tirlaghe Oneil, alias Tirlaghe Lenaghe, confesseth himself to have offended the queenes most excellent majestie in that he hath adhered abetted and served the late archerebell, and most notorious traitor, Shane Oneill, in his most cruell and shamefull rebellion against her most excellent highnes, for the which as he is most hartelle sorie, so dothe he most humble submitt himself, his life landes and goodes to her highnes grace and mercie, and in like maner cravethe her gracious pardon for the same :

1367.

2. Item: Whereas after the deathe of the foresaide rebell certain of the countrie of Tiron, accordinge to the auncient custome of the same, elected and nominated the said Tirlaghe Oneill, alias Tirlaughe Lenaghe to the name and jurisdiction of Oneill: tho which he rather ignorantlie than arrogantlie took upon him:

The said Tirlauge doithe now utterlie refuse the said name, and all authoritie that may by the same growe unto him, protestinge that he will never take upon him either that name or any authoritie or dignitie but suche as shall please her most excellent majestie to bestowe upon him, at suche time as it shall seeme best to her gracious pleasure and grave wisdom: e

3. Item: He covenanteth duringe his lief to be a trewe subject to her most excellent majestie and to the crowne imperiall of Englande and Irelande, and that he will never assist any forren ennemy or proclaimed rebell against the same:

4. Item: That he will to his power defende the holy churche, the ministers landes and jurisdictions of the same, and shall not encroche nor exacte any thinge or parte thereof, nor suffer any under him to doe.

fol. 263.

5. Item: He covenanteth that he will never enterteigne any Scottes or Scottisheman, heinge a man of warre, without speciall licence graunted unto him of the governor for the tyme heinge:

6. He covenanteth to make dew restitution and amendes to say the good subjectes of the Englishe Pale for any hurtee done unto them by him or any of his, or other by his procurement, not beinge done in the tyme of the actnall rebellion of the aforementioned traitor and rebell, Shane Oneill, accordinge to the arbitrement and sainge of indifferent men chosen and agreed upon by the partie greved and him.

7. Item: He shall deliver unto the handes of the lorde depatie all suche pledges as he hath which were taken by the forenamed rebell of any either of Tirone, or of any other parte of Irelande.

8. Item: He shall make immediat deliverie of all suche juells, plate, money, gold, coined or uncoined, artillerie as well brasse as yron, stoddres all kinde of horses, and cressghes<sup>1</sup> of kine, as also all manner of apparell which are come to his handes, or hereafter ehall come, which were the late rebells, either in his possession or in any other mannes to his use. And if he shall knowe where any of the forenamed goodes or cattell doe remaine in the handes of any other man he shall reveile the same, unto the said lorde deputie.

9. Item: He shall suffer the tenantes and occupiers of all suche landes as merely apperteined and of right ought to apperteigne to the capitaine of the countrie, quietly to occupie and enjoy the same untill Hallontide next.

fol. 263b.

10. Item: He covenanteth to observe the peaco against all the Englishe Pale, and all the inhabitants thereof.]

11. Item: He covenanteth to suffer any of Tirone, now in possession of any landes, lienge in the same countrie, quietlie to enjoy it without interruption, untill suche tyme as further order (upon his complaint) be taken by the lorde deputie and counsell.

12. Item: He covenanteth to performe observe and accomlishe all suche orders and decrees as are alredie past unto all her majesties subjectes, thei of their partes performinge the like unto him.

<sup>1</sup> Herds.

13. Item : For the obtaininge of his pardon aforesaid he covenanteth to paie unto the lorde deputie suche number of kine as the lorde deputie, and the erle of Kildare shall appointe.

14. And for the performance of all and everie the abovewritten articles he offereth to deliver unto the handes of the said lorde deputie, suche pledges or hostages, as the saide lorde deputie shall demaunde of him; and further dothe offer to take his corporall othe upon the holie evangelist in the presence of us the lorde deputie and others whose names are subscribed : and manye moe.

This under signe is the marke of Tirlaghe Oneill, alias Tirlaghe Lenaghe, x.

G. Kyldare.—Christopher Delvin.—N. Bagenall.—Lowthe.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Warhame Seintleger.

[CCX.]—The humble submission of one Tirlagh Oneile, alias Tirlagh fol. 264.  
Brassellagh, made unto the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knight, of the most noble order of the garter, lorde president of the counsaile and marches of Wales, lorde deputie of this realme of Irelande, in his campe of Castell Corkera in Tyrone, the xviiiith daye of June, 1567 :

1. Furst : The said Tirlagh Oneile, alias Tirlagh Brasillagh, confesseth himself to have offended the queenes moste excellent majestie in that he hath adhered, abetted and served the late archerehell and most notorious traitor, Shane Onele, in his most cruell and shamefull rebellion, against her most excellent highnes, for which, as he is most hartly sorie, so doth he most humbly submitt himself, his liffe, landes and goodes to her highnes grace and mercie, and in like maner cravith her gratious pardon for the same.

2.—Item : He covenanteth duringe his life to be a trewe subjecte to her most excellent majestie and to the crowne imperiall of Eagland and Irelande, and that he will never assist anye foraine enemye, or proclaumed rebell against the same.

3. Item : That he will to his power defende the holie church, the moisters landes and jurisdictions of the same, and shall not encroche nor exacte any thinge or parte thereof, nor suffer any under him to doe.

4. Item : He covenanteth that he will never eutertayne any Scottishe man, beinge a man of warre, without speciall licence graunted unto him by the governor for the tyme beinge.

5. Item : He covenanteth to make dewe restitution and amends to fol. 264b.  
any the good subjectes of the Eaglishe Pale for any hurtes don to them by him or any of his or other by his procurement, not beinge don in the tyme of the actnall rebellion of the aforementioned traitor and rebell, Shane Onele, accordinge to the arbitrament and sainge of indifferant men, chosen and agreid upon by the partie greved and him.

6. Item : He shall delyver into the handes of the lorde deputie all suche pledges as he hath which were taken by the forenamed rebell of any either of Tirone or of any other parte of Irelande.

7. Item : He shall make immediat delyverie of all suche jewells, plate, monney, golde, coyned or uncoyned, artillerie, as well brasse as iron, stodes all kindes of horses and creghtes<sup>1</sup> of kyne, as also all maner of apparell which are comen into his handes or hereafter shall come, whiche were the late rehells either in his possession or in any other mans to his use,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 198.

1567.

and if he shall knowe where any of the forenamed goodes or cattells do remayne in the handes of any other man, he shall revell the same unto the lorde deputie.

8. Item: He shall suffer the tenants and occupiers of all suche landes as merely appertaineth and of right ought to pertaine to the capten of the contrie, quietly to occupie and enjoye the same untill Haloutyde nexte.

9. Item: He covenanteth to observe the pece against all the Englishe Pale, and all the inhabitants thereof.

fol. 265.

10. Item: He covenanteth to suffer any of Tirone now in possession of any landes lienge in the same contrie quietly to enjoye it without interrupcion, untill suche tyme as further order upon his complaint betaken by the lorde deputie and counsaile.

11. Item: He covenanteth to performe, observe and accomplishe all suche orders as are alredie past unto all her majesties subjectes, they of their partes performinge the like unto him.

12. Item: For obtaininge of his pardou aforesaid he covenanteth to pay unto the lorde deputie suche number of kyne as the said lorde deputie and the earle of Kildare shall appointe.

13. And for the performancc of all and everie the above written articles, he offreth to deliver into the hands of the said lorde deputie suche pledges or hostages as the said lorde deputie shall demaunde of him, and further doth offer to take his corporall othe upon the holy evangelist in the presence of us, the lorde deputie, and others whose names are subscribed and many more.

+ the marke of Tirlagh Onele alias Terilagh Brasellagh.

G. Kildare.—Christopher Delvin.—T. Lowth.—W. FitzWilliams.—Nicholas Bagnall.—Warham Senteleger.<sup>1</sup>

fol. 266.

[CCXI.]—The humble submission of one Tirlagh Onele, alias Tirlagh McHenrie McShane, made unto the right honorable sir Herry Sydney, knight, of the most noble order, lorde president of the counsaile and marches of Wales, and lorde deputie generall of this her graces realm of Irelande in his campe at Castell Corkers, in Tirone, the xviiiith daie of June, 1567:

[1.] First: The said Tirlagh Onele, alias Tirlagh McHenrie McShane, confesseth himself to have offended the quenes moste excellent majestie in that he hath adherid ahetted and servid the late arche rebell and most notorious traitor, Shane Onele, in his most cruell and shamefull rebellion against her most excellent highnes, for which as he is moste harillie sorie, so doth he most humbly submitt himself, his life, landes and goodes to her highnes grace and mercie; and in like maner craveth her gracions pardon for the same.

[2.] Item: He covenanteth, duringe his life, to be a trewe subiete to her most excellent majestie and to the crowne imperiall of England and Irelande, and that he will never assiste any forenemie or proclaymed rebell against the same.

[3.] Item: He will, to his power, defende the hollie church the ministeres landes and jurisdictions of the same, and shall not encroache or exerce any thinge or parte thereof, or suffer any under him [soe] to doe.

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 265b. is blank.



[4.] Item: He covenantith that he will never enterteine any Scottishishman, beinge a man of warre, without special licence graunted unto him by the governor for the tyme beinge.

1567.

[5.] Item: He covenanteth to make due restitution and amendes to any the good subjectes of the Englishe Pale for any hurties don unto them by him, or any of his, or others by his procurment, not beinge don in tyme of actuall rebellion of the forenamed traitor and rebell, Shane Ouele, accordinge to the arbitrament and saings of indifrent men chosen and agreid upon by the partie greved and him. fol. 266b.

[6.] Item: He shall delyver into the handes of the lorde deputie all suche pledges as he hath which were taken by the forenamed rebell of any either of Tirone or of any other parte of Irelande.

[7.] Item: He shall make immediat delyverie of all suche juells, plate, money, golde, coined or uncoined, artillerie, as well brasce as yron, staddes, all kinde of horses, and creghtes of kyne, as also all maner of apparell which are come to his handes, or, hereafter shall come, which were the late rebels, either in his possession or in any other mans to his use, and if he shall knowe where any of the forenamed goodes or cattell do remayne in the bandes of any other man he shall reveale the same unto the said lorde deputie.

[8.] Item: He shall suffer the tenantes and occnpiers of all suche landes as merelic appertayned and of right ought to appertaine to the capten of the contrie quietlie to enjoye and occupie the same untill Elcontyd next.

[9.] Item: He covenanteth to observe the peace against all the Englishe Pale, and all the inhabitants thereof. fol. 267.

[10.] Item: He covenanteth to suffer any of Tirone now in possession of any landes livinge in the same contrie quietlie to enjoy it without interrupcion, untill suche tyme as further order upon his complaint be taken by the lorde deputie and counsell.

[11.] Item: He covenanteth to performe, observe and accomplishe all suche orders and decries as are alredie poste unto all her majesties subjectes they of their partes performinge the like unto him.

[12.] Item. For the obtaininge of his pardon aforesaid he covenanteth to pay unto the lorde deputie suche number of kyne, as the said lorde deputie and the erle of Kildare shall apointe.

[13.] And for the performanace of all and everie the above written articles, he offerith to deliver into the handes of the said lorde deputie, suche pledges or hostages, as the said lorde deputie, shall demaunde of him, and further doth offer to take his corporall othe, upon the Holy Evangeliste, in the presence of us, the lorde deputie and others, whose names are subscribed, and many more.

+ The marke of Tirlaghe Oneyle M<sup>c</sup> Henry M<sup>c</sup> Shane.

G. Kildare.—Christofer Delvin.—T. Lowth.—William FitzWilliams.  
—N. Bagnall.—Warham Sentleger.<sup>1</sup>

[CCXII.]—The copie of a lettere sent from the lord president and counsaill of Connaght, touchinge the disorders and lewde proceedings of the earle of Thomonde :

1569-70.

May it please your lordship to understande the whole course of our journey and our presente state: Since wee wrote laste from Clonferte fol. 268

<sup>1</sup> Fol. 267b. is blank.

1599-70.

the xx<sup>th</sup> of this moneth, we came that night to Loghereaghe, from thence the next day to Oshaughnes<sup>1</sup> and so uppon Sondaye, being the xxii<sup>th</sup> day, wee came to Inishe,<sup>2</sup> whether came to us that night Mr. Apsley and under him xii<sup>th</sup> of his bande.

When wee came thither wee neither founde provision for man nor horse, savinge a litell that the sherief had brought in of his owne peculiar charge, althoughe both the earle, the sherief and a number of gentlemen besydes that were at Galwey before were warned to levee and bringe in aginste this tyme both mans meate and horse meate and the earle, writte to us that it was done accordingly: Neither herde wee any thinge of the earle afore yesterdays about iii of the clocks in the afternone, savinge that a man of his named William Neilande came to us but not from the earle aboute a myle shorte of the Inyshe, whom we committed for not providinge horsemeate, havinge speciall charge thereof from us. And uppon the earles cominge wee thought good to estrange ourselves from him that night because of his undutifull behaviour in neither sending unto us nor meeting of us in any parte of the waye; and also for his slacke dealinge concerninge our provisiones, and not so only but all the people under his rule in the countrey were fiedd away, bothe man and beaste, as though wee had bene enemies. Neverthelesse we gave him no evill wordes, but thinckinge better to reprehende him openly in the morninge to the example of others, sente him woorde wee were busie and willed him to take his ease for that night.

fol. 288b.

The earle of Clanricarde beinge presente with him he neither seemed to excuse his doinges nor talked one worde with him of our beinge heere nor anysuche like matter but when the said message was brought to the earle of Clanricarde who reported it unto him, he said he woulde goe to his nexte howse being but halfe a myle from thence and come againe in the morninge, and sent worde by Martin to us, requiringe that he might goe home and fetch his Englishe apparell, but wee answered him that in no case wee woulde consente he shoulde departe the towne, neverthelesse and notwithstandinge also all the perswasion my lorde of Clanricarde coulde make unto him he soddenly toke his horse and went his way, which when wee hearde wee sente William Martin after him, comandinge him that uppon his allegiance he shoulde immediatly come unto us. Martin fonnde him at his castle of Clare, and by occasion of the fudd he coulde not gett in till aboute midnight, who then was well used at his handes and promised answer in the morninge, which was that he was ashamed to tarie heere havinge no provision to bestowe upon the souldiours and others, and also recitinge the greates injuries that Teig McMoronghe, the sherief, had done unto him sayinge plainly that he woulde not be earle if he were sherief, and also takinge some occasion of our strange dealinge with him, whereby he gathered wee were displeased:

He concluded plainly that he woulde not come at us withoute protection and also that the earle of Clanricarde shoulde meete him a myle oute of this towne, which consideringe his behaviour before wee thought good to deny him bothe and agreed to sende unto him the sergeante at armes, and yett not daringe to venter him alone, sent Mr Apsley and his bande with him to garde the Masse if any injurie shoulde be offered, and doubtinge that the warde in the castell woulde denie the earle to be theare when the sergeante came wee sente Martin before them under pretence of bringinge him answer from us, that he might justifie the

<sup>1</sup> O'Shaughnessy.<sup>2</sup> Ennis, co. Clare.

earles presence there the same tyme. But your lordeshippes shall understande his dealinge with us: he hath not only taken Martin in hande and keepeth him, but also sendinge to Apsley to come in, promising him such cheere as was there, overcame the gentleman (contrarie to our precise commaundement and also contrarie to thadvise of moste of his owne companie) to enter the castell and a number of his souldiours aliso to the number of tenne, as wee can learne, were entysed likewise to goe in, whereof some were killed, and some taken, amongst them that were slaine olde John McRobin was one by name; whereuppon the sergeante and the reste of Apsleyes companie who had grace to doubt the worste returned hither to us againe saulf. The newes amased us greatly, and wee resolved to goe to the castell ourselves and did so of purpose to speake with the earle and perswade him if wee coude, but comming thither and sendinge our trompett and messenger to the castell requiring the erle to come forthe and speake with us uppon oure worde saulf to retorne wee were answered the erle was not there; and demanding wheare Apsley, Martin and the reste weare, answered that the earle of Thomonde coude tell, and that the erle himselfe woulde meete us to morrowe, but it is plainly judgged that the earle hath both Apsley, Martin and the reste with him and is gone to Bonrattie<sup>1</sup> and certaine it is that he is gathering power with all possible diligence and the Butlers are borderinge heere harde uppon Shanan by the erle of Thomondes procurement as it is thought for this pretended purpose and were sent for by two horsemen of the erles uppon Monday at night:

fol. 269.

The premisses considered, together with our owne strenght, being but our owne ordinarie and a fewe of the erle of Clanricardes and nowe these xiv of Apsleyes and never a footeman, wee have resolved to retyre ourselves as wee may to Gallweye, there to waite for your lordeshippes further pleasure, which wee humble beseche you may be with speede. Wee heere also, but not credibly, that the earle of Ormonde was either yesterday or this day at his howse of Nenaghe, by the Shanan syde and there called an assemblie of gentlemen hut to what ende wee can not learne.

And it is also reported that the earle of Thomonde had letteres from him within these twee dayes but of what effect wee knowe not.

And thus wee humble take our leave: From Inyshe, the xxiii<sup>th</sup> of Januarie, 1569[-70], your lordshippes humble to commande

Edward Fitton.—R. Clanricarde.—Rafe Rokeby.—Robert Dillon.

Postscript: My lorde: A greater contempt and viler treason never was nor can be wrought, which if it be lefte unrevenge I beseche your lordshippe lett me never tarrie in Connaught, and I shall wishe myselfe I had never lived to come here, but I doubt not of your goodness and will expecte your pleasure, but not at Gallweye, as is written afore. For this night, lyinge upon my bedd, I have fully persnaded myselfe that it is more honorable to the queene and more commodious to the service to goe to Limericke for preparation of the souldiours there.

My lorde, I finde suche comforte and stay in the earle of Clanricarde both for advise and companie that I woulde not wante him for my whole interteinement. His chardge aliso in interteinninge of us at his howse nowe twyse hath beene passinge greate. His cominge to us at all tymes even to the uttermoste limittes of his countrey and further sheweth a marvelous reverence to the prince, I beseche your lordshippe wryte him thanckes for all together and lett me heere from yon with speede.

<sup>1</sup> In county of Clare.

1569-70.

Some skilfull man to take chardge, nows Mr. Gilbert and his lieutenant are both absente, ore in my iudgement needfull.

Ones againe I take my leave heseching God to preserve the queenes honour and yours and my honestie which I hope your lordshippe will tender in this case.

At Inishe, this xxv<sup>th</sup> of [Januarie] at iiii. of the clocke in the morninge, your lordshippes humbly and assuredly to comounde,—Ed. Fitton.

The earle doth accompanie me to Limericke.

fol. 270.

[CCXIII.]—The copie of the firste lettere written to the earle of Thomonde :

Wee greete your lordshippe well. And althoughe wee have received letteres of adverticement from our verie good lorde the lorde president of Connaght, subscribed also with the handes of our verie good lorde the erle of Clanricarde and the rest of her majesties counsell of that province of a notorious misbehaviour in your lordshippe, which, if it were not to be ascribed unto suddenesse and lacke of good advisement of your dutie, loyaltie and honorable callinge, were verie haynous and of perilous sequels to be suffered and permitted into example.

Yett wee have not hitherto conceived suche opinion of your lordshippe that there could any suche thinge proceed from you as of any purposed rancour to fall from your due obeisance towards the queenes majestie and the government by her majestie in this realme established and appointed, but rather of some error and lacke of due consideracion.

And therefore have thought fitt to require and in her majesties behalfe to will you to leave all suche partes asyde as pertaine to the shewe of rebellion or keepinge of your selfe with force or your castells or country other then to permitt the same to her majesties defence, and to make your speedie and indelayed personall repaire unto us under the convoie of our verie good lorde the erle of Ormonde and Osserie, lorde treasurer of this realme, to the intent wee may take suche order with your lordshippe as best shall apperteyne. And thereof not to faile as your lordshippe woulde be accompted her majesties loyall subiecte, and woulde avoyd the imynent incurringe of her majesties grevous indignacion and the juste sequels thereof.

Yeven at Laughlin, the laste of Januarie, 1569[-70].

fol. 270b.

[CCXIV.]—The copie of the seconde lettere written to the earle of Thomonde :

Wee greete your lordshippe well. And have received your letteres containinge the manner of an excuse and the ollegacions you lay for the answering of the disorders and disobedient behaviour heinously complained on to us by our verie good lorde the lorde president and counsaill of Conaght againste you, together with your earnest requeste and desire that the matter might be herde to the ende the truthe might rather appiere who justly is to be blamed and deserveth to be chastised for disorder, which your petition, as wee muste needes like verie well of, and finde it not in any sorte reasonable that any man be he of never so base condicion shoulde be condemned before he be harde, muche lesse a man of your place and callinge, being one of the peeres of the realme, to whom greate respects is to be borne, so on the other syde wainge the gravitie of the cawse, the queenes honour, and the credit of the state there represented, wee thinke it convenient to call the matter being of suche consequence before us, the lorde deputie and counsell, at whose

handes yon shall be assured to be indifferently harde and finde justice administred unto you with favour.

1569-70.

At which tyme, upon knowledge had of your repaire to us, wee will cause the said lorde president to make his appearance likewise. And further wee will take order with our verie good lorde the earle of Ormonde for his presence and assistance at the heering of the matter, under whose conveye wee woulde wishe your lordshippe shoulde presently come without any longer delay.

And for your further contentacion and suertie, if you shall not thinke us for any respecte competent judges in your cawse, and suche indeed to whose judgment you will willingly submitt your selfe, you shall have free libertie with our good licence and consentes to addresse yourselfe and your cawse to the queenes majestie.

Both which offers if you shall seeme obstinately to refuse, wee can not then any longer perswade our selves that you meane the dewtie and obedience of a good subject, as by your wordes yon nowa seeme colorably to pretende, which your devise and practice wee will seeke to your further greefe to cutt off and prevent, not meanninge any more fol. 271. henceforth to sommon you by letteres.

And therefore presently wee expecte your answer, what yon intende, and even so bid your lordshippe farewell.

From Dublin, the laste of Februarie, 1569[-70].

Postscript: Our meanninge is that suche answer as you meane and intend to make that yon declare the same to our verie good lorde the earle of Ormonde, who knoweth our further resolution in what sorte to proceed with yon, which answer we woulde you shoulde make presently without delay.

[CCXV.]—The copie of the earle of Ormoudes lettere:

1570.

My verie good lorde: As I did advertise your lordshippe in my laste lettere howe ill I was furnished by the maior of this cittie with boates for conveying of her majesties ordinance towards Bounrattie,<sup>1</sup> so I thought good to lett your lordshippe understande that since, he hath not taken any order for providing of any other, ne yett repairing those twoe boates by him delivered, which sounke at the key as sone as the ordnance was shipped, and the boate which sir Thomas of Desmoude promised never came:

And seeing no meane to carrie the ordnaunce by sease, for wante of boates, heng heere at my greate chardge, I marche'd forwarde into Thomonde, wheare the earle came unto me uppon proteccion. And after longe speeche made to move him to his dutie in making of his submission simply to the queenes majestie and your lordshippe, I demanded of him the prisoners which he kepte to be sett at libertie, which thoughte he was loth to doe when I entered the countreye, he condescended thereto. And allso agreed to deliver unto my handes all his mannours to the queenes majesties use uppon certeine condicions, which I doe send to your lordshippe heere inclosed, whiche I was contented to accepte for a tyme untill I had knowen your honours further pleasure, considering I coulde gett no boates for to carrie the ordnance thether, and therenuppon marche'd on further into the countrey till the prisoners were delivered to my handes and left warde at Cloneraud, the Clare and Bounrattie, from whence I came yesterday, so that if your lordshippe doe mislike of his requestes, there is no good tyme

<sup>1</sup> Bunnatty, in county of Clare.

1570. loste, for as yett can I not get one hoaste to carrie the ordenance heere hence unles my lord FitzMorishe doe helpe me to the same hereafter.

The service of these gentlemen of Thomonde that he enlarged are to be employed againste the said earle.

fol. 271b. And also I have taken viewe wheare to lay battrie to his castells if he shoulde be restored thereunto. And have made a good way throwe the longe pace<sup>1</sup> that goeth to Bonrate, which was before all cutt and plashid.

Till retourne of your lordshippes answere I meane to prosecute James FitzMorishe, againste whom I finde sir Thomas of Desmondes service with the rest of this cuntry of small purpose notwithstanding that at my going to Thomonde I gave him and the freeholders of this cuntry and Connillaghe<sup>2</sup> speciall chardge to be verie carefull thereof till my retourne, who to this houre hath done nothinge therein.

I brought these gentlemen of Thomonde (that were prisoners) hither, where I meane to stay them till I have their pledges both for their trewe service to her majestie and for observacion of her majesties peace to all her faithfull subjectes in Thomonde or till your lordshippes further pleasure be certified unto me in that behalfe.

I cannot but recommend unto your lordshippe Mr. Dallawod, and Mr. Cruce, who verie diligently and painfully have travailed with me this journey into Thomonde. Beseching the same to wryte unto them your comfortable letteres for their further incenrradginge therein. They complaine to me that they lacke 400 weight of ledd, which I pray your lordshippe to send with the culverin shott and the holbardes I wrote to you for by my former lettere.

Thus wishinge to your lordshippe muche increase of honor, I humble take my leave, praing you that I may with all speed understande your pleasure herein.

My lorde, the countrie heere sendeth in neither horsemeate nor mase meate, nor the shierif is hable to doe anythinge amonge them. So that what provision I have I am faine to buy the same heere as the markett goeth.

From Limericke, this x<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1570.

The good service that sir Thomas of Desmonde hath done since my departinge hath been the spoiling and praing of sir William Bourke FitzEdmonde, so that to tell your lordshippe myne opinion, with the judgement of all the countreies heereabouts, I holde him of as litle discreesson in service as any man, for that he seketh more the revenge of his private quarrells againste his cuntry people then the revenge of her majesties cawse againste the rebell James FitzMorishe.

fol. 272. Your good lordshippes pleasure I only stay npon and woll proceed presently upon knowledge had thereof.

Your lordshippes allwaies assured to commaunde,—Thomas Ormonde and Ossorie.

[CCXVI.]—The offers and humble requestes of the erle of Thomonde, made to the right honorable sir Thomas Butler, knight, earle of Ormonde and Ossorie, lorde of the liberty of Tipperarie, highe lorde treasurer of Irelande and generall of her majesties armie in Mounster and Thomonde, at the campe by Bellaghenefoilye,<sup>3</sup> the second of Aprill, 1570:

1. Firste: The saide earle doth offer to deliver presently unto the said earle of Ormondes handes all suche her majesties subjectes as he

<sup>1</sup> Pass.

<sup>2</sup> Connello, Munster.

<sup>3</sup> Baile au poill—Piltown, Waterford.

hath nowe prisoners, as well Englishe as Irishe, and for accomplish-  
ment thereof was solemnly sworne upon the holy evangelistes.

2. Item: The said earle of Thomonde shall also presently deliver unto the handes of the said lorde generall, to her majesties use, all his manors, lordeshippes and landes within Thomonde, uppon condicion followinge, videlicet: that if the lorde deputie and counsell doe agree that his attourney may have free recourse and licence to passe into Englande to exhibite his complaints before her highnes, and to answer the objections of sir Edward Fitton, lorde president of Connaght. Then if the queenes majestie, uppon heriog of these causes of both sydes, doe thinke him selfe worthie to loose his said manors and landes then he doth agree and consente that her majestie shall injoye the same at her owne will and pleasure, only grauntinge, unto the said earle of Thomonde pardon of his lyfe, with libertie and license that he may repaire in person to serve in her courte or ellswheare her majestie shall commaunde.

3. Also: That the said lorde president and all other her majesties subjectes within his rule shall forbear to prejudice the said earle of Thomonde or any of his followers till suche tyme as the queenes majesties pleasure be advertised oute of Englande. And also that the lorde deputie shall protecte the said earle his goodes, tennantes and followers till her highnes pleasure be knowen. fol. 272b.

4. Item: The saide earle of Thomonde doth offer in the meanetyme to serve the queenes majestie againste James Fitz Morishe or any other rebell or traitour at any tyme he shalbe required thereto.

5. Item: The saide earle of Thomonde doth moste humbly request that it may please the lorde deputie to stande good lorde unto him, as hitherto he hath been, and to comforte him with his favorable lettere. And that if it shall please the queenes majestie to grante him pardon, as aforesaid, and licence to repaire to her highnes that then it may please my lorde deputie to commaunde the erle of Ormonde to take speciall charge of his country and followers in his absence, and them to defende from the spoyle of any man.

6. Item: The said earle requireth that Teige McMoronghe, nowe sherief, may be removed and some Englishman or other whom the lorde deputie will appointe to be sherief.

7. Item: The said earle requireth to borrowe some reasonable soume of money to beare his chardges into Englaode of the queenes majesties treasure here in Irelande, for which he will mortgage and pledge to her highnes use all his landes in the Englishe Pale and suche other castellis and landes in Thomonde as the lorde deputie shall thinke goode.

8. Finallie: If my lorde deputie doe not agree to the aforesaid articles, that then the said earle of Ormonde shall uppon retourne of my lorde deputies pleasure, accordinge his promese, redeliver to the said earle of Thomonde all suche his castells and landes as shalbe delivered to him, without breaking or weakninge of them or any parte of them. And after redeliverie thereof to give him five dayes respects before he be proclaymed or prosecuted.

[CCXVII. 1.]—The copie of a lettere to the erle of Ormonde and therein inclosed certeine offers to be presented to the earle of Thomonde: fol. 273.

After our right hartie commendacions unto yon, our verie good lorde:  
Your letteres of the tenth of this presente written to me the lorde

1570.

deputie came to my handes the xixth of the same, delivered by Mr. Patrike Sherlocke, and the contentes thereof have heene debated amongst us with the articles of the offers and requestes of the earle of Thomonde which were inclosed in your said letteres, with as substantiall and grave consideration as our skilles can reache unto :

And like as wee perceive of your lordeshippes parte, to our good contentacion and greates comforte, howe you have proceeded with diligence, greates care, paine, and coste so farre forthe as the opportunitie of thinges to serve your purpose would permitt and cannot but allowe and like well of the use and hestowinge of the intervall, whyles the state of the earles case may be debated and resolved, whereby the deliverie of the persons is absolutely gayned. So to answer your lordeshippe, our opinions judgements and resolucions touchinge the said articles wee be all of one mynde, that though it please him to call them humble requestes that they be without all humillitie verie skornefull, and so imperious, though not in commaundement : yett in untowardness to obey, as wee thinke it not for the queenes honour to allowe of them, nor for the dewtie of this state to yelde to graunte them.

The causes for that he no manner of way offeringe to stande to or abyde the order and judgement of this state that her majestie hath placed for the governement of the whole realme, but that more is limitynge by his offers in what sorte he wilhe used, wee doe judge that it becommeth not us, with the referring of any matter brought to her majesties judgement, to abridge any parte of her highnes power to doe what her pleasure shall best like in justice nor to prevent by our assenting that that her majestie may doe and is inclyned to doe, of her moste gracious clemencie and disposeciou to mercie, and next wee thinke it verie inconvenient, seeing his disohedience hath bene chiefly in resistance of that auctoritie placed by her majestie in those provinces of Connaght and Thomonde, that he shoulde, during the tyme of his triall, exempt himselfe and all his from that rule and auctoritie and so winne and recover by the agreement that, that hy his rebellion he hath attempted, for so muche wee take that that request doith imple, and importeth a sturringe of the others of that province that are unwillinge to be governed to evict and exempt themselves by the like meanes :

The substance of the rest of his offers and requestes wee accompte not worthe to be spoken of more then wee expresse in suche articles of our offers as wee doe send your lordeshippe heere inclosed. And therefore in no wyse wee thinke it convenient to allowe of those his offers :

And yett, for that weo woulde all men shoulde knowe howe unwillinge wee be to mainteine warres where wee may conclude any good and honorable peace (presuming that your lordeshippe is of our opinio, as wee can gether no greates likinge that you have of his articles aforesaid, we be contented that your lordeshippe shall make him offer of our said articles, to be refused or accepted within the appointed tyme of five dayes after redeliverie of his castells. And though wee doe acknowledge therein to lessen the majestie of the queene in this state, committed to our government, and that it is more then he is worthe of that hath not only refused the accomplishment of our firste and second letteres, offeringe all reasonable indifferencie, but also hath in the meane tyme (besides his delayes) committed many disorders and attempted detestable practises, yett for quietnes sake wee thinke meete to make apparante demonstracion that it shalbe his only faulte if those troubles goe further on. And, even as in makinge the agreement wee pray your lordeshippe to expounde all doubtles that may rise, as it may

fol. 273b.



sounde to the speciall regarde of the roiall majestie of the queene, as well in this government as in that perticuler province, so if you finde that the earle will not yelde to this reasonable conformitie our whole truste and hartie desire is and (if in any) point wee may augment your authoritie, wee doe hereby geve you power that your lordeshippe (imediately after the dayes paste that you stande bounde to him in honour) doe prosecute him, all manner of waies, accordinge to the intent of your former commission and that with as muche speede as you can, for that wee finde (and your lordeshippe seeth by profe) that delays doe both increase her majesties coste, consume your lordeshippe and waste the countrie. fol. 274.

Like as wee meane no lesse then upon advertisement from your lordeshippe of his in conformitie to proclayme him rebell and to proceed in the next session of parliament for his attender.

And so hopinge more in your lordeshippes towardnes then in our instraccions wee committ this weightie cawse unto your in forme aforesaid, and bid your lordeshippe most hertely well to fare.

From the castell of Dublin, the xxiii<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1570. Your lordeshippes verie lovinge frendes, ———.<sup>1</sup>

[CCXVII. 2.]—Offers of agreement graunted by the lorde deputie and counsell to be proponed by the right honorable the earle of Ormonde lorde highe thesaurer of this realme of Irelande to the earle of Thomonde, to be accepted or refused by the said earle of Thomonde within five dayes after they shalbe published unto him by the said earle of Ormonde: fol. 274b.

1.—Firste: That the said earle of Thomonde shall have free license and libertie for him selfe and suche nomber with him as the said earle of Ormonde shall thinke meete, to make his repaire and access unto us the lorde deputie and counsell, to declare his causes of mislikinge with the lorde president and counsell of Connaght, and to propone what he hath for the justifyinge or excuse of his doinges thereon fallen owte and shall not faile at our handes to have therein justice with all indifferencie and favour, which if he any way dowbte of or shall thinke is the profe that he findeth it not he shall have free license and libertie for him selfe and suche other with him as the said lorde thesaurer shall thinke meete, to passe into Englande to make his repaire unto the queenes majestie in person and there simple to submitte himselfe and all his causes to her majesties judgement and mercie, betwene this and the xxv<sup>th</sup> of May next.

2. Item: If the saide earle of Thomonde within five dayes after the restoringe of his castells doe accepte either of the offers abovesaid that then he shall yelde that those his castells and other his mannors and landes shalbe redelivered as afore and remaine in garde to the queenes majesties use and all his mannors and landes to be and remaine in her highnesse protection till her pleasure be signified in that behalfe.

3. Item: That thenceforth the profittes of his landes shalbe sequestred into the handes of the earle of Ormonde, to her majesties use likewise, till she have declared her pleasure in the disposition of it. fol. 275.

4. Item: That the said lorde thesaurer, earle of Ormonde, shall have power and authoritie in the tyme of sequestracion lawfully to defend all wronges offered unto any of the tennantes of the said earle of Thomonde

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

1570.

and to followe the redresse thereof by order of lawe in as lardge and ample manner as the earle of Thomonde might lawfully have done if he had never offended.

5. Item : That for any offence committed in parte taking with the said earle of Thomonde since his said disobedience and rebellion untill the said earles acceptance of these articles the lorde president, executing the authoritie in that province according to her majesties commission, shall suspend to prosecute the executing of that her majesties commission upon sache of the tenantes and followers of the said earle of Thomonde as the said earle before his departure into Englande, if he doe goe, shall in one booke give in their names to the said lorde president, to witt, for any offence heretofore or in the tyme of his rebellion by any of them done and no otherwyse.

fol. 275b.

[CCXVIII.]—The copie of the queenes majesties first letters touchinge the erle of Thomonde :

By the queene.

Right trusty and wellbeloved we grete you well : We have a good time now past intended to have sent thither to you the erle of Thomonde, to be hard and ordered by you and our counsell there as should seme metest for the honor of the state which we have committed to you in the supream government of that realme, and also for example of others of his condition in such like cases as his is, but his sicknes hath bene such in the meane time as he could not conveniently departe in jorney thetherward untill now. And because we perceave by the letteres and information sent hither at this present to our counsell by Rauffe Rookby, our justice then in our counsell established in Connaght, that you have had some doubt that we ment to use him with such favor as his fawtes to our state there did no wise deserve, for that he himself by letteres sent from hence to you pretendeth that he hath found greates favor with us and our counsell and by letteres to our cosen, the erle of Ormonde, that he was sent for honorably by us and our counsell after his arrivall into Fraunce without expressing any thing how he made greates labor and sute to our ambassador there, or how otherwise he hath bene used, we have thought mete to advertise you the very trought of our usage towards him :

fol. 276.

At the beginnyng that we hard of his beinge in Fraunce first by some intelligence privistly out of Normandye, where he landed, and next by our ambassador in Fraunce. And then we also harde of his being secretly about the French court. And how that although he made meanes to our ambassador to recover our pardon and to retorne, yet he was also enticed to offer service to the king there, from whom he received some portion of money, wherupon our ambassador, upon his owne discretion, thought good secretly to stay him from desperation of our mercy and advertised us of the same, whereupon we commanded our ambassador to move him to come hither, where he should be hard to saye what he could for himself, if his offences were no greater then he pretended, being, as he saide, non other but fleeing out of the realme for feare of the president, and intending to come hether by sea into England; which the master of the ship, being a freinde man would not let him do, and so forth, with other coulorable matters to induce us to thinke no default in his loyalte.

And though at the first he liked not of this kind of answere, still pressing to receive absolutely grace and pardon, yet in the end the ambassador told him, that he had no comission from us to give him other answere; but because he had compassion of him, and trusted his owne

assertions for his truth of allegiance to us, he wold thus much adventure, as to send one of his trustie servauntes with him to come into England and to make humble request, that he might be hard to alledge what he cold for himself. And if therby we shuld not be moved to pardon him that then it might be lawfull for him to retorne into Fraunce or where he wold. And so he was brought nere to our court, being then in Oxfordshire, where we wold not permitt him to come nere unto us but cawsed him to be committed to the custody of one of our servauntes in Oxford, where he remained a good space before he had accesse to any of our counsell, and after longe and humble sute made fol. 276b. by him he was hard how he could aswere sundry thinges wherewith he was charged for his disobedience to our president and counsell in Consaught, making such answers therunto as nether appeared sufficient nor yet was credited, and so he found no other resolution at that time, but that he should be sent thither into Ireland to appeare before you and our counsell and there to be hard and abide such order as to you should be found reasonable. And if it might appeare that ther was non other fault in him but his departing out of the realme for feare of the president, he was put in some comfort that then he should be favorably used by you, and if he liked not this it was said unto him, because the ambassador had offered him more then he had warrant to do, that he yet shold be suffered to departe the realme as he came :

And therewith also he was roundly used with sharpe wordes and so reproved as he found no suche reputacion made of him, as wherby he might write or reporte of any such favor shewed unto him as by his lettres he reporteth.

Heruppon he continued still in his humble request to have favor with justification of his truth and allegiance, although he yelded to some oversight in his departing, and accepted the order sent to be sent into Ireland to be ordered by you, which being determined to be forthwith executed, he fell sicke, and so continued more then a moneth, whereof being recovered, upon loog sute made by him to our counsell, he was suffered to come to our presence to make his submission, havinge not before bene suffered to speke to us.

And there openly being on the first day of this moneth, notwithstanding fol. 277. his most humble submission, desire of pardon and offer of all kind of service he had no answere of us bat with sharpe reprehension, in the best sorte we cold use it, both for abassing of himself, and for reputacion of our state there, with speciall allowaunces of you and our president and counsell, concluding with him that he should repaire into Ireland, and submitt himselfe in all thinges to the order of you and our counsell there. Adding nevertheles for some comfort of him, upon his very humble submission and token of repentance, that we wold write unto you that if he were not found culpable in any point of treason against us or our state there that then he shold be spared from the judgement of deathe, and otherwise he shuld receive such punishment and order concerning himself his landes and living as to you shuld seme mete :

And otherwise then this he never received favor by any speche of us, whatsoever he or any other for his advantage have or shall reporte. And in this sorte we have thought good at length to explicate our usage towardes him. So as now our pleasure is at his coming to you, he be used by you as shall seme metest for the reputacion and benefitt of our service there, having also nevertheles regard that some difference be made in the sight of the world of him from others, being as we take him but simple in understanding and coming out of a foreine countre, where he was entised to have abiden not without some slander to our

1570.  
fol. 277b.

government and to submitt himself as he hath done to abide your order in that realm which we doubt not but ye will have in consideration; and of your proceedinge with him we require to be speedely advertised. We wold also have you in your ordering of him and his landes that payment and satisfaction may be made of sondry somes of money which have bene laied out bothe here by your order and also in Fraunce by our ambassador, whereof you shall receive a note from our secretary, by whom you shall forder understand our pleasure in that behalf.

Yeven under our signet at our honor of Hampton Court, the vijth day of November, 1570, in the twelfth yere of our reigne.

The direction: To our right trusty and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knight of our order our deputie of our realme of Ireland, and president of our counsell in the marches of Wales.

fol. 278.

[CCXVIII. 2.]—The coppie of the quenes majesties seconde lettere towching the erle of Thomonde, brought by himself:

By the quene:

Right trusty and welbeloved we grete you well: Although we have by our former letteres made full declaracion to you how we have proceeded with the erle of Thomond and in what sorte we intended to send him thither to yow, yet now upon his humble and lowly submission renewed to us at his departure, with very earnest request for our favorable letteres to yow, we could not but after some shurpe reprehension of him for his greate follies and contempes graunt him thus much by these our letteres, to be caried by himself, that not hearing of any attempt of treason towching our royall estate or person, we wold give yow knowledge that we ment not that he should be in danger of his lief, but that being saved to him, he shold be hard and ordered for all the rest by yow, our governor and depasie, as to yow and our counsell shold seme mete for our estate:

And so we require yow to deale with him in as favorable sorte, as may seme to be agreable and not prejudiciale to the authoritie that we have committed to yow or to our president in Connought:

fol. 278b.

For though his coming hither as he did, without any warrant from us, and his continuall attendance and lowlines in submitting himself absolutely to us, might provoke us to shew furdre clemency, yet we have more regard of our estate reposed in your handes then anywise to yeld any thing to him that might prejudice the credit and reputacion of yow and our counsell there in that realme.

Yeven under our signet at our honor of Hamptoncourt, the xxth of November, 1570, in the xliith yere of our reigne.

The direction: To our right trusty and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knight of the order of our garter and deputie of our realme of Ireland, etc.

[CCXIX.]—The submission of the erle of Thomond:

To the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knight of the honorable order of the garter, president of the counsell in Wales and lorde deputie generall of the realme of Ireland:

Most honorable, gracious and mercifull lord, I, your humble suppliant, Conor, erle of Thomonde, here prostrat npon my knees do in this honorable presens most humbly submitt my body, landes and goodes unto the quenes moste excellent majestie and her unspekeable mercye and to your honorable estate representinge here hir most royall person:

And do acknowledge and confes that through evell and naughty counsell, and without eny occasion ministred unto me, I traiterously and rebelliously have committed high treason against her majestie divers and soundrie times, and of late by beinge in open rebellion and ostilitie against her majestie and the lord president of Connought, representing her majestie, and by her established within the province of Connought and Thomond :

1570.

fol. 279

I do also acknowledge and confes the wilfull and traiterous morderinge of parte of her soldiars and taking other parte prisoners and kept them in captivitie. I confes the receite of letteres from James Fitz Moris, being in rebellion, to percever and joyne with him in his abhominable treason.

I confes also to have taken shipping into Fraunce without license of your honorable lordeshippe for evell purposes. These and many other disloyall offences, which I cannot remember, I have most traiterously committed, contrary to my bounden dutie of alegiance and to the disquietnes, so farr as laye in me, of that state of Connought and Thomond, for the which I am most hartely sory and greved in my consciens, wherby I have deserved to lose land, lief and goodes, and do most humble, reverently and obediently yeld unto the queenes majestie my lief, landes and goodes to be used in her majesties pleasure.

fol. 279d.

Humbly beseeching your honorable estate and my lordes of the counsell here present to be humble suters for me unto her excellent majestie that it may please her highnes of hir wounted goodnes to shew unto me her most gracious mercy and clemency which my undutefull notes hath nothing deserved.

And so shal I, according my bounden dutie, pray for the prosperous estate of her majestie and your honorable good lordeshippes longe to endure.

Your honors humble suppliant,—Conor Thomonde.

[CCXX.]—The surrender of the erle of Thomonde :

Omnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos hoc presens scriptum pervenerit Cornelius, alias Conor, comes Thomond, salutem in Domino sempiternam :

Noveritis me prefatum Cornelium, alias Conor, ex quibusdam censis justis ac rationabilibus animam ac conscientiam meam specialiter moventibus, ne spontanea voluntate dedisse, concessisse et sursum reddidisse ac per presentes dare, concedere, reddere, deliberare, confirmare et sursum reddere illustrissime et invictissime domine nostre Elizabeth, Dei gratia, Anglie, Francie et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. omnia et omnimoda maneria, dominia, messuagia, terras, redditus, reverciones, molendina, prata, pascua et pasturas silvas, boscos, subboscos, domos, edificia, grangias, horrea, stabula, columbaria, piscaria, warrennia, gurgites, aquas, stagna, rectorias, vicarias, feoda militum, advocaciones, patronatus ecclesiarum, capellarum et cantuarum quarumcunque, pensiones, porciones, decimas, oblaciones, curias letas, vias franchi plegii, ac perquisiciones et proficua eorundem ; ac omnia alia jura, possessiones et hereditamenta quecumque tam spiritualia quam temporalia cujuscunque generis et nature sunt et quibuscunque nominibus censeantur seu cognoscentur, cum omnibus et singulis eorum membris, juribus et pertinentiis universis in Clonraund, Clare, Bounrattie, Moage, Castell de Banke, Daungebreake in comitatu Clare, alias Thomonde, ac alibi in dicto comitatu Clare, alias Thomonde, Drisshoke, Kylmacodricke et Newgrauinge, in comitatu Dublin et alibi ubicunque infra terram dicte domine regine Hibernie predictio Cornelio, nlius

fol. 280.

1570. Conor, spectantia sive aliquo modo pertinentia; ac omnimoda cartas, evidencias, litteras patentes, scripta munimenta et jura quecumque dicti manerii dominia, terras tenementa et cetera premissa cum pertinentiis seu alieni inde percellas quoquo modo spectantes sive pertinentes; ac omnia bona et catalla mea, mobilia et immobilia, viva et mortua, tam realia quam personalia ubicunque sunt inventa infra dictam terram Hibernie:

Habenda, tenenda et gaudenda omnia predicta maneria, dominia, messuagia, terras, tenementa ac cetera premissa cum omnibus et singulis suis pertinentiis prefate illustrissime domine regine heredibus et successoribus suis imperpetuum.

Et ego vero predictus Cornelius, alias Conor, et heredes mei omnia predicta maneria, dominia, messuagia, terras, tenementa ac cetera premissa, cum omnibus et singulis suis pertinentiis prefate illustrissime domine regine heredibus et successoribus suis contra omnes gentes warrantizabimus, acquiescimus et imperpetuum per presentes defendemus.

In cujus rei testimonium presentibus sigillum meum apposui.

Datum vicesimo primo die Decembris, anno [1570] regni dicte domine regine tercio decimo:—Conor Thomonde.

fol. 280b.

Memorandum: Quod vicesimo primo die Decembris, anno [1570] regni regine Elizabeth tercio decimo, infra civitatem Dublin, Cornelius, alias Conor, comes Thomonde, ex certa scientia et spontanea voluntate per ejus donationem, concessionem, sursum reddicionem et alienacionem infrascriptam ut factum suum merum, liberum et voluntarium cognovit.

Ac ut factum suum in monibus honorabilis domini Roberti Weston, cancellarii domine regine in terra sua Hibernie ad usum dicte illustrissime domine regine ultro et sponte tradebat. Et petierit instanter dictum dominum cancellarium ut factum suum hujusmodi ad perpetuam rei memoriam in curia cancellarie domine regine terre sue predictae irrotularetur, insinaretur et inscribi faceret.

Et rogavit hos testes subscriptos quatenus tam super ejus factum quam super sigillacionem, deliberacionem, recognicionem et petitionem predictorum testimonium perhiberent.

Sequuntur nomina: Adam, Dublin.—H. Midensis.—John Chaloner.—E[dmund] Tremayne.

[CCXXI.] Articles agreed upon by the lorde depntie and counsell for orders twelvinge the erle of Thomonde:

fol. 281.

1. First: That where the said erle hath confessed himself to have committed treason, murder, etc. within the province of Conaught and Thomonde, and of his owne free will hath submitted himself to her highnes mercie and surrendered all his landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, offices and other rightes to the queenes majestie to be disposed at her majesties will and pleasure: It is ordered that the same submission and surrender shall at the next generall sessions to be holden in Thomonde, be by the said erle openlie and solempnelie redde and published afore the people, to the terror and example of others that shall committ the like offence:

2. Item: It is ordered that the said erle shall not depart this towne of Dublin till he be delivered to the lorde president of Conaught and so remaine in compaignie of the said lorde president till he and the counsaill of Conaught goe into Thomonde to hold sessions, and then and there the said erle to say for himself what he can:

3. Item: Where the queenes majestie of her greate mercie is inclined to graunte the said erle pardon of his lief in some sorte, it is ordered that the same pardon shalbe delivered to the handes of the lorde president to remaine with him and the counsell till the said sessions and that the same to be delivered openlie to the erle upon suche conditions as to the lorde president and counsell shall seme good for the preservacion of the queenes honour and quiet of the countrie :

1570.

4. Item: For the better instructions of the lorde president and counsell yt is ordered that before the said erle have his pardon delivered or him self be discharged he shall surrender and deliver into their handes to her majesties use all his letteres patentes and other evidences as well of landes as offices, and also deliver in his brother, Tirrelaughe, as pledge for his good behaviour, and also disarm and remove the warde of Moybrakan, and put the lorde president and counsell in quiet possession thereof to her highnes use.

[CCXXII].—Apud castrum Dublinii, xxii<sup>o</sup> Decembris, 1570, et anno fol. 281b.  
regni Illustrissime regine nostre Elizabeth, xiii<sup>o</sup>:

Memorandum: That where the erle of Thomonde had declared before the queenes majestie and her highnes most honorable privy counsell in Englands that the cause of his rebellion and declinacion from obedience proceded chieflie of the feare he had of the lorde president of Conaught, and the extorcion that the said lorde president and his used upon the poore people, and ther oppression of the countrie, whereby the state there was unjustly sklaundered and the lorde president and his in particuler towched:

The said erle, beinge, at the especiall sute of the said lorde president, brought before the lorde deputie and counsaill to declare the cause of the feare he conceived of the lorde president; and to shewe what extorcion and oppression he or his had used upon the countrie, denied utterlie that there was any juste cause given him on the lorde presidentes parte to move him to that disorder, or to attempt that offence of the state there. Upon which his publike and manifest deniall, beinge urged by the lorde president to put away all vaine feare or imagenacion of doubt that he might conceive of any Intencion that was mente in any sorte to entrappe him by this demaunde but that the same was only sought at his handes for the simple declaration of the trowthe and for no other cause; and that by the openinge of the trowthe he shall in some parte repaire the greate and heinous offence he had committed against that government, addinge further to encourage him not to hide any parte of the troth, that the queenes majestie had delt most mercifullie and graciouslie with him and had pardoned him his lief and thereof he might stande most assured for it was now resolved upou by the lorde deputie and counsaill that his pardon shulde be passed under fol. 382. the greate seale and delivered him and therefore he might now be bolde to declare the trowthe and stande no longer in feare, since order was taken bothe for his pardon and enlargement.

Whereunto the erle answered that if he had said any thing against the lorde president in those two pointes he was now charged with that he did recante it and utterlie renounce and denie it. Yet beinge further urged for the declaration of the trothe what he could say against the said lorde president, answered: 'What will yon have me say? I can say no more than I have said. I have grevouslie offended the queenes majestie, yon, my lorde deputie and my lorde president, and I pray you forgeve me, and the next time I shall offende or decline from my dewtie of obedience and loialtie towards the queenes

1570.

majestie or the state, I pray God I may have no longer lief; and that he wold never crave pardon if he shulde henceforthe offende either the queene or the state, but that then the lorde deputie and counsell shold doo with him as thei lest.

[CCXXIII.]—A coppie of a lettere to the lordes of the counsaile in England for the lord president of Connoghte :

Maye it please your good lordshippes : By the last letteres of me, the deputy, written to the queenes majestie, in annawear of those that wear sent, by hir highnes touchinge the earll of Thomond, is advertised so manche as was at that time delt with the said earll, and somewhat also what was determined towards him. Among which it was agreede that he should submitt himself to the lorde president of Connoghte, and proceedinge accordinge as was entended, we thoughte it convenient to send for the saide lorde president wyth whom having some consultation we founde that notwithstandinge the earles offer of humble submission, he accounted himself agrevid that the earle had reported, as by hir majesties letteres did appere, that the fear of him was the cause of his first sturr, and his flyinge into Fraunce, and also that the said lorde president should oppresse his countrey and people, and thearuppon desired that the saide earle, in presence of this lorde, mighte be heard, what he could saye touchinge the same, which, beinge thought verey convenient, the earle was brought accordingly, and the matters aforesaid laid to his charge :

He answered with great humility, uppon his knees, that he had somry waies offended the queenes majestie, the lorde deputy, and the lorde president, for which he had submitted himself, and did now to them all and in perticular to the lorde president, acknowledginge that the whole advertismentes and circumstances of his doinges sent by the lorde president and counsell to me, the lorde deputy, and from me to your honors wear and are true; callinge for mercy and refusing to stand to justification, praid us all to be good unto him :

And although he wear pressed uppon him that he should freely expresse if he had eny cause of fear, or that thear was eny suche oppression offerid, yet did he not aledge any but still praid us all to be good unto him and that he moughte have his pardon for his life. So as on the one parte we he perswaded that he had no further cause of fear than proceeded of his owne ymaginacion at the first and uppon his desertes and giltie consciences at the last, nor that thear was eny oppression offerid at all to him or his countrey, so on the other side seeing how firmly he reliethe to mercy, desieringe nothinge but his life, havinge by substanciall instrument, under his hand and seale, surrendered to hir majestie all his landes and goodes, wee have thoughte meete to comfort him with the assurance of his life, promessinge that it shalbe cmediatly passed under hir highnes seale, and be deliverid unto him by the lorde president, in his countrey, at some generall sessions, where in like sorte in the face of his owne people he must submitt himself, openly knowledginge his offence to that state of justice being by us thought so to be moste necessarie, for that his first revolt disturbed the sessions then appointed :

We have presently granted him the libertie of this cittle, uppon sufficient bond not to departe without lycence, and do porpose to consider of his further liberty and favor as we shall fynde increase of his good dispoecion to obedience :

And thus manche have we thought convenient to signify unto your lordeshippes, as well in the satisfaction of my lorde president, that in this



case is not to be spotted, as also to commend unto yow the state of this poore earle, that now altogether dependeth uppon the queenes majesties goodnes, and praieth God to be no otherwise holpen then from henceforth he meanneth faifhefully and truly to searve hir.

And so, leavinge it to your lordshippes more grave considerations, we most humbly take owre leaves.

From Dublin, the xxiijth of December, 1570.

1570.

[CCXXIV.]—The copie of the commissio together with the instructions for a parte to be had with Tirrillogh Leonaghe, given the viijth of Januarie, 1570[—1.] :

1570-1.

fol. 283b.

Right trustie and welbeloved we greet you well :

Whereas greates disorders have bene and dailie are committed npon the borders of the northe, to the annoyance of hir majesties good subjectes, and to the continuall disturbance, of hir highnes peace, by Tirlogh Leonaghe and his folowers : And of his parte also complaintes hath bene exhibited unto us, of some wronges done unto him and his people, in the time of truse appointed and agreed betwixt us. Forso-muche as the saide Tirlogh Leonaghe hath desired that a place of meetinge moughte be appointed, and convenient comissioners assigned for the hearing and determining of all causes on bothe sides, like as he for his parte hath promised to send forth suche as shalbe fully authorised to deale in all causes touchinge himself and his people, and to come also in person to some convenient place near unto the borders for the same purpose :

Evin so wee, for hir majesties parte, beinge inclyned to embrace and maietaine peace so far forth as it may stand with hir majesties honor, for the great trust and confidence that we repose in the wisdomes, discreacions, and assuerid fidelities of you, sir Nicholas Bagnall, knight, marshall of hir majesties army, within this realme of Ireland, sir Thomas Cusake, knight, one of hir majesties privie counsaile, James Dowdall, esquier, second justice of hir majesties bench, Terrence Daniell, clerke, deane of Arlmashe, and sir John Bello, knight, wee have and doe by virtue of this our commission, appointe, assigne, and authorice you fyve, foure, three, or eny two of you to meete, treate and taulke with the saide Tirrilloghe Leonaghe, and eny suche comissioners as he shall send, to eay place or places that you shall like of, and at what time soever you shall agree uppon. And doe further give you as aforesaide, full power and authoritie to heare and determin with the comissioners of the other parte, all causes in controversy, and to ordre restitution and ameades to all parties agrieved.

fol. 284.

And also to make truse and to conclude peace, or abstinance from warres by your discreacions, accordinge to suche instructions, as are beareunto annexed.

And whatsoever you fyve, four, three, or eny two of you shall doe, we do promes to hold it ratified and confirmed inviolable in as suer and substantiall maner and order as though the same had beene done or concluded appon by oure owne person with the consent of the whole counsaile.

And the same your doises we doe also promes to confirme by eny further instrumentes at all times when we shalbe thearunto required uppon your honor, which we will mainteyne unspoted.

And this with our instructions folowinge, wee thicke sufficient to you, beinge of yourselves wise men and of good experience in thiese cases :

1570-1.

## Instructions:

1.—You shall procure Tirriloghe Leonaghe to come to the Newry or to Dandalke, or as near the borders as you can. But if you cannot, we refer to your discretions to make choise of the place of meetinge as you shall thincke meetest; and evin so of the time and the allowance of suche persons as shalbe sent to taulke with you.

2.—You shall demaunde first what requestes hee makethe, what griefes he hathe to complaine of, either touchinge himself or his people and use yourselves so as thoughe this meetinge wear onely at his request and for his causes.

3.—Declare unto him oure disposicion to peace generally, and of our good will to peace with him, wheare it is and shalbe agreable to the quienes honor; what inconvenience comethe of warres, specially npon him when the army shalbe bent upon him.

fol. 284b.

4.—Mako knowen unto him in what reddines we have the whole garrison at this time abowte our person by the accesse of all the horsmen and footemen that wear in Mounster, whear thear is now no neede of them, with the provision of victualls and other necessaries, by the comings of the victualler, sufficiently furnished with money.

5.—Yon may put him in dispaire of all forraigne helpe, the quiene of Skottes beinge prisoner in England, the kinge thear maynetyrned by the quien, oure misteris power; Fraunce so wasted and weary of warres at home as they rather seeke friendship with our quiene, then eny way to annoy hir; Spaine vehemently afflicted with Moores, and otherwise in greate towardses of amity with us.

6.—All this notwithstandinge, wee are contented to abstaine from subduinge of him, till he may make his suite into England to the quienes majestie by suche agent or agentes as yon shall thincke to be convenient, whererein it belovethe you to have regard to the quienes honor, and so shall it behove him, if he expect any grace to come thereof.

7.—Duringe which abstinence of our parte we loke to have him bounde bothe by othe and pledge to keepe peace to all suche as of our parte formerly composed oncas we shall npon eny occasion proclaim eny of them for enimies, then he to doe his pleassure againste all such.

8.—And duringe the same time of abstinence we will use no hostilitie againste eny in the Northe bnt for non payment of debtes already orderid and jndged, or for hurtes that eny of them shall hereafter doe npon eny of the quienes good subjectes.

fol. 285.

9.—Yf he claime eny uriahtes hearetofore disclaimed by him you shall put him in remembrance of his othe upon the holy booke, solempnly swerne and touched, and his sonne in pledge npon lose of his life for performance of it, wheareof the quiene hathe bene advertised, and thearof we neither dare, can nor will dispenche with eny parte, hir highnes not beinge made privy to it.

10.—Remember to aledge unto him the possession that the quienes majesty hathe by the act of parliament of the whole countrey, and the charges already susteyned which may not be lost.

11.—That yon heare, ordre and determin all controversies betwixt sir Brian McPhelem and him, and the barons sonnes and him, sios the first truse taken by the deane, and the causes of all others that shalbe contented to depend npon the quienes majesties parte, callinge before you by virtue of this your commission all suche as yon shall thincke necessarie, either as parties or witnesses to testify the trouthe, in which

it is necessary that you give sufficient warninge of the time and place of your meetinge.

1570-1.

12.—And that you doe deliver your orders made in writinge to the parties betwixte whom the same is orderid, with streighte chardge in hir majesties name for performance thereof, as effectually as though it were done by ourselves, and as assuridly they shall answer the contempte at their perills.

13.—If he will make particion with the barons sonnes of landes in Tirone, to accepte the same till hir majesties pleassure be knowen for further confirmacion.

14.—Finallie: If you finde him conformable, embrace it at your discreacions, if not yett as longe time of trespase as you can and retourne in peix.

15.—That you demaund restitution of Lough Sidney and the men that were in the ward theareof, specially of the men and of the forte, also if you can, though you doe undertake that you will obtaine at our handes that the keepinge theareof shalbe graunted to Tirrilloghe Brasselloghe which shalbe performed if you so promes.

[CCXXV.]—Ordo concordie seu pacis facte et determinate inter commissarios regine majestatis, justiciarum Dowdal, et decanum Armachanum, auctoritate domini deputati, ex una parte et Terrentium Onele, principalem sue gentis et cognominis, ex altero parte, in campo dicti Terrentii, apud Dromgarra, xx<sup>o</sup> die Januarii, anno Domini 1570, et anno regine Elizabethæ xiii<sup>o</sup> :

[1.] Inprimis: Ordinatum est quod dictus Terrentius Onele, principalis sue gentis suique cognominis, observabit pacem generaliter omnibus Anglicanis subditis regine majestatis; et quod Odoill, Orelley, Bernardus, filius Phelmei Onele, Magnassa, Ohandlone, Filii baronis et Arthurus McDonill dependent super pacem domini deputati:

Et quod dictus Terrentius propria auctoritate nullum ex predictis invadat, sed si aliqua causa controversie inter eum et eos vel eorum aliquem oriri contingat, quod tunc querellam suam proponat coram domino deputato vel gubernatore pro tempore existenti, et dictus dominus deputatus vel gubernator mittat commissarios ad determinandam causam earum controversiarum. Si qui autem qui dependent super pacem domini deputati hujusmodi pacem violaverint, ordinatum est quod immediate tenebuntur marascallus, auctoritate domini deputati compellere partem restitueret damna sic illata unicuique quatuor animalibus in penam pro quolibet animali sic ablato:

Et similiter dictus Terrentius teneatur sic agere pro sua parte et omnibus sibi adherentibus: et hujusmodi forma pacis inviolabiliter observetur usque ad redditum nuntiorum dicti Terrentii a majestate regine quæ mittet eum certis petitionibus.<sup>1</sup>

[2.] Item: Ubi dictus Terrentius desideravit habere McGwyre, fol. 286. McGabooe et Colla McBrian super sua pace, ut urracbus,<sup>2</sup> usque ad redditum suorum nuntiorum a majestate regine ex eo quod dicti ad eum voluntarie pendente bello venerant prout secundum eam ex antiqua consuetudine debuerunt. Hoc penitus sibi per commissarios negatum

<sup>1</sup> In margin:—"Onele to performe this order untill his messenger shall retorne from her majestie."

<sup>2</sup> In Irish: *Urragh*,—sub-king.

1570-1.

fuit attamen pollicitum sibi fuit ad humilem suam petitionem ex diversis consideracionibus quod dominus deputatus vel gubernator pro tempore existens eos neque aliquem alium in boriali parte invadat usque ad redditum dictorum nuntiorum a majestate regine, nisi propter aliqua debita jam jadicata vel propter malefacta in futurum committenda.

Et quantum ad probacionem predictorum debitorum, ordinatum est quod plene probeatur eorum commissuris, et eis probatis quod commissarii certum tempus limitabunt infra quod pars condemnata debita solvat ante aliquam invasionem vel piguora.

Demum quantum ad malefacta in futurum punienda, ordinatum est quod comittitur offensa determinationi commissariorum et si pars culpabilis non solvat secundum decretum commissariorum, tunc licebit eam hostiliter prosequi.

fol. 286A.

[8.] Item: Ordinatum est quod ubi plura damna fuerunt commissa per subditos dicti Terrentii his qui dependebant super pacem domini deputati, et simili forma damna fuerunt illata subditis dicti Terrentii per filios baronis et alios dependentes super pace domini deputati, pendentibus judiciis factis per dictam decanum et alios nomine domini deputati, quod fiat plena restitutio in omnibus, prout ordinatum fuerit per commissarios.

[4.] Item: Ordinatum est quod in determinandis omnibus controversiis emergentibus vel insurgentibus duo discreti viri ex hominibus dicti Terrentii astabunt commissariis.

In quorum omnium et singulorum fidem et testimonium dictus Terrentius juravit adimplere premissa per sacra Dei evangelia, presentibus hiis qui sequuntur, videlicet, magistro justiciario Dowdall, domino decano Armachano, Terrentio filio Henrici Ynele, Terrentio filio Phelmei, Artburo filio Henrici, domino M<sup>c</sup>Gwire, domino M<sup>c</sup>Maghoune et Collatio M<sup>c</sup>Briene et aliis generosis nonnullis.

Hi omnes generosi quorum nomina hic subscribuntur, unacum suo uxore, solemniter jurarunt observare predictam pacem.

Ad humilem petitionem Terrentii Oneile, nos, dominus deputatus et regine majestatis consiliiarii manus nostras ad hanc concordiam seu pacem determinatam et conclusam, ut supra, apposuimus: et sigillum hujus regni privatum apponi fecimus.

Datum tercio die Martii, 1570[-71], et anno regiee vestre invictissime xlii<sup>o</sup>.

[1566.]  
fol. 287.

[CCXXVI.]—Hec indentura, facta xliiii<sup>o</sup> die Octobris, anno serenissime principis Elizabethæ, Dei gratia Angliæ Franciæ et Hiberniæ regine, fidei defensoris, etc. octavo [1566], inter honorabilem virum, dominum Henricum Sydney, ordinis garterii militem, presidentem consilii marchiarum Walliæ, deputatum suum generalem in Hibernia, unacum consilio ejusdem regni quorum nomina subscribuntur, parte ex una, et Donaldum Oconnor, vulgariter nuncupatum Oconnor Sligo, ex altera parte, testatur, etc. (as at p. 187).

1570-1.  
fol. 288.

[CCXXVII.]—An indenture betwixte the queneis majestie and Brian M<sup>c</sup>Cahir M<sup>c</sup>Art Cavanagh:

This indenture made betwixte the righte honorable sir Henry Sidney, knighte of the noble order of the garter, lorde president of the counsaile of Walles and lorde deputy generall of Ireland, for and in the behalf of the queneis moste excellent majestie of thone parte and Brian M<sup>c</sup>Cahir M<sup>c</sup>Art Cavanaghe of Ballyian, in the county of Wexford, gentleman, chiffe of his name and seipte called Slaughter Dermod lawdarage, for and

in the behaulf of himself and all the rest of the gentlemen and freeholders of the saide seipt in the baronies of Ballyian, St. Molinge and Clanhauricke and Fassaghessleabny, in the county aforessaide, and in the county of Cathirloghe, as authorised by the saide gentlemen and freeholders under this dedde and seale, of the other partie, wittnessethe :

That the saide Brian McCahir McArt Cavanaghe dn for himself and all the rest of the saide gentlemen and freeholders of the baronies and places aforessaide for them, their heires and assignes, covenant, promes, graunt, agree and condescend to and with the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy to surrender and give up in the quenes majesties moste honorable court of chauncery within this realme of Ireland, to the use of the quenes majestie, her heires and successors when he thearunto shalhe required, all suche mannors, castles, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions and all other hereditamentes that they and every of them have within the saide horrowes and places afressaide within the counties aforessaide, either in use or possession, and that the saide Briene McCahir and the rest aforessaide shall receive and take the same hacke by letteres patentes from her mejestie to have and to holde to them and their heire for ever, yeldinge and painge unto her mejesty, her heire and successors suche yearlie rentes services and reservacions as shalbe expressed mentioned and contained in the saide letteres patentes :

fol. 288b.

And the saide righte honorable the lorde depnty, for and in the behaulf of the quienes most excellent majesty, dothe promes and graunte to and with the saide Briane McCahir that the saide Brian and the saide gentlemen and freeholders, their heires and assignes shall not onelic have letteres patentes made unto them of the saide landes tenementes and hereditamentes accordinge as before is expressed but also shall from and after the date hearof be free end wholly discharged, acquitted and exonerated for ever of end from the bonoghte, accustomed to be paide oute of the saide baronies and places aforessaide and by the seipt aforeseide to the quienes galloglasses, and of all sessee, chardges, exactions and impositions of souldiors, horse, horsboy and all other maner ceeses, chardges, dewties and exactiuns whatsoever they be other then the rentes, reversions and chardges hereafter specifiede :

In consideration of the discharge of which bonoght and other chardges aforessaide the snide Brian McCahir, for and in the behaulf of himself and all the rest afressaide, have given and graunted like as hereby he dothe give and graunte to the saide righte honorable the lord depnty to the use of the quiens majestie, her heire and successors for ever one yearly rentchardge of fifty two markes of good and lawfull money of Ireland, payable at the feastes of St. Michael and Easter by even portions :

fol. 289.

The firste paiement to begyn at the feaste of Easter, which shalbe in the yeare of our lorde God a thousand fyve hunderid seervinty end two, and so yearly for ever at the severall feastes aforessaide, et her highnes exchequir within the saide realme of Irland, nr to the handes of the vice theasauror or generall receiver of the same realm for the time beinge.

And if it fortune the saide rent of fifty two markes to be behind in parte or in the whole by the space of sex monethes next after any of said feastes, that then it shalbe lawfull unto the saide righte honorable the lorde depnty or other governnr or gvernors of this realme for the time beinge to enter and distreine in all and singular the landes tenementes and hereditamentes within the saide countrie, baronies and places aforessaide, and the distresse so taken to deteine and kepe till the saide yearly rent be fully end wholly satisfied and paide.

1570-1.

fol. 289b.

And further the saide Brian McCahir dothe for him self and the rest aforesaide, their heirs and assignes covenant, promes and graunt to and with the saide right honorable the lorde deputy for and in the behaulf of the quienes majesty, her heirs and successors, not onely to bear yearlie for ever to all and generall roddes, hostinges, journees and risinge out of three horsmen six kearne, as they have bene accustomed, but also to pay and yeld yearly to the quienes majesty her heirs and successors for ever suche anacient rent, custom and dewties as they have usually yelded heartfore, that is to saie: xij markes lawfull mony of Ireland and thirtene bushels ottes, at suche tearmes, times, and places, as they have bene accustomed.

And the saide right honorable the lorde deputy dothe promes and graunt for and in the behaulf of the quienes most excellent majesty, that the said Brian McCahir and the rest of the gentlemen and freeholders aforesaide ne none of their landes tenementes and hereditamentes aforesaide ne no parte parcell or member thearof shall from hence forth be chardged, cessed, imposed or be contributory with the countie of Wexford or Cathirloghe in any maner cesse, chardge, exaction, risinge onte or otherwise, by any maner meane, but shalbe and remaine severid from them in the chardges aforesaide, any custom or use heartfore to the contrary notwithstanding.

fol. 290.

And the said right honorable the lord deputy, for and in the behaulf of the quienes moste excellent majestie dothe promes and graunt to and with the saide Brian McCahir and the rest of the gentlemen and freeholders of the baronies and places aforesaide, that if it fortune at any time hereafter any parte and parcell the landes, tenementes and hereditamentes chardgeable with the said yearly rent of fifty two markes to be evicted, recoverid and taken out of the handes and possession of the said Brian or any of the rest of the gentlemen and freeholders of the places aforesaid by due order and ceremony of the quienes majesties lawes, that then and for so muche of the yearlie rent chardge of fifty two markes as the same landes tenementes and hereditamentes was chardged with to be defaultked and slowid in the saide yearly rent chardge of fifty two markes, any thinge here in conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

In wittnes wheareof to this parte of this endentur remaininge in the custody of the said Brian McCahir for him and the rest aforesaide, the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy, for and in the behaulf of the quienes moste excellent majesty have hearnato putt his seale, the x<sup>ra</sup> of Marche, in anno 1570[-71] and in the thirteenth year of the reigne of our soveraigne lady Elizabeth, by the grace of God quiene of England Fraunce and Ireland, defender of the faith, etc.—  
H. Sydney.<sup>1</sup>

fol. 300.

[CCXXVIII].—At Drogheda, the third of June 1567, anno regni regine Elizabeth nono :

H. Sydney.

It is concluded by us, the lorde deputy, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names are herenato subscribed, the rest beeing upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in the service of her majesty absent :

That for the service of her highness, and quyet and deffence of this realme, and of her majesties subjectes of the same, there shall be a

<sup>1</sup> FF. 290b to 290d, inclusive, are blank.

generall hastyng proclaymed after the olde custome, by wrytt, for six weekes, at the rate of three plowland to a carte, the same to begynne the first of Julye next, to come, and to assemble the same day at Rose beeth, nigh to Dondalke, with also the rysynge owt of the contrey requysite to same.

G. Kyldaro.—H. Midensis.—R. Trimletiston.—Crystofer Howthe.—T. Lonithe.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—Warhame Sentleger.—W. Fytzwylliams.—Henry Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.<sup>1</sup>

[CCXXIX.]—At Dublyn, the 9<sup>th</sup> of Jannary, 1567[-8].

fol. 307b.

Robert Weston.—W. Fytzwylliams.—Wheare sir Christofer Nugent, knight, lorde baron of Delvyn, is by her majesties letteres patentis authorised to followe pursue and prosecute the proclaymed rebelles, the Omores, sonnes to Ferras MacRosse, and to have under his leading for that purpose from the xxith of October last past, one hondreth and fyfye kerne, tenue horsmen and fyfye boyes in holding, and to have the daylie allowunce or entreteymment of twoo pence, Yrish, by the day for evry kerne, and six pence, Yrish, for every of those horsemen :

1567-8.

It is nowe concluded by us, the lords justices, the lords spirituall and temporall of this realme, and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names are hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses, and otherwise in the service of her majesty absent :

That for the service of her highnes and the quyet, deffence of this realme, and of her majesties good subjectes in the same, that the saide holding shall have contynuance tyll the first day of Marche, next ensueing, and the said baron from the said xxith of October tyll the same first of Marche, for the aforesaid number of kerne and horsemen, to have the daillie allowance or interteymment as before is expressed, which, according the rates aforesaid, amouneth in the whole to cxxxxviii<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> tenne shillinges, Yrish, and do conclude the same shalbe contributed and cessed on the severall countyes of Dublyn, Meth, Westmeth, Kildare and Lowth, ratabely, according the extent of the plowlandes in the same, after the rate of six shillings, seven pence upon every plowland, in maner folowing :

The countie of Dublyn	-	-	120 plowland	39 li. 10s.
The countie of Meth	-	-	240 "	79 " —
Westmeth	-	-	120 "	39 " —
Kildare	-	-	120 "	39 " —
Lowthe	-	-	120 "	39 " —

And this cesse or contribution to be furthwith cessed and levyed, and the baron to be answered and satisfied thereof by the last of this present monthe :

(Provyded that suche baronyes in ecche of the said counties whereon the said kerne or horsmen in the pursewe aforesaid have taken already or shall take any meate or drynke according the instruccions annexed to the said barons letteres patentis aforesaid shall be exonerated and exempted from such porcion of this cesse or contribution as ratabely is due to be defalked according the said instruccions for ecche moneth whilst so they have taken or shall take any meate or drynk upon any the said baronyes during the tyme of this holding.)<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> ff. 300b to 307a, inclusive, are blank.

<sup>2</sup> The portion within parenthesis is struck out in the MS.

[1567-8.]  
fol. 308.

Postscripta: The said authoritie and purswite against the said rebelles was first concluded and agreed on by the lorde deputye and dyverse others the lordes and others of her majesties counsell, to be graunted to the said baron of Delvyn. And in respect the ending of that bolding was not then concluded on, therefore the same is by us concluded on as aforesaid.

Adam Dublin.—Christofer Delvyn.—Francis Agarde.

fol. 308b.

[CCXXX.]—At St. Sepulebres, the first of Marche, 1567[-8]:

Robert Weston.—W. Fytxwylliams.—It is concluded and agreed by us, the lords justices, the nobilitie and counsell, whose names are hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in her majesties service absent:

For that according her majesties expresse pleasure hither signified, especiall service is to be doune in the north partes of this realme, and that it were fitt some carriages were proporcioned for the better furnishing of the number of a cc. horsemen and a cc. fotemen, to be drawn downe thither herehence for service aforesaid, for their necessities and victels during this roonde or journey; as well as for the better supplying by lande the present wantes of victelles wanting to her majesties garrisons which there already be residing and remayning:

That therefore a cesse of twoo hondreth garrans, in the whole, shall be presently cessed, taken upp, and reyled ratably on the plowlandes cessable and not heeng free or wast within the counties of Dablyn, Methe, Westmeth, Kildare, and Lowthe, and one leader to every twoo garrans, and one monethes vittell for every leader, to be in a redynes for service and to be brought at such day and place as we, the lordes justices, shall appoynt, which cesse is the rather nowe graunted of benevolent will to further the urgentnesse which her majesties service requirith at this tyme, and yet the contrey chardged with no greater proporcion by this cesse, in respect the same mought be the less hardenowse with suche a fewe number of garrans to excheuwe the hinderance of their sowing, which mought etherwise, by a greater number to have been cessed, have arrysen and growen the more hinderfull in this tyme of the yere.

Postscripta: For that Westmeth hath wonted to pay their cariages in mony, it is agreed they shall be at choyse whether they will bye garrans or send garrans, this cesse notwithstanding, for this present necessitye.

Adam Dublin.—R. Trimletiston.—Christofer Delvyn.—H. Midensis.—H. Draycott.—Robert Dyllon.—Francis Agarde.—Thomas Cusake.

fol. 309.

[CCXXXI.]—At St. Sepulchres, the xxth of May, 1568, anno regni regine Elizabeth decimo:

[1568.]

Robert Weston.—It is concluded by us, the lordes justices, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme, and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names are hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in the service of her majesty, absent:

That for the service of her highness and the quyettt and defence of this realme, and of her majesties subjects of the same; and namely against such Skottes as are doubted to arryve to the disturbance of this realme, theare shalbe a generall hostyng proclaymed after the olde custome, by writt, for six weekes, at the rate of three plowland to a carta, the same to begynne within tenne dayes warning, at suche day and place



after this hostyng proclaymed, as shall be lyking to the said lordes justices or other governor for tyme beeing to assigne, with also the rising out of the country requisite to the same :

[1568.]

Our meaning is, that if the warr in the north or the coming of the Skottes urge not this hosting, that then it shall not be converted into money to any other uses.

T. Armachanus.<sup>1</sup>—Adam Dublin.—H. Midensis.—Roland Baltynglas.—Thomas Cusake.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CCXXII].—The copie of a lettere sent to the lordes of her majesties most honorable counsell for the erection of a scole at Galway :

fol. 309b.

[1569.]

It may please your lordeshippes : I have of late received a petition from the whole inhabitantes of Galway, and chiefly in the name of one Dominicke Linche, a principall marchant of that towne, declaring an earnest desire in them for fondation of a free scole there to be builded at the charges altogether of the said Dominicke, who offereth also to endow the master with certain perpetuities and enheritances for the better maintenance and continuance of this his godly purpose.

But forasmuche as he is not of suche grownded welthe as therhy without his utter empoverishinge he is hable to performe of himself bothe the buildinge and the exhibicion to the scolemaister, his sute stretcheth thus farre that it might please the queenes most excellent majestie to endowe the schole for ever with the inheritaunce of her parte of the parsonage of Galway, beeing surveihed at viii. xlii. and viii. per annum and with the scite of a ruined howse called Erlestone, surveed at lii. per annum, which is alledged to be a place of most aptnes and comoditie for the buildinge of the same :

The greates honestie of the petitioner, together with the rarenes of his request, declaringe so vertuous a disposition and zeale to his native soile as no man within this realme ever attempted, hath made me looke into the demaundes and diligentlie to enquire the estate of that which he beseecheth of her highnes, and finde that the parsonage is divided into viii. partes, whereof fyve partes are impropriated to a colledge of prestes in Galway, the other thre partes are percell of her highnes revenue, lett in lease for manie yeares yet to come, after the rate of viii. xlii. viii. d., as aforesaid, and will not, as I am informed, excede that value if the same lease for yeeres were presentlie determined :

The howse which he requireth, is also of no greater rent then is before alledged beinge sometime parcell of the inheritaunce of the erle of Clanricarde. And like as the value of the thinge desired, without the which the worke intended cannot be performed, is so small as with respect to the common comoditie and utilitie that shall growe of it it is not to be greatlie esteemed :

So consideringe that he and the inhabitants are contented that the schole shall take erection from her majestie, and her highnes and her successors to have the nominacion of the scholemaister, the honor of the godly foundation, especially in this rude and fol. 310. barbarowse countrie, may be a sufficient purchase to her highnes to alienate from her self so small a revenew likely to conferre unto her hereafter an infinite number of lerned honest and dewtifull subiectes of all sortes.

<sup>1</sup> Thomas Lancaster, successor to Adam Loftus in the see of Armagh.

[1569.]

Sure, my lordes, the greate wante of civiltie, especiallie in those partes where this towne is planted and in whose walles is contained all the dew subjection of the province of Conaught, is a cawse that might move your lordeshippes to a comiseracion of this estate and to compell yon to use mediation to the queenes majestie for her charite to be extended to so good and Godlie a pourpose, wherhy also religion shold be greatly advanced, for through the lacke thereof I see the discommoditie growinge by the careles education of the nobilitie and gentlemen of those partes where even thei of the best howses, the brothers of the erle of Charicarde, yon, and one of his uncles and he a bysshop,<sup>1</sup> can neither speake nor understande in maner any thiuge of ther princes language, which language by the old statutes of Galwey<sup>2</sup> everie man ought to lerne and must speake before he can be admitted to any office within ther corporation.

What marvell is it then that where there is nether religion, lerninge, understandinge, nor civiltie, ther want also dew obedience and conformitie to the lawes. All which by this meanes may take encrease, if it please her most excellent majestie to become, with this small charge, the founder and beginner of this well intended enterprise, the honor wherof shalbe as perpetuall as the worke, and the commoditie greete to her people but most to her excellencie that of barbarous uncivill and undewtiffull men shall reigne over a number of lerned dewtiffull and reformed subjectes hereafter:

fol. 310b.

And this I thoughte my parte to communicate to your lordeshippes, desiringe that this private sute for a common benefite may receive your comendacions to the queenes most excellent majestie and that I may have answeere of her highnes resolucion herein. And so I humble take my leave. At Dublin, the xx<sup>th</sup> of May 1569.

To my singular good lordes and others of her majesties most honorable privy counsaill on hir highnes person attendant.<sup>3</sup>

fol. 311.

[CCXXXIII.]—The copie of a lettere from the bishopp and chapter of Fernes touchinge theire collegiall residence at Fernes, dated at Dromcormocke, the vii<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1570:

1570.

Our dntie remembered unto your honorable lordeshippe, advertisinge the same, that whereas wee received your lordeshippes letteres at Wexforde, willinge us the bishippe, deane and chapter of Fearnese, to conferr together, for an absolnte answer in writinge subscribed with our handes, as concerninge our collegiall residence at Rosse, accordinge a concordatum in tyme paste taken in that behaiffe by consent of a fewe of the chapitre of Fearnese our predecessours:

Whereunto wee answered, that the said concordatum is insufficient and never tooke effect, inasmoche as Rosse is ferr distant from the more parte of our livinges and prebendes; further for that there were no edifices nor mansion places fit for any canonical residence, and further that our said predecessours nor our selves, coulde not justly forsake nor remove from the cathedrall church of Fearnese, whereunto wee, whose names are hereunto subscrybed, will sticke whyle wee live, and have agreed, for buildinge and repaireinge the same to our grente chardges,

<sup>1</sup> Roland de Bergh, bishop of Clonfert.

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "A lawe in Galwey." See Tenth Report of Royal Commission on Historical Manuscripts, Appendix V., 1885.

<sup>3</sup> See Calendar of State Papers, Ireland, London: 1860, p. 302.

and meane to bring the sama to soche plight to the uttermoste of our powers and habilitie, whereby wee may be there resident according our firste institution and creacion for the behofe commoditie and greate comforte of all our countrey and diocese, albeit wee received sundrie letteres from divers governours for dwelling at Rosse and at Weixforde, which wee coulde not lawfully doe, contrarie to our foresaid institution :

1670.

Beschiog your honour to accept this our answere and to further this fol. 311b.  
our Godlie purpose accordinge your accustomed goodnes to whom wee wishe all increase of helth, welth and felicitie ffrom etc.

Your lordeshippes humble suppliantes :

John<sup>1</sup> Fernis.—Walter Keting, chaucellor of Fernes.—William Devrons, threasurer of Fearnas.—Robert Chevers, of Killange.—Sir James Laffane, prebendarie de Whitchyrelhe.—W. Devrons, prebeodary of Tamonde.—Richard Sinot, prebeodary of Edcmen.—Stephen Hay, prebendary of Towme.—Nicholas Whitty, prebendarie of Clone.—Sir Morishe Oudrehe, prebeodarie of Crospatrike.

To the right honorable and our singuler good lorde the lorde deputie of Irelande.

[CCXXXIV.]—At Dublin, the first day of Juoe, anno 1569 :

fol. 312.

H. Sydoey.

It is condiscended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of the queenes majesties counsell of the same, whose names be here unto subscribed, assembled at Dnblin, the daie and yeare above written, the rest beinge absent upon necessarie causes or employed otherwaies :

[1569.]

That for sonderie earnest respectes for the furtherance of her majesties service and more securitie of this realme, the terror and reducioge of rebels onto dew subjection and obedience, that there shalbe a generall hostinge proclaimed by writt, after the anacient custome, for alixe weekes, after the rate of three plowlandes to a carte :

The same to assemble att Ratheskeaghe, the xv<sup>th</sup> day of Julia next to come, or at snche day proroged after that day, as by farther pelamation set forthe by us the said lorde deputie and counsaill, shalbe assigned :

The same generall hostinge to be levied, divided, furnished, appointed and sorted as by scedules in that behalf directed to the sheriffes of the severall counties and cessors of the several baronies within everie shire shalbe prescribed :

Robert Weston, caoc.—T. Armehanns.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Belynglas.—H. Midensis.—R. Trimletistoo.—T. Louthe.—Ed. Fytoe.—W. Fytrwylliams.—H. Dryecott.—Thomas Cusake.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—Joho Chaloner.—N. White.

[CCXXXV.]—At Christes church<sup>2</sup>, the v<sup>th</sup> of Junne, 1569, anno fol. 312b.  
regoi regine Elizabeth undecimo :

Memorandum : That the v<sup>th</sup> of June, beinge Trinitie Sondag, Michael Bee, then maior of the cite of Dublin, was committed to her majesties castell there, for his disobedience and arrogant contempt of a

<sup>1</sup> John Devereux, bishop of Ferns, 1566–1578.

<sup>2</sup> Dublin.

[1569.] commasundement<sup>1</sup> addressed unto him from the lorde deputie, and ordered and adjudged to pay so manie peckes of corne as by his meanes and wilfulnes in resistinge and disobeinge of the said lorde deputies commasundement shulde be sufficientlie and dewlie proved the garrison was appointed and unfurnished of :

And, moreover, a fine of ooe hundrethe pounde, current money of this realme, to be levied of his goodes and cattels to the queenes majesties use was imposed upon him for that his contempt :

And upon the vii<sup>th</sup> day of the said monethe then next followinge, the counsell beinge assembled at the castell of Dublin, the maior submitted himself upon his knees to the said lorde deputie and the whole hoorde, humble acknowleginge and confessinge his fault and disobedience :

Where upon and likewise at the earnest sute and petition of the recorder, aldermen, and the rest of the cobretherne of the saide cite, beinge likewise upon ther knees, and the rather to gratifie the whole corporacion in restoringe unto them againe ther hedde and chief officer it was thought good the said maior shulde be enlarged : and sett at libertie.

fol. 313.

[CCXXXVI.-1.]—At the castle of Dublin, the xvi<sup>th</sup> of June, 1569 :

It was condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputy, the nobilitie and others of her majesties privie counsell, whose names be herennto subscribed, the rest being absent upon necessary causes or employed otherwise in her majesties service :

That sir Edmund Butler, Edward Butler and Piers Butler, brethren unto the erle of Ormonde, should, for their disloyaltie and disobedience, contemptuously refusing to come in to the lorde deputie and counsell and to answers to justice, that for the cause abovesaid and for divers other haynous offences by them committed, shold therefore, except they doo come in and make their personall apparaunce before the lorde deputie or, in his absence, before the lorde chancelor, within xiii<sup>th</sup> dayes next after the publication of a proclamacion (bering date at Dublin the sixtene day of June, 1569, et aano regni regine Elizabeth, etc. undecimo, that they be from thencefourth)<sup>2</sup> denounced and published as rebelles and traitors unto the queenes most excellent majestie :

And that all persons of what degree, nation or condicion soever be or they were that after the dayes before lymitted shold be a follower, an aider an assister, abetter, a relever or maintayner of the same rebelles or any of them or that shall give them meat, drincke, lodging or any snecor, shalbe reputed and taken as outlawes, rebelles and traytors, and suffer such penaltie, punishment and correction with such forfeitures of lives landes and goodes as by the lawes of this realme is dew to all rebelles felons and traitors.

Robert Weston, cano.—G. Kyldare.—H. Midensis.—T. Louthe.—W. Fytzwilliams.—P. Carew.—Ed. Fyton.—John Plunket.—Thomas Cusake.—N. Bagenall.—Robert Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—N. White.—John Chaloner.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In margin : " Maior of Dublyn prisoner in the castle for disobeying the lord deputies commasundement."

<sup>2</sup> The passage within parenthesis is from transcript of the order on fol. 314 of the MS.

<sup>3</sup> Fol. 313b. is blank.

[CCXXVI-2].—At the castle of Dublin, the xvi<sup>th</sup> of June, 1569: [1569.]  
[Transcript of preceding order, but without signatures.] fol. 814.

[CCXXVII].—Memorandum: That the xv<sup>th</sup> day of November, fol. 314b.  
1570, I, Edmunde Molyneux, clerke of the counsaill of this state, delivered to the handes of John Thickepenny, her majesties surveour of her victuals for the province of Mounster, two writtes and to every of the said writtes annexed two severall actes, to be delivered to the maiors of the cities of Cork and Waterforde, to be there proclaimed:

The one intituled the acte for the attaindor of suche as he or shalbe edicted of highe treason or petie treason committed or to be committed from the first of Aprill, 1569, unto the first of Aprill, 1571, if thei shall not yelde ther hodies, etc.

The other, an acte authorisinge the governour for the time beinge, hy advise of the most parte of the pryvee counsaill and upon her majesties plesure signified by instruction or lett:re to graunte letteres patentes to the Irissherie and degenerated men of Englishe name of ther landes, etc., yeldinge to her majestie her heires and successors certaine reservations, etc.

The which severall actes the said John Thickepenny confesse the himself to have received the day and yeare first above written:

By me, John Thickepenny.

Memorandum: That xx<sup>th</sup> day of November, 1570, I, the above named Edmunde Molyneux, delivered to the handes of Richard Arthure her majesties writte, addressed to the maior of Limericke for the proclaiminge of two actes, to the said writt annexed, videlicet, the acte intituled the acte for the attaindor, etc. The other an acte authorisinge the governour to graunte letteres patentes to the Irissherie and degenerate men of Englishe name of thor landes, etc., yeldinge to her majestie, her heires and successors certain reservations, etc.

The which severall actes the said Richarde Arthure confesse the himselfe to have received the day and yeare first above written:

Rychard Arthur.

Memorandum: That the day last above written I, the above named Edmunde Molyneux, delivered to the handes of Edwarde White a like writte, where unto the said two actes before mencioned were annexed, addressed to the maior of Galway:

The which severall actes the said Edwarde White confesse the himself to have received the day and yeare first above written.

Edwarde Whyte.

[CCXXXVIII-1].—At the castell of Dublin, the xxv<sup>th</sup> of June, 1569. fol. 315.  
H. Sydney.

It was condescended, concluded and agreed by the lorde deputie, the nobilitie and others of her majesties counsell assembled, whose names be hereunto subscribed, the rest beinge absent in her majesties service or otherwise in necessarie affaires employed:

That it shalbe lawfull to the lorde deputie, for the more spedie repressinge of suche rebellion as is presentie in Mounster and in divers other places within this realme to encrease her majesties garrison, either of horsmen, footemen or kerne of suche number and as manie as to him shall seeme mete and convenient; the same to remaine as parcell of her majesties garrison, until her majesties pleasure be knownen:

And to have suche wages, enterteignement and allowance as other of her majesties garrison have, videlicet, for everie harquebussier on horse-

[1569.]

backe xiiij. per diem; for everie lance, ixij. per diem, for everie foteman, harquebussier or archer, viij. per diem, and for every kerne, iij. per diem, provided alwaies that everie suche souldior so hired to be entered into the clerke of the checkes hooke as well for his entrie as for his discharge :

And also it was farther agreed that it shalbe lawfull for suche commissaries as the lorde deputie shall from time to time appoint to take upp and presse any suche person or persons as to them shall seme mete to be employed in her majesties service, provided that the said commissaries shall not take up or presse any suche person or persons as be allredie in enterteignement with any nobleman, or gentelman nor suche as be their howshold servantes.

Robert Weston, cano.—G. Kyldare.—Christofer Delvyn.—R. Trimletiston.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Ed. Fyton.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—N. Bagenall.—Francis Agarde.—N. White.

fol. 316.

[CCXXXVIII-2].—Copy of preceding.

fol. 316b.

[CCXXXIX.].—After our hartie comendacions :

Where our verie good lorde, the lorde Mountjoye, had the last parliament here an acte passed in the same for confirmation of the queenes majesties graunte made unto him by her highnes letteres patentes for the serchinge, digginge, findinge and makinge of allam and coppas, a matter never attempted here in this realme :

Forasmuche as her majestie is pleased to gratifie him also in respecte of his greate charge alredie herein susteined with the like acte of parliament to be passed therein her highnes realme of Irelande, we have thought good for that purpose to sende you herewith not onlie the autentike copie of the saide acte but also a booke redie drawn by advice of lerned counsell here :

And shall therfore desire and pray you to conferre in that matter with her majesties counsaill and suche others as for this cause shalbe requisite ; and to use suche expedicion for the better accomplishment hereof as the booke beinge perfected and the greate seale of that realme annexed thereunto, the same may be spedelie returned hitber, to the ende her majestie may ratifie and allowe of it here as in other actes her highnes is accustomed.

And thus we bid yon hartelie well to fare :

From Westmonester, the xxviiiij. of June, 1569.

fol. 317.

[CCXL.].—At Dublin castell, the last of June, 1569.

H. Sydney.

It is concluded by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, whose names be hereunto subscribed, the rest beinge absent upon occasion of her majesties service or otherwaies necessarilie employed :

That for the more spedie repressinge of suche rebellion as is presentlie in Moanster a contribution or cesse shulde be made of befes to be divided upon the shires as hereafter followethe, videlicet :

First : Of the countie of Dublin, xliiij. biefes.

Methe, - - - - lxxx. "

Westmethe, - - - - xliij. "

Kildare, - - - - xliij. "

Loud,<sup>1</sup> - - - - xl. "

W. Fytzwilliams.—Jo. Plunket.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—Thomas Cusake.—John Chaloner.

<sup>1</sup> Louth.

[CCXLI.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

1570.

We greet you well: Where John Lie, the younger, of Ballinlin, in the countie Kildare, gentilman, our interpretor, hath bene a long sutor unto us for a fredome of one hunderethe acres of his lande beloninge to Ballinlin, nñresaid, in consideracion of the greates wast of a parcell of his lande destroyed by meane of a bridge late erected and builded upon his grownde for the comen benefite of all travelers passinge to and froo the river of Blackewater, or otherwise the said bridge to be put from thence :

Whereupon we, upon the viewe thereof, knowinge the greates discommedite that shulde come to all travelours by the removinge of the same :

And withall thinkinge the said Lies demaunde, as aforesaid, overmuch, in respect of that hinderance, have condiscended and agreed by tenor hereof that the said Jhon Lie shall have the fredome of fortie acres of his lande in the towne and fildes of Clonnghe, from henceforthe continewallie, with condicion that the said bridge belunge made but of timber, wattell and gravell, nedinge daily reparacion, shalbe by the said Lie, yerely from henceforthe, in consideracion of the said fredome duely maintayned and keptt upe upon his proper costes and charges :

Willinge and comaundinge the sheriffes, cessors and other her majesties officers from time to time beinge, even so, to permitt and suffer the said xl acres free to remaine from all cesses and impositions, as for the contrarie doinge you and everie of you will answer at your perills.

Yeoven at Laighlia, the xviith of May, 1570.

To all sheriffes, cessors and other her majesties officers from time to time within the countie of Kildare and to everie of them to whom it shall or may apperteigne.

[CCXLII.]—At Dublin castell, the xi<sup>th</sup> of October, 1569 :fol. 31<sup>r</sup>.

II. Sydney.

[1569.]

It is condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme, and the rest of the queenes majesties counsell of the same, whose names he here unto subscribed, assembled at the castell of Dublin, the day and yeare above written, the rest beinge absent upon necessarie causes or employed otherwaies in her majesties service :

That for sanderie earnest respectes, the advancement of the presente service, and securite of the realme, the terror and the reducinge of the rebels unto dew subjection and obedience, and for the more spedie repressinge and appeasinge of the presente troubles and sturres, that ther shalbe a generall hostinge proclaimed by writt, after the auient custome, for one and twentie daies, after the rate of three plowlande to a carte. The same to assemble at the Newrie, the xxii<sup>th</sup> of this presente [monthe] or at suche daie proroged after that day as by further proclamacion sett forth by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, shalbe assigned :

The same generall hostinge to be levied, devided, furnished, appointed and sorted as by scedules in that behalf directed to the sheriffes of the severall counties and cessors of the severall harronies within every shire shalbe prescribed.

Robert Weston, counc.—James Cassellensis.—H. Midensis.—Adam Dublin.—G. Kyldare.—R. Darensis.—W. Fitzwylliams.—Jo. Plunket.

[1569.]

—Thomas Cusake.—H. Draycott.—P. Carew.—Christopher Delvyn.—  
Francis Agard.—R. Trimletiston.—John Chaloner.

fol. 318b.

This generall hostinge was afterwarde by the lorde deputie and counsell, for certeine earnest respectes proroged, and the assemblee and settinge forth of the said hostinge deferred unto suche further tyme and place as shuld afterwarde he signified by letteres from the said lorde deputie unto the sheriffes of the counties when and where the said assemblee and settinge forth to the hostinge shuld be: And then the countrie to be in arredines within ten daies warninge from tyme to tyme to advance and sett forward to the said generall hostinge as ther perills. This order and agreement was solempnie published by proclamacion, the xvi<sup>th</sup> of October, 1569.

fol. 319.

[CCXLIII].—At the castell of Dublin, the xi<sup>th</sup> of October, 1569 :

Whereas Thomas Stucley, esquier, beinge the sixt day of June last past, accused before us the lorde deputie and counsaill, here assembled, aswell of felonie as highe treason towchinge the queenes majesties most roiall person, was by order of this borde forthwith committed to close prison, within the castell of Dublin :

And now, havinge remaiued and continewed prisonner there for the space of xviii weekes to abide his triall, hathe not in the meane time either by his accuser or any other man bene detected of any matter arreignable or any other cawse, whereby he might have further triall, as by the judges and the rest of her majesties lerned counsaill of this realme we be enformed, to whom we referred the heringe, examininge discussinge and judginge of the matter.

Forasmuche as the said Thomas Stucley hathe made sundrie times humble sute and petition unto us for that there is no matter fownde to charge him withall, whereby he ought to be detained any longer in prison :

And also for that duringe the time of his imprisonment and by occasion thereof, as he alledgethe he hathe bene robbed and spoiled by the rebells and traitours, sir Edmunde Butler and Piers, his brother, with ther complices, and lost by them all his goodes and cattells, his tenantes are fledde and runne away, his growndes lie wast and unmannred :

It is therfore condissended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsaill, whose names be here unto subscribed, that the said Thomas Stucley, shalbe enlarged and sett at libertie conditionallie, that is to say : that he the said Thomas Stucley, with sufficient suerties with him, shall first enter into good and sufficient bonde of recognisance of five hundereth pounde, currant money of England, before the lorde chauncellor, for his forthcominge and personall apparence at any time within xx<sup>th</sup> daies after notice geven unto him or any one of his suerties, either by or from the lorde deputie or in his absence from the lorde chauncellor and counsaill, betwixt this and the last day of Hillarie terme next ensuinge, to answer any matter of accusation that may be appoynted or laied against him :

And in the meane time if no further matter he objected and laied against him betwixt this and the said last day of Hillarie terme before specified, then presentinge him selfe before us, the lorde deputie, or in our absence, the lorde chauncellor and counsaill his bonde to be cancelled and he fullie discharged and sett at libertie.



[CCXLIV.]—An entrie made of a protection graunted to sir [1569.]  
 Edmunde Butler, knight, and his bretherne, Edwards and fol. 320.  
 Piers Butler, by the erle of Ormonde, beringe date the iide  
 of September, 1569 :

Where it pleased the lorde deputie to geve me full power and auctorite to parle<sup>1</sup> and enter into aay speche or communication as well with any of my bretherne, as also with aay other that have or dothe depende appon them, or that have heae coaversant with them, and to graunt to them or any of them protections to come to come to his lordeship, and to remaiae with him and saulfelie to retorne from him which his lordeship promised to holde firme and to ratifie as if the same protections were under his owne grannt directelie passed to the severall parties :

I thought good for quietinge of the countrie, upon the humble submission and petition of my bretherne sir Edmunde Butler, Edwards Butler and Piers Butler, and all others ther compaie and retinewe made to the queenes majestie upon their cominge to me, to granate unto them and everie of them the queenes majesties protection to goe to my lorde deputie, remaiae with him, and saulfelie to retorne from him :

Willinge and commaunding in the queenes majesties name all and singuler her majesties subjectes, officers and ministers, to suffer and permitt the said sir Edmunde, Edwards and Piers and all and everie other that hathe or dothe depende upon them, or that hathe bene coaversant with them, frelie to passe and repasse to and fro accordiunglic, and in all respectes to deale with them as with lawfull subjectes, without doinge or procureiage aay hurte to them or any of them in their bodies, goodes or otherwise in their jouraey towards my lorde deputie, while thei shall remaiae with him, and also till thei be saulfelie returned from his lordeshippe :

In witness whereof I have here unto subscribed my same the seconde day of September, 1569.—Thomas Ormonde, Oss[ory].

The erle of Ormonde and Osserye, lorde highe thresurer of fol. 3205.  
 Irelaede, hath undertaken for the furthecomying of his two bretherne, sir Edmunde Buttler and Piers Buttler, for that aighte and to bring them present there afore the seid lorde deputie and counsell the nexte daye folowing.

xx<sup>mo</sup> die Octobris, 1569, at Dublia castell, in the preseece of the lorde deputy and the reste of the counsell.

[CCXLV.]—By the queene. fol. 321.

Right trustie and welbeloved, we greete you well : We have received letteres from our cosen, the erle of Ormonde, conteiniage the maner of his proceedings from the time of his last arrivall in Irelaede untill the time he tooke his journey to Limericke, with his two unworthie bretherne : And whatsoever may be conceived of our acceptacion we wolde have you assured that in suche matters of weight apperteing to governement we doe not without good deliberacion either resolve with our selfes or aotifie any thinge to others, but as may stande with our honor and service, and with the credit of suche as we employ in our service, whereof you are the principall for that our lande :

And therefore we have accordiunglie writen to oar cosen the erle, as he may finde plainlie our good acceptacion of his faithfulness towards us and our crowne, whereof indeede we never fownde cawse to doubt :

<sup>1</sup> Parley.

[1569.]

And, on the other parte, he may as plainlie see our mislikinge not onlie of his bretherne for ther rebellion, but also of the pretences and allegacions of ther disorders, which thei wold have us to thinke to have proceded upon some occasion of your harde dealinge towards them and otherwise wherein as we meane oever to belive the inferiors, beinge offendours, against ther governors, so yet for our satisfaccion we require you to advertise us of the trew circumstances of suche matters as thei alledge for ther excuse :

fol. 321b.

And as for the erle himself we thinke it goode that by your freddie usage of him, as may stande with our service, he may be encouraged to procede in the same. And if he shall for that purpose open to you any overture wherein you may finde it probable that his credit may profit our service in subduinge or stainge of the rebellions there or suche like, then you may doe well to committ trust to him so his dolages may allwaies take ther authoritie from you, for otherwise whilst you governe there we meane not that any persoo of any estate shall entremeddell with any matter of state, but thot the same shalbe delivered and allowed by your self :

And considering this greete trust, you see we repose in you, we doubt not but you will more circumspectlie use it, and especiallie to the good usage of the said erle, wherby our service may take profit :

And so we have no other thinge at this tyme to writ, beioge fullie occupied in other matters, whereof we knowe you are and wilbe sorie to here ; but by Goddes goodnes we doubt not but the successe of them wilbe to our honor and quietnes :

Yeozen under our signet at our castell of Winsore, the xv<sup>th</sup> of October, 1569, in the eleventh yeare of our raigne.

To our right trustie and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knight of our order of our garter, and our deputie in our realme of Irelande.

fol. 322.

[CCXLVI].—At the castell of Dublin, the xxi<sup>th</sup> of October, 1569, and the xi<sup>th</sup> yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne :

H. Sydney.

Where sir Edmund Butler, knight, and Pierce Butler, appiered before us, the lorde deputie and counsaill, in her majesties castell of Dublin, the xviii<sup>th</sup> daie of October, and after some speches uttered concerninge the basious treasons and horrible deedes by them committed, it was required of them whether thei wolde submitt themselves to the grace and mercie of our soveraigne ladie the queenes most excellent majestie : either of them answered for them self, and said that thei wolde stande to a protection to them graunted by the erle, their brother, who was thereunto anuthorised by the right honorable the lorde deputie, which their protection bare date the seconde daie of September last, and in effect was, that, in consideration of ther submission to the queenes majestie, thei shuld come to the lorde deputie, remaine with him, and departe from him saffelle.

Against which their protection was objected by her majesties krood counsell, heinge commaunded so to doe :

First : Inasmuche as thei were received to protection in consideration of their submission, and that thei now relied on their protection and refused to submitt themselves, that therefore the protection was dissolved and no longer of force :

\* Secondlie : It appeareth that ther protectioo was to them graunted the ii<sup>d</sup> day of September to come to the lorde deputie, to remaine with

him, and to departe from him saffellie, and so thei protected in no parte but while thei were cominge to the lorde deputie, remaininge with him, and in the departure from him :

[1569.]

Nevertheless, upon theire protection to them graunted thei came to the erle, and after the erle came to the lorde deputie, to his campe nere Limericke; and the saide sir Edmund and Pierce returned and staid from him, and continewed in the counties of Kilkenny, Waterforde and Tipperarie till this theire present repaire, by reason of severall letteres of commandement sent by my lorde deputie to the said erle to the cite of Waterforde, to bringe them saffellie without sufferinge them to escape by lande or sea :

fol. 322b.

By which theire staid from cominge immediatlie to the lorde deputie upon the graunte of their protection to them, theire said protection was likewise dissolved :

It was alledged further that in this intervall, betwixt the receipt of ther protection, and the cominge to the lorde deputie, bothe the said sir Edmund Butler and Pierce had broken her majesties peace and comitted unlawfull actes which was offered to be proved. By which also their protection was clerelie aroided :

And forthelie there is not in the said protection any time limited when thei shuld departe, so as the lorde deputie and counsell were at libertie to staid them duringe ther pleasure, any speciall wordes in the protection to the contrarie thereof notwithstandinge :

Lastlie : Whereas upon ther first apparence, the xviii<sup>th</sup> of October, thei refused (as before is recited) to submitt themselves :

The lorde deputie then openlie pronounced that their said protection (suche as it was) shulde not be of force (if it had any) longer than that day, and after that night, at the request of the erle, the lorde deputie did graunte them protection for the next daie, beinge Wenesdaie, the xix<sup>th</sup> of October, to the ende the erle might use all waies and meanes he coulde to perswade them to submitte themselves.

And on Thursday, the xx<sup>th</sup> of October, thei, apperloge before the lorde deputie and counsell, refused to make any submission.

So as hereby it apperthe that not onlie the first protection was, by the lorde deputies sentence so published, dissolved but also the saffellie to them graunted duringe Wenesday was likewise determined. And, duringe the time theis objections remained unresolved, the said sir Edmund and Pierce were committed to the custodie of the erle, ther brother, to be saffellie kepte till the next daie, beinge Friday the xxi<sup>th</sup> of October : And on Friday for that the lorde deputie and counsell could not attende the same cause the archebisshop of Dublin, John Cbaloner, her majesties secretarie, and Edmund Molynaux, clerke of the counsell, were therefore sent to the said erle, charginge him to see the said sir Edmund and Pierce saffellie kept till Saturday, which the saide erle did undertake, but Pierce, that night, after the archbisshop and the rest had signified the lorde deputies and counsells pleasres to the erle, escaped ; and the next daie it was resolved, concluded and agreed by the lorde deputie, the nobilitie, counsell and justices, whose names are hereunto subscribed, that for the premised considerations the said sir Edmund Butler shulde be staid and committed to the castell of Dublin till the queenes majesties pleasure be knowne :

fol. 323.

Provided if hereafter he shall showe any sufficient matter to maintaine the force of his said protection that he shall have allowance thereof, and if he shall finde sufficient suerties to be alwaies forthcominge, suche as

[1569.]

the lorde deputie and counsell shall allowe of, that then he shall have the libertie of the citie of Dublin.

Robert Weston, canc.—H. Midensie.—W. Fytzwylliams.—Jo. Plunket.—N. Bagenall.—Thomas Cusake.—H. Draycott.—N. White.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CCXLVII.]—At Dublin, the xviii<sup>th</sup> of Novemher, 1569, the xii<sup>th</sup> yeare of her majesties most prosperous reigne:

H. Sydney.—It was condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, nobilitie and others of her majesties counsell, assembled, whose names be here unto subscribed, the rest beinge absent in her majesties service or otherwise in necessarie affaires employed:

That the generall hostings by her majesties writt, proclaimed the last monethe, for xxi. daies to have assembled at suche daie, proroged as we shuld within x. daies warninge appoint; shuld for divers greate and weightie consideracions, bothe the season of the yeare, and the condicion and sorte of the rebells and anoyers of the state and publike securitie of the realme be converted into money, with an accrece of x daies and a half, over and besides the xxi. daies, which likewise shuld be converted into money, to the hier and wages of greate nombers of chosen kerne, to be joynd with the horsemen and footemen of her majesties armie, to pursue and follow upon the rebells and ther maintainers, with suche diligence and continewance as may not onlie for the time propulce and disperse them, but so extirpe and hanieshe them as thei be nomore hable to assemble and doe harme henceforthe.

This exploit is chieflie ment against the Caveuaghes and the rebells their adherentes and maintainers.

Robert Weston, canc.—G. Kyldare.—R. Trimletiston.—T. Louithe.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert. Dyllou.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 324.

[CCXLVIII.]—At the castell of Duhlin, the same daie and yere, videlicet the xxiii<sup>th</sup> of Novemher, 1569, the xii<sup>th</sup> yeare of her majesties most prosperous reigne:

H. Sydney.

It was condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, nobilitie and others of her majesties counsell, assembled, whose names be here unto subscribed, that for the necessarie provision of her majesties garrison residinge in the northe parties that a proporeioun and cesse of otes shuld be rered and levied upon these counties followinge: videlicet, upon

The countie of Duhlin,	cccl. peckes.
The countie of Kildare,	cccl. "
The countie of Lowthe,	ccc. "
Westmetha,	ccl. "
The countie of Wexforde,	ccl. "
The countie of Metha,	v <sup>c</sup> . "
The countie of Caterlanghe,	cl. "
The countie of Kilkenny,	ccl. "

And the same proporeioun of otes, so rered, ceased and levied to be delivered to the handes of Thomas Might or his assigney, paienge redie money for the same after the rate of xvi<sup>d</sup> Irisshe the pecke.

Robert Weston, canc.—G. Kyldare.—T. Louithe.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllou.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CCXLIX.]—The copie of the queenes majesties lettere touching  
certaine sutes and petitions of the erle of Ormonde :

[1569.]

Ryght trustie and welheloved we grete you well : We have, upon  
certaine requestes made tous on the behalfe of the erle of Ormonde, now  
at his departure to that our realme, we thought mete to geve you know-  
ledge of our plesure in the same as followethe, wherin we will you to  
shewe him suche reasonable favor as his causes shall require and as  
shall seme mete for the furtherance of our service to be done hy him in  
that our realme :

First : We thinke it convenient that suche order as he shall shewe  
unto you in writinge, under our great seale of Englande, made and pro-  
nounced by the advice of our counsell, and the judges of our saide  
realme, for his tittle and right to the prise wines of Yoehnll, and Kin-  
sala, be executed accordinge to the tenor of the said order, without  
delaie therein to be used ; and the profites of the same to be answered  
unto him by the receivers, and suche as had charge by sequestration of  
the saide wines since the same order first geven.

We thinke it also convenient that upon the inquisition that was made  
by commission sent from us, and after pass under our greates seale of  
that our realme, for the wronges and spoiles supposed to be made by the  
erle of Desmond and his tenantes, servantes, and followers, upon the  
saide erle of Ormond and his servantes and tenantes, there be suche  
order taken for the restitution of the goodes spoiled, as dothe appere to  
be awarded and ordred in the boke, signed by the commissioners, and  
for default therof you cause to be delivered unto the saide erle of  
Ormond, or to his assignes so muche of the landes, castles, and manors,  
of the said erle of Desmond, and others the offenders, belonge of abilitie,  
and named in the said order, as you shall thinke mete to countervaille  
the summe contained in the saide decree :

fol. 325.

And the saide erle of Ormonde and suche of his tenantes and others  
which have bene spoiled and damnified, the same to detain untill satis-  
faction be made, according the effect of the said order, and as the usage  
and maner of that realme hath bene by lawe or order of counsell or com-  
missions, in the like cases upon suche inquisitions had and made  
heretofore :

We thinke it also reasonable and our further pleasure is that the saide  
erle be exempted from all cesses and impositions for his owne landes  
and manors (the subsidies due to us onelie excepted), which he is  
willinge to paie accordinge to the old accustomed rate of plowelandes,  
heretofore used in the counties of Kykenny and Tipperarie, in respect  
that he is [*sic*] and shall forbear to levie and take suche profites of the  
inhabitantes of the saide two countreys for his expences, as we are  
enformed that heretofore he and his ancesters have used :

And for the same respect we also thinke it reasonable, that for some  
certaine time, as you shall thinke mete, the saide erle may have licence  
to provide necessarie victuals for his owne household onelie, at our prices  
in the said counties of Kilkenney and Tipperarie ; and so muche the  
rather because he enformethe us that others have the like, and that his  
landes be so wasted, and his tenantes so sore impoverished, as he cannot  
by the helpe of them be provided as heretofore he hath :

We also thinke it reasonable that upon the cessinge of the greates  
abuse of quinis and lyveris (wherunto the saide erle dothe as we per-  
ceive assent), it maie be provided the next parliament, that suche  
tenantes of his as have taken any estate of any his landes in furme, upon  
the abatement of the auncient rentes due therefore, in respect that they

[1569.] did also answer unto him and his a further charge under the title of quynie and lyverie, either by speciall reservacion or by prescription, made either be compelled to compound with the said erle for bettering and encreasing of his reotes, in respect of the discharge of their burdens sustained by quynie and lyverie, or else that their leases and estates may cease upon reasonable recompence to be made for any fines by them payde for their saide leases, or for any other charge by them sustained in bettering of their farmes, by building or any otherwise:

Where also the said erle affirmeth that our castle of Laghlin was builded upon his ground in the time of his minoritie, and that other his landes are occupied with the same castle, for the which he never had (as he saithe) any recompence, and in that respect hath often times made request to have restitution or reasonable recompence: We thinke it reasonable that his allegacion be examined, and his demande considered, and suche recompence made to him as io reason shall seme mete, and therof to conferre with him and to advertise us therof, and also of your oppinion in this that he bathe for his recompence moved us to have a lease in reversion for a number of yeres of the late possessions, as well spirituall as temporall, of the monastery of St. Marie,<sup>1</sup> by Dublin, of the late possession of Walter Peperd, excepting suche porcions therof as have ben graunted to others in fee farme, and as we shall understand your oppioion herein so will we give you warrant to procede.

fol. 326A.

Given under our signet, at our manor of Grenewiche, the last of June, in the eleventh yere of our raygne.—Mdxix.

To our ryght trustie and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knyght of our order of the garter, and our deputie in our realme of Irelande.

[1569-70.]

fol. 327.

[CCL.]—The submission of the Cavenaughes, made unto the lorde deputie in St. Peters church, at Drogheda,<sup>2</sup> in the presence of the whole assemblee there, the viiith of Januarie, 1569[-70]:

Humbly submitte themselves unto your right honorable lordship your most humble orators and petitioners, Brian McDononghe, Cabir McMoroughe, Donell McGarrake, Brian McMoroughe, and Calanghe McOwen, Cavenaughes, for our selves, our septes and followers, acknowledginge our offences to be suche against the queenes majestie as we yelde our selves, our lives, landes, and goodes wholly to her majesties mercie, desiringe your lordship to extende your most gracious favour to pardon us: and we shalbe bounde to abide all orders that your honor shall thinke mete for us, to binde ourselves, our septes and all our followers never to faile of the duties and offices of trew and faithfull subjectes to her majestie and to her roiall crowne and dignitie:

And for your most gracious goodnes in this behalfe we shall pray for your prosperous successe duringe our lieves.

The examinations of Brian McDononghe, Cabir McMoroughe, Docell McGarrake and Caloughe McOwen, Cavenaughes, taken at Drogheda, the ninth of Januarie, 1569, by Edmund Tremaine and Patrick Cusake, esquiers, and Edmund Molineux, clerke of the counsaill of this state, commissioners appointed by the lorde deputie for the examinations of the foresaid Cavenaughes towchinge the cause of ther rebellion:

<sup>1</sup> See "Chartularies of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin."—Rolls series.—London: 1884.

<sup>2</sup> See "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," Part IV. 1., p. xxi.—London: 1882.

Which examinations, beinge the next day after reilde in the presence of the saide lorde deputie and counsaill unto the said Cavenages, was there affirmed by them to be the trewe copie of ther examinacions, taken by the foresaid commissioners, humble acknoleginge the same upon ther knees: [1569-70.] fol. 327b.

1.—Brian McDonoughe Cavenaghe, chefe of his septe, beinge asked the cause whie he rebelled and entered into conspiracie against the queenes majestie with sir Edmunde Butler and his associates, answered as followethe:

That he rebelled not with the said sir Edmunde, but kepte his castell warled only for his owne suertie: and that at the same time that sir Edmunde Butler returned from the spoile of Eniskorthie he sent a messenger unto him, called Callowe McOwen, to will him to come unto him, which if he shulde refuse to doe, he commanded the messenger to tell him that he wolde burne his castell:

And he saithe further because that neither the lorde deputie, nor yet sir Peter Carew were then in the countrie, he was forced to yelde himself and his followers to be at the said sir Edmundes devocon:

And for any matter or other usage of sir Peter Carew towards him or any of his septe he never fwnde himself so ngrevd that for that cause he wold have rebelled.

2.—Cahir McMoroughe, beinge demannded as above, answered: that because he followed sir Peter Carew, sir Edmunde Butler spoiled him of all his goodes, and then he was forced to kepe his castell:

And that at the returne of sir Edmunde Butler from the spoile of Eniskorthie he passed that waie and threatened him that excepte he wolde yeld unto him he wolde burne his castell: and so he was forced to yeld himself and after that followed sir Edmunde from time to time as well against his owne neighbours, the Cavenages, that remained then good subjectes; as also to the Narrie<sup>1</sup> to praie sir Morice Fitzthomas. And at theis spoiles Piers Butler, sonne to the lord Monntgarret, was present and a follower of sir Edmunde Butlers; and also Walter FitzEdmundes of Butlers woode: and for any usage of sir Peter Carew towards him or any of his septe he never founde himself agrevd in suche sorte to have rebelled. fol. 328.

3.—Donnell McGarrald, beinge demaunded as above, saiethe that he went with his neeles who wer tenants to the erle of Ormonde and sir Edmunde Butler: And that he was perswaded by sir Edmunde that sir Peter Carew went abonte to take ther lands, and that was the cause of his rebellion: and beinge servant to the saide sir Edmunde, he followed him continewallie. He saithe further that ther was non within the Butlers countrie but wold have followed sir Edmunde before the cominge of the erle of Ormonde, if he had sent for any of them:

4.—Callow McOwen, beinge demaunded as above, saithe that he had nothinge els to doe hut to followe his master Morrough Oge of the Gargell<sup>2</sup> who gave him horse and harnesse.

[CCLL].—At Drogheda, the xiii<sup>th</sup> of Januarie, in the twelfth yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne, 1569[-70]: fol. 328b.

H. Sydney.—It was condiscended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, nobilitie and others of her majesties counsell assembled, whose names be hereunto subscribed:

<sup>1</sup> Narragh, co. Kildare.

<sup>2</sup> Garrehill, co. Carlow.

[1569-70.]

That at the humble petition and sute of the nobilitie, gentlemen and freholders of the counties of Meeth, Dublin and Westmeeth that the generall hostings lately proclaimed by writt for xxi. daies, with the scerew of x. daies and a half over and besides the xxi. daies, beinge, for greete and weightie consideracions, appointed to be converted into money for the waginge and hiringe of numbers of kerne and others to have served upon the Cavenaghes and the rebels their adherentes and maintainers, was remitted and forgiven, bothe in respect the Cavenaghes, against whom the service was chieffie intended, had humbly submitted themselves: as also in consideration of the greete povertie of the countrie who should have borne the bourden and charge of the said hostings.

Robert Weston, cance.—Adam Dublin.—R. Trimletiston.—Cristofer Howthe.—T. Louthe.—N. Bagenall.—H. Drycott.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 329.

[COLL.]—The submission of the Cavenaghes, whose names ensue, to the lorde deputie and counsaill, at Laighlin the last of Januarie, 1569, and the order taken with them for ther better government and quiet of the countrie :

First: It was agreed by ther owne consentes that thei shulde deliver ther severall pledges into the handes of Henry Davells, esquier, within six daies after the date above written, saffellie to be kepte either within the castell of Caterlanghe or Dublin, ther to remaine, as well for the observacion of the peace as for the performance of all former orders taken with them: as also all other orders that hereafter shalbe prescribed unto them for ther better government and quiet of the countrie :

And for the better and more sure performans of the premises thei and everie of them have entered into bonde of recognisance of thre hunderethe pownde a pece, and besides have confirmed the same by a solempne othe taken upon the hollie Evangelist.

Moreover, we, the said lorde deputie and counsaill, have nominated and appointed the above named, Henrie Davells, to be capten of the said Cavenaghes for ther better staie and direction, till we take further order to the contrarie :

The names of suche of the Cavenaghes as submitted themselves :—

1. Donell McDermond.
2. Gerrall McCahir carre.
3. Mociertaghe Oge.
4. Brian McDonoughe.
5. Donnell Rioghe.
6. Brian McCahir McArt.
7. Brian Carraghe McMorier-taghe.

The names of the pledges that were offered to be delivered, and remaine for the performance of the order :—

1. Brian McMorrishe McDermod.
2. Caer McDonoughe and Edmundne Roe McTirrelanghe to remaine till he put in his pledge, Caer Doughe or Caer Rowe.
3. Caer Rowe.
4. Art Doughe McArts.
5. His sonne, Dermod.
6. Kean McCahir.
7. He did not appiere, but Henry Davells, with the rest, undertooke that he shuld put in his pledge, Morroughe McMorier-taghes sonne.

fol. 329b.



8. Cahir McMoriertaghe of Leeroghe.

8. He appiered not; nevertheless Henry Davells, with the rest, undertooke for him that he shuld put in Arte Rowes sonne for his pledge.

[1569-70.]

Theis above written have not onlie undertaken for themselves to observe the peace to all the queenes majesties trew and faithfull subjects: but also that all ther septes and followers shall so doe. And for performance thereof have put in ther pledges.

[CCLIII.]—Lisac McKoddow Omore, Rorie Oge Omore, Onne McLies Omore and Nell McLies Omore, beinge brought before the lorde deputie and counsell at Stradballie, the seconde of Februarie, 1569[-70], undertooke to put in ther pledges within six daies next after ensuinge to the handes of Francis Cosbie, esquier, seneschall of the queenes countie:

For performance whereof thei and enerie of them entered into bonde of recognisance of thre hunderethe pownde.

[CCLIV.]—At Loughlin, the xxx<sup>th</sup> day of Januarie, 1569[-70] fol. 330.  
in the xii<sup>th</sup> yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne:

Whereas Nicholas Lumbarde, John Wise, James Walshe, and Patricke Dohen, aldermen of the citie of Waterforde, stande bounden in recognisance of celi. taken before Henry Draycot, esquier, master of the roles, everie of them for ther severall apparances before the lorde deputie and counsaill or in his absence before the lorde chauncellor and counsaill at Dublin at or before the vi<sup>th</sup> day of Februarie next cominge and not to departe without licence: Thei have made ther apparance accordinglie and therefore are and remaine discharged of that bande:

Nevertheless it was ordered that two of the aldermen of the said citie sufficientlie authorised from the whole corporacion should make ther personall apparance before the lorde deputie and counsaill at any time within ten daies warninge that thei shalbe demanded and sent for, then to abide suche order as it shall please the said lorde deputie to direct and appoint.

[CCLV.]—The copie of the letters and commission sent to the erle of Ormonde from Laig[h]lin, the last of Januarie, 1569[-70]:

Our verie good lorde, with our right hartie comendacions: Forasmuche as we have received letteres of advertismment from the lorde president and the rest of her majesties counsaill in Connaught (which we have imparted to your lordship) of the erle of Thomondes grevous and notable misbehaviour not only in contempt of her majesties said president and counsaill and of the government by her highnes there ordeined and refusinge to come unto them beinge sent for by the sargeant at armes; but also in betrappinge and captivinge suche parte of the assistance sent for the gardinge of the said sargeant at armes as by his deceitfull allnrementes came within his castell of Clare, and also thereupon attemptinge the destruction of the rest of them that were within daunger of there thorough o[n]r shote, and thereby murtheringe one of them out of hande, and forthwith assemblinge greate numbers fol. 330b.

[1569-70.] of galloglasses, horsemen and kerne in traitorous and rebellious manner to pleshe and entercepte the passage and waies of the said lorde president and counsaill assembeled; and in criminous and traitorous manner hurtinge of ther compaignie and killinge of ther horses, which his duinges tende to the apparence of an open defection and rebellion:

We have therefore thought fitt to require and by the tenor hereof to authorize your lordship to assemble and use suche power of her majesties subjectes of this her majesties realme and also of her majesties garrisons by us written or to be written unto as to your discrecion shalbe thought fitt to represe those and suche other the disloyall demeanors of the said erle of Thomonde, and of others whomsoever that are or shalbe therein associated, confederated or conspired with him or that shalbe or have bene counsaillors, aydors or furtherers thereof or of the doers thereof:

And suche and so manie of theis offenders or suspectes as shall refuse under your conveye to repaire unto us to answer for theis ther demoinors to denovnce and prosecute with fire and swordes, as open rebells against the queenes majestie and her estate roiall of this realme, unto the executinge of the premisses and of everie parte thereof theis our letteres shalbe your sufficient warrant.

And so we bid your lordshippe right hartelie well to fare.

We likewise authorise your lordshippe to parle with any of the said rebells or offenders and with any other rebells for the service aforesaid. Your lordshippes assured lovinge frendes.

To our verie good lorde the erle of Ormonde and Ossorie, lorde treasurer of Irelande.

fol. 331.

[CCLVI.]—At Philipstowne, the vi<sup>th</sup> of Fehruarie, 1569[-70:]

By the lorde deputie and counsaill:

i.—Trustie and welbelovied wee greete you well: Whereas it appiereth by an order taken at Dublin the xi<sup>th</sup> of Marche, 1568, before us, the lorde deputie and counsell, for the matters in variance and contencion then dependinge betwixt sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, knighte, partie plentif, and sir William Occarroll, knight, defendant, as well for and concerninge the murthinge of Malaghlan McMurroughe; the stelthe of x. stude mares: A proclamacion [was] made by the said defendant prohibitinge that non of the pleintiffes countrie shuld come within the jurisdiction of the defendant or his countrie: As also for sanderie robberies and spoils committed by certein of the servantes and followers of the plaintiff against the said defendant:

For the appeasinge whereof and that either of the said parties the one to the other, ther servantes, followers and countries shuld from thenceforth observe and kepe her majesties good peace, and shuld joyne and continew in unfained frendship, amitie and brotherlie love and serve togethers in any of her majesties affaires without quarelinge or grudginge one to the other and not revenge any disorder that shuld happen between them before complaint first made to the lorde deputie or other governor or governors for the time beinge, or to the seneschall of the countie, or to some other commissioners appointed to here and determine causes in those partes:

It was condiscended and agreed for the better performance of that order that either of the said parties shuld bind themselves to fornite five hunderethe kine; and besides for everie beast, cowe or other kinde of cattell that shulde thenceforth be taken from any of the said parties, ther servantes and followers, either by stelthe or otherwaies, the partie

greved to have of the trespasser thre kine or other beastes or cattell for [1569-70.]  
 one so stolne and caried away; or ells the partie that shulde committ the  
 facts and stielthe to be brought forth and justified by the lawes, fol. 331b.  
 accordinge to the trespas and offence.

Site the which tyme the said sir Barnabie hathe exhibited his bill of  
 complaint against the said sir William Occarroll, containinge bothe  
 stielthes, murders and other disorders committed by certein of his  
 servantes and followers against the said sir Barnabe, his servantes and  
 followers:

And the said sir William, beinge examined upon the said bill of  
 complaint, in parte confessed, in parte denied, and in parte justified the  
 factes committed, as may more at large appiere unto you by the said  
 sir Barnabies bill and the said Occarrolls answers to the severall articles  
 of the said bill, which berewith you shall receive.

Forasmuche as by the said Occarrolls owne confession, there  
 manifestlie appiereth a breche of our said order, wberesby the partie  
 greved is to have the benefite, and for that some thinges contained in the  
 said sir Barnabies bill could not directlie be proved before us, which,  
 neverthelesse, the said sir Barnabie hathe undertaken to prove before  
 sache commissioners as we shulde appoiate:

Know ye that, for the greates confidence we have of your fidelities,  
 uprightness and good judgements, we have thought good by the parties  
 consentes to nominate and nppoint you Francis Cosbie, esquier,  
 seneschall to the Queenes countie, and you, Owney McHughe, gentleman,  
 and likewise, by tenor bereof, authorize you and either of you to be  
 commissioners for the heringe, exameninge and discussinge of the  
 matters yet remaininge unproved on the parte and behalf of the said  
 sir Barnabie against sir William Occarroll, and, upon dew prove thereof,  
 to ende and determine the same accordinge to our former order taken  
 betwixt them: that is to say, that the partie greved shall have of the  
 trespasser thre kine or any other sorte of heastes or cattell for one  
 stolne or caried awaie; or ells the partie offendinge against whom the  
 proof shalbe made, to be brought forth to be justified by the lawes:

Neverthelesse our meaninge is that so manie kine, copells<sup>1</sup> or other  
 cattell as ha alreadie delivered by the said Occarroll or his servantes and  
 followers to sir Barnabie, his servantes and followers shalbe accounted  
 by waie of defalcacion as parcell of those the said sir William ought to  
 restore:

For the doinge whereof this shalbe your sufficient warrant:

Our order is that so muche as the said sir William Occarroll doithe fol. 332.  
 confesse, as hy the docquet here inclosed, you shall perceiue that you  
 cause restitution to be made to the said sir Barnabie at or before Easter  
 next.

2.—The like order was taken on the behalf of sir William Occarroll  
 as against sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, mutatis mutandis, and referred by  
 the parties mutuall consentes to the same commissioners to here and  
 determine.

3. Memorandum: That the viiith day of Februarie, 1569[-70]  
 sir William Occarroll, knight, came before us, the lorde deputie and  
 counsaill, at Philipstone and there did acknowledge himself to owe to  
 our soveraigne ladie the queenes majestie two hundred the ponne de current  
 money of Englaunde upon theis condicions followinge, videlicet:

That if the above bownden sir William Occarroll, knight, doe well  
 and trulie observe fulfill and kepe her majesties peace, himself his

<sup>1</sup> Horses.

[1568-70.] servauntes tenants and followers, against sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, knight, his servantes, tenants and followers and besides observe and kepe all orders heretofore taken by us the lorde deputie and counsaill or hereafter to be taken by us betwixt the said sir Barnabie and him, for the better government and quiet of ther countries: And moreover make triple restitution for every stelte comitted by himself, his servantes, tenants and followers against or upon the said sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, his servantes, tenants and followers or ells apprehende the said partie or parties so offendinge or bringe them forth to be justified by lawe:

And finallie pay or cawse to be paid two hunderethe kine to the use of our soveraigne ladie the queenes majestie: and likewise two hunderethe kine to the lorde deputie, dew by penaltie for the breche of the first order, taken at Dublin the xiiij of March, 1568, betwixt the said sir Barnabie and him at or before May day next ensuinge the date hereof, that then this present recognisance to be voide and of non effect, otherwise to stande and remain in his full force strenght and vertu.

fol. 335b.

[CCLVII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsaill:

At Philipston, the viith of Februarie, 1569[-70]:

Whereas matter of contention and striffe hath bene moved and dependinge before us, betwixt Teige Odone, chief of his name, on the one parte: and Tirrelaughe Odoine of Garahidert on the other partie, concerninge certain rentes dewties and other services which the said Teig claimethe of the said Tirrelaughe, as belonginge to him and his lordship, which the said Teige affirmethe that he and his ancesters have from time to tyme received of the said Tirrelaughe and his ancesters:

It is therefore ordered concluded and agreed by the mutuall consent of bothe parties that the said Tirrelaughe shall yelde and pay from henceforth all suche dewties, rentes and services to the said Teige, as he and his ancesters have paid or owght of dewtie to have paid: and on the other side the said Teig hath undertaken and promised before us to defende the said Tirrelaughe in all his juste and honest quarrells against any that shall oppress him or offer him wronge or injurie:

For the trew performance whereof bothe the parties have taken a solempne othe upon the hollie Evangelist before us, and in default or breche of this order thei have entered into bonde to pay the forfeiture of thre hunderethe kine, whereof two hunderethe to be paid to the use of our soveraigne ladie the queenes majestie, her heires and successors; and the other hunderethe to the lorde deputie or other governor or governors for the time beinge:

And for all other contencions that may hereafter chauce to arise betwixt the said Teige and Tirrelauge thei have submitted them selves to the arbitrament and order of Dermod Oduggen and Rorie McDavie:

And if it shall chauce that the said Dermod and Rorie cannot ende and determine the same; then thei have referred themselves to the sainge and orderinge of the freholders of the countrie of Oregan,<sup>1</sup> wherunto thei binde themselves to stande and obey.

It is further ordered that the said Teige shall pay to the queenes majesties use, by waie of fine for the burninge, murther and other disorders committed by him and his followers upon Tirrelaughe Odoine, one hunderethe kine at or before May daie next ensuinge:

<sup>1</sup> Now portion of the Queen's county.

And for the performance thereof [he] shall enter into good and sufficient bonde of recognizance before his departure, excepte it shall please the lorde deputie to discharge him thereof. [1568-70.]

[CCLVIII.]—Memorandum: that the xxith day of Februarie, 1568[70], Lake Dillon, esquier, her majesties attorney generall, Edwarde Fitzsimons,<sup>1</sup> learned in the lawes, and Edmund Molyneux, clerke of the counsell of this state, were sent by the right honorable the lorde deputie to the lorde vicounte Monutgarret upon his repaire to the said lorde deputie, being sent for by a messenger at armes, to charge him upon the dewtie of his allegiance not to departe his lodginge within the cite of Dublin, where he lay, untill the saide lorde deputies pleasure were knowne :

Which commandement beinge signified unto him by her majesties attorney, the said vicounte promised before the said attorney and the rest that he wold willinglie obey, and not to departe thence untill it shuld please the lorde deputie to licence him so to doe.

[CCLIX.]—The most humble submission of sir Edmond Butler, fol. 333b. knight, and Piers Butler, esquier, brethren to the right honorable the erle of Ormoude and Ossory, made unto the right honorable and our very good lorde, sir Henry Sidney, knight of the most noble ordre of the garter, lorde president of her majesties counsell in Wales, and lorde deputie generall of Irelande; and to the lords and others of her majesties counsell in the saide realme of Ireland, the last of Februarie, 1569[70], and in the xii<sup>th</sup> yere of her highnes raigne :

We, Edmond Butler and Piers Butler, callinge to our mindes our most bounden and naturall dnetie to our gracious sovereigne ladie the queenes most excellent majestie, doe most humble acknowledge and confesse, before you, our verie good lorde and governour and this honorable table, that we have disloyallie swarved and declined from our allegiance to her highnes, by raising disorderly her majesties subjectes against her highnes peace and lawes; and have committed from the entrie into that our disobedience, sondrie offences and treasons, deserving extreme punishments and sharpe corrections :

Which our heynous misdemeanour, as neither we meane nor indeede can justifie or defend by any colour, so we doe for the same with most penitent and humble mindes prostrate before the estate of her most excellent majestie here to us represented by the presence of your lordeshippe, her most worthie governor humbly and with all reverence yeld and submitt freely and voluntarily our bodies, goodes, lives and livinges to the ordre and disposition of her highnes and of your lordeshippe our verie good lorde and governor under her majestie beseechinge withall humilitie and due reverence your honour of your vertuous inclinacion fol. 334. and good nature, to remitt unto us all displeasures and indignacions, that we by any meane have moved your lordeshippe unto, as weil for your owne particular as otherwise :

And although, you may judge our doinges to have bene suche as have not deserved favor nor favorable treatie, yet we doe make our most humble supplicacion, that your good lordeshippe our worthie governor and you, our verie good lordes, with the rest of her majesties honorable counsell, will, in respect of this our most humble submission, and for the amncient service and trouthe of our house and also of the continuance of the same, be meane to the queenes majestie

<sup>1</sup> Appointed queen's sergeant in Ireland, 1573.

[1569-70.] that her highnes, who hath hene ever, to her majesties immortall fame, enclined to pitie and mercie, incomparable beyonde the judgement of man, may be pleased to receive us to mercie, and extend upon us her most gracious pardon, upon trust of our assured loyaltie henceforth:

And we shall according to our most humble dutie praye that God doe graunt her highnes a most happie and prosperous raigne:

And put into her majesties minde to graunt us our lives, that we may by our dutifoll and most humble service acquite some deale of our most grevous offences past.

[CCLX.]—The coppie of the lettere sent to the lordes and others of her majesties most honorable counsell in Englande for the erectioge of an universitie within this realme: Dated at Dublin the iiii<sup>th</sup> of Marche, 1569[-70]:

fol. 334b.

After our most humble dewties remembered unto your good lordshippes: There hath bene here upon knowledge of her majesties good likinge to have an universitie erected in this lande, a motion made in parliament for the establishment of the same: the matter so well liked as hath provoked manie good men to offer verie liberallie to helpe it forward:

And for our owne partes we thinke and judge the act to be so lawdable to the glorie of God, suche a worthie increase of estimacion to the roiall government of this lande, so necessarie for reformation of the barbarisme of this rude people as no one thinge can be desired wherby to name good thinges shulde followe, beinge as it were a well of all vertu, from whence all goodnes shall flowe, in all states right commendable, where civilitie is most plenteous, but here most necessarie, where most vice and most rudenes is abundant:

Of suche magnificence and greatnes we accounte this enterprize, as we acknowledge no other foundation fit for the same but the queenes majesties most gracious goodness, unto the which by the meanes of your lordshippes we make most humble and earnest petition, that it may please the same to devise, order, and direct it and to further it with her most bounteous liberalitie and good and gracious countenance, wherby all men, provoked by her highnes disposition towardes it so expressed, eche man in his degre will contribute to the best of his power:

And we for our selves like as we presume to this boldnes upon our good devotion towardes it and shall acknowledge your greacie gooddotes in followinge the same to obtaine her majesties most gracious favour and consent: So shall we not faile to use our uttermost endeavours as well with our goodes and livinges as with our travells and encouraginge of others to bringe it to perfection.

Mr. Lucas Dillon,<sup>1</sup> beinge commended to your honors for parliament causes, we have thought mete by him to exhibite to your lordshippes this, our humble and earnest sute, that in consultation of those matters it may please you to procure some direction to this: that havinge once a gracious beginninge the same may be followed with suche fortunate successe as to so godlie a cause apperteineth.

And so trustinge that even the goodnes of the matter shall worke more in your noble disposicions enclined to vertu, then our weake persuasions to so worthie an acte, we commend it whollie to your handes, without trowbelinge of your lordshippes with manie wordes, and pray

<sup>1</sup> Chief baron of exchequer in Ireland.

God bothe in this and all other your noble enterprises to send you good  
succes to his honor and glorie, and consequentlie to the benefite of her  
majesties service and the commoditie of all her good subiectes. [1569-70.]

[CCLXI]—At Wexforde, the xiii<sup>th</sup> of Marche 1569[-70], the xii<sup>th</sup> fol. 335.  
yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne :

Where it pleased the queenes most excellent majestie to signifie unto  
us, the said lorde deputie, her princelie pleasure that our verie good lorde  
the erle of Ormonde shuld be exempted from all cesses and impositions  
for his owne landes and manors (the subsidies to her majestie only  
excepted) which the said erle is willinge to pay accordinge to the old  
accustomed rate of plowlandes, heretofore used in the counties of  
Kilkenny and Tipperarie : and in respect that he is, and shall forbear  
to levie and take suche profet of the inhabitants of the said two countries  
for his expences as he and his ancesters have heretofore used, as by her  
majesties letteres signified as aforesaid, yeven under her signet at her  
majesties manor of Grenewich, beringe date the last of June in the  
eleventhe yeare of her highnes raigne manre at large dothe and may  
appiere :

We the said lorde deputie and counsell, consideringe the queenes  
majesties pleasure advertised (as aforesaid) do by this our concordatum  
and agreement conclude, determine, agree and resolve that all the said  
erle of Ormondes manors, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes within  
the said counties of Kilkenny and Tipperarie shall from and after the  
date hereof be free and clerelie discharged of all and all maner of cesses,  
taxes, charges and impositions whatsoever thei be wherewith the said  
countries are now charged by any maner of meane :

The subsidies aforesaid dew to her highnes out of the said manors,  
hodes, tenementes and hereditamentes onlic excepted :

And for that some ambiguitie or dowl might happelie hereafter arise  
of her majesties most gracious meaninge for the fredome of the rest of  
the said erles landes and manors not lienge and beinge within the two  
counties aforessaide althoughe the wordes of her majesties said lettere  
may in some apparence and favorable construction seme to be generall fol. 335b.  
and extende to the fredome of all his landes : and our meaninge is that  
the said erle shulde have and enjoy the full effect and benefite of her  
majesties said lettere, doe therfore further determine conclude and agree  
that the said erle shall have and enjoy all his landes and manors  
wheresoever within this realme free and manors of the cesses and  
impositions aforessaid (the subsidies only excepted) till her majesties  
most gracious and princelie pleasure he knownen in that behalf :  
willinge and commaundinge all cessors and others her majesties  
ministers and officers, within the said counties of Kilkenny and  
Tipperarie and ellswere within the realme to whom in this case it shall  
or may apperteigne as thei will answer the contrarie at ther perill from  
henceforthe not to cesse, taxe, charge or impose any the said landes and  
manors as heretofore hath bene used and accustomed, but that thei and  
everie of them shall and may be free and discharged in as large  
and ample maner as any fredome within the counties of Dublin, Methe  
or Kildare are or ought to be, any custome usage or prescripcion to the  
contrarie in anywise notwithstandinge.

[1569-70.]

[CCLXII].—The copie of a lettere sent to the maior and corporation of the cite of Waterforde by the lorde deputie and counsell:

Whereas by supplication exhibited to us at Laighlin by certein of your citizens ther shewed an appearance of penitencie and submission of your faultes, and that for the assured testimonie thereof you were wille to confirme the same by the common seale of your corporation as the consent of you all: forasmuche as the said testimonie hath bene hitherto delaied and in a manner denied, (whereby is to be gathered a true perseverance of your accustomed stoutnes) an example unfitt to be suffered:

fol. 386.

Theis be to require you, and her highnes name, straightlie to charge and commande you that you faile not to appiere before us, at her majesties castell of Dublin, the first day of the next terme and to bring with you the maior of the last yeare with foure more of your chiefest and most substanciall aldermen of the same cite:

And althoughe upon the towardenes of your humble inclination it was favourable grannted that two onlie of your compaignie should appiere upon convenient warninge, yet now forsomuche as your proceedings prove so contrarie to expectation it is thought fit for the importance of the matter that you come no fewer then is afore required:

And therefore see you that you faile not as you will answeere bothe the former recognisance and also the contempte of this our commandement.

Dated at Weixforde, the twenty-first of Marche, 1569-[70].

Memorandum: That the maior and his bretherne of the cite of Waterforde appiered accordinglie before the lorde deputie, in the discharge of ther recognisance, and so were dismissed to appiere againe when thei should be sent for upon lawfull warninge which thei did afterwarde, and so were discharged by the lorde deputie.

1570.

[CCLXIII].—At Laighlin, the sixteenth of May, in the twelfth yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne, 1570:

By the lorde deputie and counsell:

Where complaint was exhibited unto us in the behalffe of the three seiptes of Kinsellogh and the inhabitantes dwellinge under them, alledginge that Thomas Maysterson, fermer of her majesties castle of Fernes, over and above six score sparrs of bonought due to her majesties galliglasses upon the said three seiptes, dothe exact and impose upon them twelve sparrs, contrarie to right and equitie, and to there greate hindranee and impoverishinge:

fol. 386b.

We, therefore, for our better satisfaccion and knowledge of the truthe how the twelve sparrs ought to be answered, called unto us certeine of the annicente and gravest men of the Odorans, Bolgirs and others in those parties, and for that purpose examined them upon there soleun othe: Thei confessed and declared that McMoroghows, from tyme to tyme had allowed unto him twelve sparrs out of the said six score now appointed to the said galliglasse, which he bestowed and distributed at his owne will and pleasure, and that the said twelve sparrs so now demanded above the said six score sparrs is onelie by extortion and ought not of right nor dntie to be paid, to the which effect also Antonie Colcloghe, esquier, depoeed by lyke othe before us, declared that what tyme he was constable the said castle of Fernes and had



Charge in those countries, he received the said twelve sparrs of the galliglasse themselves, and out of the venrie six score sparrs due and graunted unto her majesties galliglasse, for there bonought, and never exacted ne levyed the same as anie surcharge: With which deposicion the Olorans agreed, and Hughe Obolgir, an auncient man, that some tyme in those countries was serjant to the said Colcloghe, and leavied and received the said twelve score sparrs to the said Anthonie Colclonghs use of the galliglasse, confessed the venrie same :

1370.

Wherefore it is ordered and decreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, whose names are hereunto subscribed, that the said twelve sparrs so used to be allowed to McMorghowe in like maner shalbe hereafter allowed, defalked and taken out of the said six score sparrs graunted or to be graunted for the bonought of the said galliglasse, and reserved and stayed from tyme to tyme to her majesties use, to be distributed and bestowed at the discrecion and pleasure of us, the said lorde deputie or anie the governor for the time beinge :

And that hensforthe it shall not be lawfull for anie fermor of the castle of Fearnes, or eni other officer to aske, levie or demaunde the said twelve sparrs or anie parte thereof upon the inhabitantes aforessaid untill better matter be shewed and allowed before us, the said lorde deputie, or other governor, for proffie of the same, but the said xii sparrs to remeine and to be alwaies parcell of the said six score sparrs and no surcharge to be used over and above the said six score sparrs.

fol. 337.

Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agard.

[CCLXIV.]—At the Newerie, the xvth of Julye, 1570, the xliith fol. 337b.  
yeare of the queenes majesties most prosperous raigne :

H. Sydney :

It was condiscended and agreed by the lorde deputie, nobilitie and counsaill, whose names be here unto subscribed, the rest beeing absent upon necessarie occasions and lawfull excuses of service and have nevertheless particularlie yelded ther consentes by ther severall letteres and promised to the entrie thereof made in this booke to subscribe ther names, whose letteres were likewise redde before the rest of the counsell here present, videlicet, the erle of Kildares lettere, the vicountes of Gormaston and Baltinglas, the barones of Hothe, Delven, Dunsanie, Trimleston and Lowthe :

That for divers greate weightie and urgent occasions, aswell for service to be done in the Northe against the rebell, Tirrelaughe Lenaughe, as ellswere within this realme where it shalbe thought necessarie for the quiet and tranquillitie thereof and the better assurance of the good subjectes, that a generall hostinge shalbe proclaimed by writte, after the auncient custome, for vi weekes, after the rate of thre plowlandes to a carte, the same to assemble at the hill of Taraghe, the xvth of August next or ells at suche daie and place after that daie as the lorde deputie by his letteres or proclamation, with the forwarninge of ten daies shall signifie and appointe.

Robert Weston, cane.—T. Armachanus.—G. Kyldare.—C. Gormaston.—H. Mideusis.—Crystofer Howthe.—Christofer Delvyn.—Robert Dyllon.—R. Trimletiston.—Lucas Dillon.—H. Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

1370.  
ol. 338.

[CCLXV.]—A certifiat of suche rentes and customes as hath bene received by the capteins of the Birnes in Sylelo,<sup>1</sup> and now is dew unto her majestie, by the othe of those whose names insaethe, videlicet :

Robert Tallon of Downlovan,  
John Tallon of Kilmore,  
Edmonde Grace of Walterstone,  
James Ewstace of Fryertoune,  
Edmunde Tallon of Gylberstoune,  
Edmunde Ewstace of Curraneorne,  
Henry Curren of Knockedowne,  
Heughe Carraghe of Kylquyken,

Gerald McKeon of Balleclan,  
Donogh Dowe of Ballekonill,  
Murgho McDonil of the Byrtace,  
Hughe McKgyllepatrike of Byn-  
nore,  
Rory McKeyogho of Carnowe,  
and Elleaghe McCoulo :

1. The said jurors affirme that ther was yerely levied by the sergeant appointed in Sylelo by Obyrne, as as chief captene of his name, five powndes, Irishe, indifferentlie, upon the freholders and ther tenantes, to the use of the said captein : And at the ende of everie vii yeares at least the said rent was dowbled, so that ten powndes was the seventh yeare paid by the name of galloglashe money.

2. Also thei affirme that the said Obyrne had every yeare twenty four shillings levied indifferentlie upon the freeholders ther for the expences of kerne, which money also thei finde to apperteigne to her majestie.

3. And that the said capten had of every freholdier that died within the precincte of Sylelo, 6s. 8d. for heryot by custome, due uowe to her majestie.

4. And that the said capten had yerely one mutton in sommer, and one hogge or porke of a yeare old, ut the least, everie winter, out of every towne within the said countrie and a custome plowday; and a custome rippe day of everie one that had a plowe within the countrey, dew now to her highnes.

5. Also thei affirme that sir John Travers, late of Munketon, knight, receved (as captein of Sylelo aforesaid) all the said rentes and customes. And that after the decease of the said sir John the erle of Kildare, by his constables, received also the same.

By Mychall Fytzwylyams, surveyor.

[CCLXVI.]—Omnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos hoc presens scriptum pervenerit, Cornelius, alias Conor, comes Thomond, salutem in Domino sempiternam : Noveritis me, etc. (as at p. 213).

1370-71.  
f ol. 338b.

[CCLXVII.]—At the castell of Dublin, the seventh of Februarie, 1570[-71], and in the thirteenth yeare of the queenes majesties most prosperous raigne :

H. Sydney :

It was condiscended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, assembeled, whose names be hereunto subscribed, that shraamuche as by the composicion passed betwene the queenes majestie and Thomas Might, survelour of her majesties victualls for this realme, beringe date at Greenwich, the xiii<sup>th</sup> of May, 1568, the xi<sup>th</sup> yeare of her

<sup>1</sup> Shillelagh, co. Wicklow.

majesties raigne, that the said Might shuld have yearly for the provi-  
cion of her highnes garrison residing in the northe partes a proporcion  
and cesse of otes of two thousand four hundred peckes :

1570-71.

We have resolved and agreed that the said proporcion shall be reared  
and levied up on theis counties followinge, videlicet, upon

The countie of Dublin,	ccc.
The countie of Meathe,	ccccc.
The countie of Kildare,	ccc.
The countie of Lowthe,	ccc.
The countie of Westmethie,	ccc.
The countie of Wexforde,	ccc.
The countie of Kilkenny,	cc.
The countie of Cnterlaughe,	cc.

We have further agreed and concluded that the same proporcion of  
otes so cessed, reared and levied shalbe delivered to the handes of Thomas  
Might or his assigney at the places specified in our warrantes; he painge  
redie money for the same, after the rate of sixteen pence Irishe the  
pecke, accordinge to the said composition.

Robert Weston, canc.—W. Fytzwylliam.—N. Bagenall.—Jo. Plunket.  
Robt. Dyllon.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agard.

[CCLXVIII.]—The moste humble submission of the unworthie and fol. 340.  
moste unnaturall earle of Clancahir otherwise called McCarty  
More, made unto the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knighte  
of the moste noble order of the gartier, lorde president of hir  
majesties counsaile in Walles, and lord deputy generall of Ireland,  
and to the lordes and others hir majesties counsaile of the said  
realme presented the xiii<sup>th</sup> of Fehruarie [1570-1] in the the  
xiii<sup>th</sup> yeare of hir highnes most prosperous reigne :

I, the moste unworthie and unnaturall earle of Clan Cahir, with  
inwarde sorrow of mynde and moste hertie repentance, callinge to  
mynd the greате benefittes and exceding bounty I have in sondry sortes  
receavid from the quienes most excellent majestie and the place of honor  
and prebeminence I have bene moste unworthily called unto by hir  
highnes, far greater then I, accurssid creature, have or can deserue or  
that any of myne suncestors heartfore have had, which with bitter  
teares and compunction of mynde, I moste humblie do confesse do so  
much the more agravat the heinousnes of my offences and heapith  
more haboundantly hir majesties most just indignation against me do  
most humbly acknowledge and confesse before you my dier lord and  
governor and this honorable table : That beinge seduced by that most  
pernicius rebell, James Fitzmorice, and other of the Geraldines, his  
associates, uppon a false pretence to have a parle with me and to conclude  
a friendship betwixt the snide James and Mr. Richard Grenvile, then  
sherriffe of the county of Corcke, which when it toke no effect, I, for-  
gettinge my dnetie to Almighty God and obedience to hir majestie was  
by subtil intysementes and most wicked perswasions induced and  
brought to take an unadvised and rash othe; which done, I conse-  
quently enterid into that fury and maddnes of unnaturall rebellion  
against my most gracious soveraigne, combyning myself bothe with sir  
Edmond Buttlar and with all the rest of the principall rebels of Ireland,  
wherein in sondry degrees I have disloyally swearvid and declyned from

1370-71.  
fol. 340b.

my alegiance to hir highnes, by raising traitterously hir majesties subjectes against hir highnes peace and lawes, besieging hir townes, shamefully mordering and distroinge hir subjectes, bourninge hir houses and castles; And besides have committed, sias my eatery into that my disobedience, sondry grivouse offences and heynouse and detestable treasons, desertinge extreme punishment and sharpe correction, which my beyaion misdemaynors, as I neither meane nor indeede can in eoy sort justify or defend by eny coulor, so do I for the same, prostrate heor before your lordeshippes with most penitent and humble mynde, humbly with all reverence, voluntarily and freely yeld oud submitt my bodie, life, goodes and landes to the order and dispossession of hir highnes:

fol. 341.

Beseeching with all humility and due reverence your good lordeshippe, my gracious lord and governor, and yon the rest lordes and others of hir majesties honoroble counsaile to take compassion appon me and to be meanes to the quiens majestie thot hir highnes, who hathe bene ever to hir immortall fame, inclyned to mercy and petty, will now vouchsaule to receave me, moste vile and unworthy wreache of hir cresson, to hir clemency and mercy and extend appon me (above my desertes) hir moste graciouse pardon, appon ossuerid trust of my loyalty hereafter, for sithe I came first into sir Humfrey Gilbert and gave in myne onelie soune into his handes, as a pleadge of my loyalty, trouthe, and fidelity, I have sins contynued n good faithfull and true subject, and readie at all times to employ myself in hir majesties service so far forthe as my poore hability would extend unto, as bothe the earle of Ormond, when he had chardg, and likewise sir Humfrey Gilbert, in the time of his chardge, can well testify and declare, which if hir majesty shall do by your good meanes, and the rather for that I simply hear prostrate appon my knees before your honors submit myself, life, landes and goodes and am come in to present myself volunary before you, without eny pardon or protection which I had, either by word, letter or promes in eny sort, I utterly relinquish and forsake, repossinge myself in your mercifull considerations, and petifull regard of my poore and wretched estate and hoping that theise demoostracions and tokens of my loyalty hereafter may move your grave wisdoms to be meanes to the quenis majestie for me:

And I shall according to my moste bonnden duety prais to Almightye God to grant her highnes o moste prosperous and bappie raigae over all her dominions and subjectes and immortall triumphe over all her enemies, and likewise that it will please Him to nuseele myne eyes and graunt me grace by my duetifull and humble service hereafter (which I do dedicat to her majesty to the last drop of my blud to be spent) to acquitt and recompence some part of my grivous offences past which I will endeavour myself to performe:

In testimony of all and singuler the premisses to be true, I, the said earle of Clancuair, have beaurunto subscribed my name,—Donyll Clancare.

This petition was exhibited the daie and yeare above written to the lord deputy and counsell assembled at the costle of Duhlin, and, for testimony theareof, they have heareunto subscribed their names and have commanded the same to be enrolled.

Henry Sydney.—Robert Weston, cane.—T. Armachanus.—Adam Dublin.—Henry Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—William Fitzwilliams.—John Plunket.—N. Bagnoll.—Lucas Dillon.—Robert Dillon.—John Chaloner.

[CCLXIX.—An ordre passed for John Horne, of the cytty of 1570-71.  
 Gloucester, against the inhabitants of the towne and county of fol. 341b,  
 Wexford, 1570[-1]:

By the lord deputy and conusaile :

H. Sydney :

Right trustie and welbeloved, we greets you well: Whearvas upon the longe, pettifall and just complaints of John Horne, of the cittie of Gloucester, mariner, declaringe a robbery committed upon a bareke of his factor, Henry Smithe, within Hampton poole, in the ryver of Wexforde, in the which William Warren, master of the said bareke, was murderid, and the saide Smithe, with diverse others grivouslie wounded, and the somme of fourscore ten poundes, sterling, taken from the said bareke :

And notwithstandinge the truthe of the facts was certainly knowne with undowhted presumptions that the doers thereof wear some of the inhabitantes thearehowte, yet, what through the conseelement and corruption, and what through the negligence of them that should make sarche, suche partiality was used as the offenders could not be founde out :

Tendinge the case to be of suche weightie consideration as was neither, on the one part, to be so lett slipp nserched nor unpunished, nor, on the other part, to lette so manifest a losse so duely folowed to be unrestored and nrecompensed, we directed to you and others our commission to call before you suche as you should thinke meete, bothe of the towne and countrey, and sendinge youe thearewith such examinations as moughte leade you to the better knowledge to finde oute the truthe, we required you to examine and try oute by all meanes possible, either by those examinacions or of any thinge rysinge theareof, who wear the malefactors, with suche further instructions as we at that time thoughte convenient and was in the said commission further declared, which we thinke to be so well in your remembrance, as we accompte it not matteriall oftentimes to repeate it :

But, even as then we directed our doinges accordinge to reason and good conscience, so, seeinge by your certificant how little that maylde kinde of proceedinges hath previled, and that you have taken their owne exposition of a pretence to take the money with lawe, as an excuse to purdge them from the suspition of takinge it as it was taken fol. 342.  
 in deede againste the lawe. And that in . . .<sup>1</sup> you rather retourned the mattir to us unperfected, then have done any thinge to shew your diligence to do so muche as in this case is to be required :

Wee have thoughte mete upon our first considerations to procede accordinge to our former determinacion to deale with more extremitty then we hoped that you should have had cause, sendinge againe thearefore unto you the said examinations to gather of the presumptions :

These be to require you and, in hir majesties name, straightly to chARGE and comaunde you and every of you to call unto you suche and so many grave, honest and wise gentlemen, or other the inhabitantes of the towne and countrey as be of best credites by your judgment shalbe thoughte moste meet for your assistance :

And that you by their advise or so meny of them as shall joyne with you doe impose and sence the saide somme of fourscore ten poundes, sterlinge, upon the inhabitantes bothe of the towne and countrey, using thearein suche indifferency as it may appere that you be neither carried with favor nor malice, havinge neverthelesse good regard that

<sup>1</sup> MS. indistinct.

1570-71. you bear your hand in this case moste heaviest uppon suche as you finde cause moste vehemently to suspect to be culpable of the fact:

Gyvinge also unto you further authority, by vertue hearof, that when you have so imposed and sessed the said somme of fourskore ten poundes that within convenient time you do procede to the leavyinge theareof and every part theareof accordinge as you shall impose it:

fol. 342b. So as you or one of you by your agreement faile not to make payment of the same to the lorde justice that then shalbe, or to suche as he shall appointe here in Dublin, to receive the same, to the use of the complaynant before the xx<sup>th</sup> daie of Maie next cominge after the date heareof:

And if eny shall disobey you, or make default of payment contrary to your appointment, we give you hearby authority and power, to use your discretions, to leavy it, either by distresse or imprisonment, as you shall thincke most necessary, to recover the said payment:

And whear, peradventure, to these bad begyninges of their parties they shall so go onwarde as their malice shalbe suche as they shall maligne this order of our procedinge and theareuppon seeke to disobey it, wee doe earnestly pray you, and for the honor of this state, specially require you to publishe and make openly knowen unto them in our behaulf (that we hold the fact so horrible, the doinge of it so detestable, the poore mens losses so lamentable, the consielment so crafty and the searche so negligent and the bolsteringe of it so stowte,) <sup>1</sup> as we by oure discreacions do judge it more agreeable with reason, conscience and lawe and consequently more with the honor of this borde to make a president of it in this sort as we have appointed, then by the sufferance of it undressed or unpunished to minister occasion to breede so daungerous an exsample to give encomendgements to others in like cusses to use the like factes and practises:

fol. 343. And yet our meaninge is, and so we heareby signify bothe to you and them, that if by these meanes or any other waye that you or they can devise, that the verey offenders may be founde oute, and be brought to answer accordinge to the lawe, that then this our order which we are dryven unto, for the extreme remedy, shall cease and be of non effect:

And otherwise we earnestly loke for, that you faile not in anywise to accomplishe the premisses in all the poinctes according this our order, as we shall thincke that you have good wills to assist or good purposes which we suerly determine to have to be performed:

And nothinge dowtbinge but you will deale thearein accordingly, we bid you righte hertily farewell. At Dublin the xvii<sup>th</sup> of February, 1570[-71].

Robert Weston, cunc.—T. Armachanus.—N. Bagenall.—Lucas Dillon.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—H. Draycott.

[CCLXX.]—By the lord deputye and counsell:

H. Sydney:

Whereas, for the better service of the queens majestie, as well in the sure and certaine delivery of the letteres directed from us, as also for the servinge of other proces from other the courtes of records within this realme, there be lately ordeyned certaine pursuantes or ordinarye messengers with ordinary allowances for their attendaunce in her

<sup>1</sup> The portion within parenthesis is underlined in the MS.

majesties causes, amongst whome we have admytted and allowed Joho Lynche alias Turcke, to be a pursevant or messenger for this board and all other her majesties courtes : 1570-71. fol. 843b.

Forasmuche as thot many tymes chounceth that the said pursevantes be sent for other mens causes either for disobedience of former letteres or to answere some other mysdeameors by which the said pursevantes sustoyne great cost and lahor, as well of their horssees as themselves, we have thought it verye reasonnabe and doe hereby ordeyne that all persons upoo whom the said porsevantes sholl serve aoy proces from any court of recorde or to whome they shall bringe any letters from us, the lord depotie, or from this board for any contempte, shall pay unto the pursevant that sholl serve the proces or deliver the said lettere eche man according to his degree, videlicet,

Every archebishopp ood earle, ten shillings ;

Every vicount, boron and bushoppe, six shillings, eightpence ;

Every knight degree twenty shillings ; every esquier and gentlemao two shillings, sixpence ;

And every other person of meane degree twenty pence currant money of this realme.

And for every doy that any man shall remayne in the keepinge of the said pursevant after the proces served or his lettere delivered before his appearaunce the party so remoyning shall gyve unto the said pursevant io degree above soid :

Every archebushope and earle, four shillings ;

Every visconte, borone, hushoppe, three shillings ;

Every knight two shillings ; every esquire and gentleman sixteeo pence ;

And every other person of mean degree twelve pence of like mooney :

And the some some to be paid or agreed for before the partie be dischargd of his said appearaunce. Provided always that this order shall not extende to chardge any mon that is sent for for the service of the queenes majestie without any former mysdeameor or contempt made against hym :

And this our order to be observed as well of the partie of the pursevaot, as of all others without any further demond or refusall.

Yeoven the 22 of Morehe, 1570-[71].

Robert Weston, cano.—T. Armachonus.—Adam Dublin.—John Ploket.—Lucas Dillon.—Francis Agard.

1570-71.  
fol. 18.

[CCLXXI.]—[1.]—The forme of the othe mynystred to suche as  
he admytted to be of the kyng and queenes majesties counsell :

Ye shall sweare to be true and faythfull to our soverayne lord and lady, the kings and queenes majesties, and their counsell, to cconceale and kepe secrete from tyme to tyme. And for the better furtherance of their majesties servyce to geve your heste advyse and counsaill. And in all thinges concernyng their highnes honor and proffyte to use such diligence and cyrconspectyon as to a true counsaillour shall appertayne. And that ye shall by no meanes consente to their disheryson or hynderances, but shall make declaracyon thereof to the lord deputie for the tyme beyng yf you have tyme thereto, or otherwyse to such of their majesties counsaill as ar nexte to you, as well of that as all nether matiers that maye touche their majesties servyce or be prejudyciall in any condycion to their personnes, or to the person of their deputie for the tyme beyng. So helpe you God, in Christ Jesus, and all saintes.

[2. Oath of supremacie:]

I, A. B., do utterlie testifie and declare in my consciens that the kings highnes is thounlie supprime governour of this realme, and of all other his highnes dominions and contries, as well in all spirituall or ecclesiasticall thinges or causes as temporall, and that no foren prince, person, prelate, state or potentate hath or ought to have any jurisdiction, power, superioritie, preeminence or auctoritie ecclesiasticall or spirituall within this realm; and therefore I do utterlie renounce and forsake all foren jurisdictiones, powers, superiorities, and auctorities, and do promise that from henceforth I shall beare faith and trewe alliegeaunce to the kings highnes his heires and successors, and to my power shall assistand defende all jurisdictiones, pryveleges, preeminences and auctorities graunted or belonginge to the kings highnes hys heires and succasours or united and annexed to the imperiall crowne of this realme: So helpe me God, in Christ Jesus, and by the contents of this booke.

Bothe these oathes are written in the end of the Blacke Booke, begininge 1571.

[3.]—The oath that shalbe ministred to Mr. William Usher,<sup>2</sup>  
clarke of the conncell, nowe to be sworne this day, beinge the  
25th of Marche, 1694:

fol. 26.

Yonc shall swere to the loyall and faithfull to our soveraigne lord the kings majestie, and to be secrett in all matters that shalbe handled in conncell, and whereof you shalbe made privy, or shall come to your knowledge; and for the better furtherance of his majesties service you shall use your best endeavour to dischardge your place and office of clarke of the conncell, wherunto by his majesties letteres patentes you are nowe preferred, and in all matters that maie touche his majesties service or be prejudiciall in any condycion to the state or common weale, and whereof you shall have any intelligence, you shall not faile but to make presente declaracion in every suche case to the lord deputie, or other chiefe governour of this realme for the tyme heinge, yf you shall have tyme thereto, or otherwise to suche of his majesties counsell as shalbe nerest unto you so helpe you God, etc.

<sup>1</sup> In margin, at head of fol. 1\*: "I ended the table of all the particular matters contained in this book the 19th of September, 1609.—WIL: USHER."



Sir William Ussher's Table to the Council Book, Ireland,  
1556-1570-71 :

	Page	
[I].—A proclamation for the payment of the kinges and queenes debtes, [Dublin, 27 May, 1556] - - - - -	1	fol. 1.
[II].—A letter to the maior and constable of Carrickfergus, concerninge some viettuals pertaineinge to Hugh Mac Nele Oge, and concerninge Phelym Baecaghess sonnes - - - - -	"	fol. 2.
[III].—A generall hosteinges to begin at such time as the lord deputie should thinke fitt - - - - -	2	fol. 3.
[IV].—A commission to take up corne for the provision of the forts of Leix and Offalie - - - - -	3	fol. 3.
[V].—Instructions to John Baseinge and others, appointed to goe with the queenes shippes northward upon Scotland - - - - -	"	fol. 4.
[VI].—The baron of Upper Ossory committed to the castle for his arrogansie and disobedience in a matter betwixt him and the erle of Ormonde - - - - -	4	fol. 5.
[VII].—Order for the payment of sir Anthosie St. Legers debts, daring the time he was deputie heere - - - - -	5	fol. 5.
[VIII].—Order that the erle of Kildare shall keepe the fort of Dyngan in Offalie - - - - -	"	fol. 6b.
[IX].—Letter to commanders of ships sent against the Scots - - - - -	6	fol. 7.
[X].—What rates horsemen and footemen shall pay weeklie for ther owne dietts, ther horseboys and horses, videlicet 2s. everie horseman and footeman for his owne diett weeklie; everie horseboy, 7d. a weeke, and everie horse for day and night havinge six sheres double hande and hay and gray one penny, sterling - - - - -	"	fol. 7b.
[XI].—Orders, taken at Knockfergus, August 10 [1556], to sir George Stanley, made then Generall of Ulster, with certaine commissioners whose advise he was to use - - - - -	"	
Note that the seconde of these orders was to maintaine the right of holy church, and to defend the ministers therof and to build churches - - - - -	"	fol. 8.
[XII].—Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and counsell, and the erle of Tirone and McDonnelle for maintenance of four hundred galloglas, and one hundred shott for a quarter for the defence of Ulster against the Scotts.—[Latin.] - - - - -	7	fol. 8b.
[XIII].—A cesse of 3,100 beoves upon the lords, captens, and gentlemen in Ulster, for the expulsion of the Scotts - - - - -	8	fol. 10b.
[XIV].—A protection, in Latin, to John O Neile, sonne to the erle of Tirone - - - - -	9	fol. 11.
[XV].—Order, in Latin, betwixt Phelim Duffe and the sonnes of Phelim Bucaugh, for the division of the Clanndebours, the one to have all on the one side the river, the other on the other side, except the castell of Belfast - - - - -	"	fol. 12.

		Page
fol. 8-13.	[XVI.]—Instructions to Andrew Brereton, Generall of Ulster, and others joynd in comission with him - - -	10
	Note the first for the church, as before.	
fol. 16.	[XVII.]—Order that sir William FitzWilliams shall deliver to sir Henrie Sidney the remaine of 2,500 <i>li.</i> , which he should have delivered to sir Edmond Rows, knight, then vice-threasurer	12
fol. 16b.	[XVIII.]—A note of the entering and discharge of capten Williamsons company. - - -	"
	[XIX.]—A note expressinge such persons as are to sett forth and owe riseinge out to a generall hostinge, with the number of their men and the number of carts in every harony - -	13
fol. 17-21b.	Conferr this with the latter bookes, and the newe freedomes will appeare. Note that the totall to this hostinge was 642 horse and 662 keroc - - -	"
fol. 22.	[XX.]—Warrant to the erle of Kildare to deliver the fort of Dinghain to capten Henrie Cowley and William Derby, placed in the roome of gentleman porter in that fort, with one man in wages at eightpence sterling per diem - - -	18
fol. 22b.	[XXI.]—Commission to appoint watch to be kept in everie towne during the winter, with the penaltie for default - -	18
fol. 23b.	[XXII.]—Commission to hear a variance betwixt Henry Oneyk and Henry Dowdall - - -	19
fol. 24b.	[XXIII.]—Proclamation that noe corne shalbe carried out of the English Pale into the Irish countries, and that if any forrener buy any in the marketts the same to bee forfayte - -	20
fol. 25.	[XXIV.]—Articles then used to be annexed to the marshall law which seemed then to be granted to two or three - -	"
fol. 27.	[XXV.]—Order that the lord depntie may at all times cesse a holding upon the country, for reformation of Leix and other countries upon the borders - - -	22
fol. 27b.	[XXVI.]—Order for a cesse of wheat, malt, and beoves upon the country for furnishing the garrisons - - -	"
fol. 28.	[XXVII.]—Commission to Robert Dillon and John Plunkett of Donsoughler, to enquire of the hurts done by the erle of Ormonde and the harron of Upper Ossorys people, one against the other, and to certifie - - -	23
fol. 30b.	[XXVIII.]—A note of the submission of Connell Oge Omoro and the rest of his sept; wherein they disclaimed all their rights in Leix and tooke such parcell thereof for rent as the lord depntie thought meete to give them - - -	"
fol. 32.	[XXIX.]—Order that commission shall issue to take the fifth pecke of everie farmer of porte corne to the kinge, payeing to the partie double the price he is to pay the kinge - -	24
fol. 33.	[XXX.]—Order touching stolen goods and truckinge of them, with other thiogs touching the apprehension of malefactors -	25

	Page	
[XXXI.]—Order to enlarge Saunders and Raubynson from prison at Dublin - - - - -	27	fol. 85.
[XXXII.]—Order to proclaim Rory and Donough Oconner traitors, and that the earle of Kildare, the lord of Delvin, Omalloy, and Magohegan shall follow the slantie they gave for them to the uttermost - - - - -	„	fol. 35b.
[XXXIII.]—The proclamation proclaymeinge the Oconnors traitors and offeringe rewardes for the heade of the chiefe of them; wherunto, for that it concerned the life of man, the archbushopp of Dublin, then lord chancellor, and the bushopp of Meath would not consent, lest they should incurre the danger of irregularitie - - - - -	29	fol. 38
[XXXIV.]—Proclamation chargeinge all such as had any of the proclaymed Oconnors goods or cattell upon [cummericke] or otherwise, should give notice therof to the lord deputie, or otherwise incurr the punishment provided for maintainors of rebels - - - - -	30	fol. 39.
[XXXV.]—Order for generall musters for levyinge of labourers to be sent to Offaly to cutt passes and mend toughers - - - - -	„	fol. 40.
[XXXVI.]—Order betwixt the baron of Donganon and Shane Ock - - - - -	31	fol. 41.
[XXXVII.]—Order for takeinge of labourers to cutt passes and mend toughers in Leix, Offaly and other places, upon the charge of the countrie - - - - -	32	fol. 42.
[XXXVIII.]—Coppie of the letter commandinge the said labourers to bee mustered - - - - -	„	fol. 43.
[XXXIX.]—A direction and commission for generall musters - - - - -	33	fol. 45b.
[XL.]—A proclamation for the victualinge of the souldiers, in there throughfare, for money, with the order how - - - - -	„	fol. 44.
[XLI.]—Indentures, in Latin, betwixt the lord deputie and counsell and William Ocarroll, made capten of Ely - - - - -	34	fol. 45.
Note the first article for maintenance of the Church; note his rent 12l. yearlie, his riseinge out: twelve horsemen, and twenty-four kearne, bonaght for eighty galloglasses for a quarter, and 120 cowes to the lord deputie for makeinge him capten - - - - -	„	
[XLII.]—Order betwixt Brian Offerrall and Fianghe McTege for the captainship of Offerrall Banes countrie - - - - -	35	fol. 46b.
[XLIII.]—Generall hosteinge to begin the 2 of August [1557], 3 and 4 of Phillip and Marie - - - - -	36	fol. 47b.
[XLIV.]—Act that the overcharge upon the countrie of the Englishe Pale to the two last generall hostinges shall be noe president - - - - -	„	fol. 48.
[XLV.]—Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and John Brimingham and his sonne, Walter, for the castell of Kenafadda - - - - -	„	fol. 48.

		Page
fol. 49b.	[XLVI.]—Indentures, in Latin, betwixt the lord deputie and Barnabee Offarrall, capten of Offarrall Banes country -	37
	Notes the first article for the Church; his rising out: six horsemen, and thirty kearne; his rent fifty fatt beoves.	
fol. 51.	[XLVII.]—Order that neither the Toolles of the Fertry nor of Glancry shall have any spendinge upon the tenants of Glancap, but that they shall stand onelie to such impositions as the lord deputie for the time shall lay upon them -	39
fol. 52.	[XLVIII.]—Act to wage fifty kerne to goe to the generall hostinge -	"
fol. 53.	[XLIX.]—A proclamation, in Latin, inhibitinge the reliefe of Denough Oconnor, and those that abandoned the castell of Mulighe, and for the good usage of those who weare laste to keepe it -	"
fol. 56.	[L.]—A proclamation that none shall keepe, upon paine of one hundred pounds, any horseman or kearne of Leix, Offaly, Slernarge, or Glanmoulvry, for that they releved and joyned with the rebels in the night although they appeared civill in the day -	41
fol. 57.	[LI.]—Order that sir Henry Radelyf, leutenant of Leix and Offaly, may by himselfe or his deputie procecute any the dwellers, upon the borders of those countryes, whom hee cann prove did assist the rebels -	42
fol. 58.	[LII.]—A cesse of corne and beoves upon Meath, West Meath, and Kildare, for furniture of the fortes in Leix and Offalye -	"
fol. 58b.	[LIII.]—Order that sharpe warr shalbe made upon Shane Onele, to bee from time to time ordered as the lord deputie should thinke fitt -	43
fol. 59.	[LIV.]—Order on the spoyleing, hurneing, and takeinge of a great quantite of victuals fownde at Armagh, the first jorney made upon Shane Onele -	"
	Notes what a superstitions care they had of the holy places, images, and other ornaments of the church.	
fol. 59b.	[LV.]—Another cesse upon the counties of Meath, Westmeath, and Kildare, for the forts in Leix and Offaly -	"
fol. 60.	[LVI.]—A proclamation that none shall carry corne out of the Pale into Irishmens countryes, nor noe forreners to buy the same in marketts upon paine of forfeiture -	44
fol. 61.	[LVII.]—Order that 200 <i>li</i> . sterlinge shalbe taken up in Meath, which, with the default of the Polles kerne, is to be delivered to the thresurer to bee employed for wageinge of kernes as the lords justices, in the absence of the lord deputie, should thinke good -	"
fol. 61.	[LVIII.]—Order betwixt Francisco Dies, Spaniard, and Henry Corneilson, defendant, for certaine merchandize -	45
fol. 64.	[LIX.]—Aug. 10, 1557.—Pledges taken of sundry the Irish in Leinster -	47

1557-8, Feb 6.—Sir Henry Sidney, lord justice :

	Page	
[LX.]—An act wherby promise is made to Tibot Omolloye (upon the revoulte of his brother, Arte) to be cheife capten of Ferkeall - - - - -	47	fol. 65.
[LXI.]—Indeatures, in Latin, betwixt the lord deputie and Omolloye - - - - -	"	fol. 66.
Note the first concerninge religion. Note his riseinge out : four horsemen, twelve kerne, bonaught for halfe a quarter of a yere to a battayle of galloglasses; one hundred beoves for his name of capitaine.		
[LXII.]—A cesse upon the country for a proportion of corne to the forts in Leix and Offaly - - - - -	49	fol. 68.
Note a marginall note why the countie of Dublin is cessed equally with Meath.		

1558.—Earle of Sussex, lord deputie :

[LXIII.]—Orders for watches and beacons upon the sea-coast, and for the bodderagges betwixt the Pale and Orayly - -	50	fol. 69.
[LXIV.]—Order for the lord Power - - - - -	51	fol. 70.
[LXV.]—Order betwixt Anthony Colclough and Phillip Isam, for the manor of Rosegarlande - - - - -	"	fol. 70b.
Note that Colclough, after the cancelling of his lease, was restored to the possession upon a constat.		
[LXVI.]—Order for removeinge Gerrald McOliver Fitzgerrald [from] forcible possession in the castell [of] Ardenegraghe in Dillons country - - - - -	52	fol. 72.
[LXVII.]—Order to mayor of Waterford, 1558, in relation to ship from Antwerp - - - - -	"	fol. 72b.
[LXVIII.]—Orders, in Latin, betwixt Orayly and the State -	53	fol. 73.
Note, one article is that he shall cause the queenes moncy to passe in his country accordinge the value therof; belike it was copper.		
[LXIX.]—A generall hostinge, to sett forth within ten days after proclamation - - - - -	54	fol. 75.

1558.—Sir Henry Sidney, lord justice :

[LXX.]—Order for one hundred kerne to lye upon the borders of Meath, next Offaly, at the charge of the country for six weekes - - - - -	55	fol. 75b.
[LXXI.]—Order that Thomas Fleming shall have the leadinge of a hundred of the Polles kerne into the North at <i>vid.</i> sterling speece per diem, where their pay to hostinges is but <i>ivd.</i> sterling	"	fol. 76.
[LXXII.]—An oath taken by the erle of Thomond and the gentlemen of Thomond - - - - -	56	fol. 76b.
Note this one article—to be true and faythfull friends to the cite of Limericke.		

		Page
fol. 77b.	[LXXIII.]—Variance betwixt the earles of Ormonde and Desmonde, concerninge the prise wines of Youghall and Kinsale and the limits of the liberties of Tipperary - - -	57
fol. 79.	[LXXIV.]—Recognizance [in Latin] of 200 <i>li.</i> acknowledged by the erles of Desmonde and Ormonde for the performance of a paire of indentures concerninge the variances before - - -	"
fol. 79b.	[LXXV.]—Indentures betwixt the erle of Desmonde and the lord Roche; wherby the lord Roches country is freed from the erle - - - - -	58
fol. 81.	[LXXVI.]—Indenture betwixt the erle of Desmonde and Teige McCormocks; wherein the erles clayme to Maskerry in right of his lady is mencioned - - - - -	59
fol. 82b.	[LXXVII.]—Indentures, in Latin, betwixt the Stnte, the erle of Clanrycarde and the towne of Gallway, for good orders to be kept betwixt the saide towne and Clanrycarde - - -	60
fol. 86.	[LXXVIII.]—Order deposing William Ower Okarwell from the captenship of Ely, and makeing Teige Okarwell capten; in which the breyhonnas have libertie to end causes - - -	63
fol. 87.	By this order the lord deputie and earle of Ormonde doe become slanty, to pursue the breakers therof to the uttermost.	
fol. 87.	[LXXIX.]—Notes on sureties for Omore and Omolloy.]	64
fol. 87b.	[LXXX.] Order that New haggarde in the baronie of Kenles, in the countie of Menth, shall beare with the country charge - -	"
fol. 88-91.	[LXXXI.]—Kinge Henry VIII.: letteres for two goslawkes and four greyhoundes to the marquis of Suria and his sonne, yearlie out of this kingdome; with like letteres patents from king Edward VI., and king Philipp for the same - - -	"
	1558.—Sussex, lord deputie :	
fol. 92.	[LXXXII.]—Cesse of corne upon the Pala, and of beoves and swine upon the Irishe countries, for the provision of the garrisons - - - - -	66
fol. 94.	[LXXXIII.]—An nct for deliveringe a new great seale to Hugh [Carwen], lord archbushopp of Dublin, with cancellinge and defaceinge the old seale, and on deliveringe likewise of newe seales to the fowre courts - - - - -	68
	1558-9.—Sir Henry Sydney, lord justice, primo Elizabethæ :	
fol. 95.	[LXXXIV.]—Indentures betwixt William Ower Ocarwell and the State - - - - -	"
fol. 97.	[LXXXV.]—Order betwixt the Offarrolls for halfe the tanis-shippe which belonged to the captenshippe - - -	70
fol. 98.	[LXXXVI.]—A generall hostinge, to begin the last of August, 1559, primo Elizabethæ - - - - -	"
fol. 99.	[LXXXVII.]—Commission to trie challenges betwixt the baron of Upper Ossorie, and Edmonde Butler, capten of the countie of Kilkeny - - - - -	71

	Page	
[LXXXVIII.]—An act deferring the generall hostings before entered - - - - -	73	fol. 101.
[LXXXIX.]—An act for victualinge the fortes in Leix and Offaly; with the proportions of wheat, malte, beoves, and swine; wheate and beare malt, at 4s. sterling the pecke, oate malt, 2s. 8d. sterling the pecke, the beoofe at 12s., porke at 2s. 8d. sterling - -	„	fol. 102.
[XC, XCI. <sup>1</sup> ]—Memoranda on delivery of new seals for courts of law at Dublin - - - - -	75	fol. 103.
[XCII.]—Order on contribution from county of Dublin to general cess - - - - -	„	fol. 103A.
[XCII.A.]—Form of order to cessors - - - - -	„	fol. 105.
[XCII.B.]—An order indented betwixte the viscount Mountgerratt, Patrickke Dene, sonne to Fowke Dene, named late baron of Cuhire, and Thomas FitzHenry for four townes which Fitz Henry challenged as parcell of Fausaughe Bentrrie in the countie of Wexforde. The land is divided amongst them - - -	76	fol. 107.
[XCIII.]—Order betwixt Francisco Dias, Spaniarde, John Neyde, and others of the merchautes of Waterforde - - -	78	fol. 109.
[XCIV.]—Order concerning beacons - - - - -	80	fol. 116.
[XCV.]—The forme of the commission, in Latin, for generall musters - - - - -	82	fol. 119.
[XCVI.]—The instructions to the same annexed - - -	83	fol. 120.
[XCVII.]—The names of the commissioners for musters in all the severall baronies in the five counties - - -	86	fol. 123.
Heere may you find the names of all the baronies.		
[XCVIII.]—Warrants to the captens of the galloglasses to have three hundred galloglasses in a readines, and to take their bonaght upon Obirne, Omoloy, and the captens of the Annaly, for three monthes - - - - -	88	fol. 127.
[XCIX.]—A letter, in Latin, written to the Ofarralls for bonaght - - - - -	88	fol. 128
[C.]—A generall hostinge northwarde against Shane Oneill -	„	fol. 128B.
Observe here a due limitation of the carriages by the cartes as well to the country gentlemen that owe rising out, as to the lord leivetenant the counsellors and captens that followed him in the journey.		
		fol. 128A.
[CI.]—An act for the speedie heareinge and orderinge of such bills and complaints as the lord leitenenant, should refer to any person or persons, signed by the lord leitenenant and grand counsell - - - - -	94	fol. 134.
[CII.]—Order betwixt the lord Power and the fresholders of the Powerne country at Waterforde for country charges - -	95	fol. 136.
[CIII.]—Order for the cessing of the countie of Waterford -	97	fol. 138.

<sup>1</sup> The figures XCI, XCI.A, on pages 74-5, should be XC, XCI, as above.

		Page
fol. 140.	[CIV.]—Order betwixt the carles of Ormonde and Desmond, 1560 - - - - -	98
	Observe the strictness of those times.	
fol. 143b.	[CV.]—Order on cesses in county of Waterford - - -	100
fol. 144.	[CVI.]—The forme of referringe bills in time of the erle of Sussex - - - - -	101
fol. 144b.	[CVII.]—Order for payment to be made to the country for corne and heaves sent to the forts and garrisons - - -	"
fol. 149.	[CVIII. 1.]—A testimoniall, in Latin, toucheinge the loss of a Dutch shipp, towards Federt - - - - -	103
	The master, factor and purser gave the thirde part of the goods, by contract to the bushop of Feraes and two or three gentlemen more for their endeavors to save the rest - - -	
fol. 152b.	[CVIII. 2.]—A letter of attorney, in Latin, concerninge the goods which were in the said shipp - - - - -	105
fol. 154-5.	[CIX. 1, 2.]—A letter, in Latin, to Shane Oneyll to come to Drogheda with a protection in Latin - - - - -	106
fol. 156.	[CX.]—A generall hostinge in anno, 1560 - - - - -	107
fol. 157.	[CXI.]—A proclamation that noe graine be carried out of the English Pale till the forts and garrisons be provided - - -	108
	[CXII.]—Act for victuallage the forts and garrisons, to which the five counties weare charged with 3,269 peckes wheate, and 4,880 pecks of mault or theyraboutes; the wheat and beare malte at 4s. sterling the pecke the ontamault at 2s. 8d. sterling. A allowance to the country for carriage of the said corne. A cesse of two peckes of wheat, and three peckes of maulte, the third parte beare maulte upon every ploughlande in the five counties for furniture of the household of the lord leivetenant -	110
fol. 157-9.	[CXIII.]—Three hundred souldiers sent out of Englande upon theyr fall pay to be discharged by reason of the generall quiet -	"
fol. 160.	[CXIV.]—A letter to the cessors for placeinge the souldiers; with order what shall be allowed for man and horse - - -	"
fol. 161.	[CXV.]—Order for laborers, garrans, and currs to bee sent out of the five counties to Leix and Offaly for building the forts	111
fol. 161.	[CXVI.]—A proclamation upon the fall of the base coyne in England, declareinge how those coynes should be valued heere -	112
fol. 163.	[CXVII.]—A custodie of certaine lands in Connaght to Walter Hope, in regard he discovered them to bee parcell of Kil- mainam, wherof after he was to have a lease - - - - -	113
fol. 164.	[CXVIII.]—Act to give Kedaghe and Calloughe, the sonnes of Rory Omore, in respect of their fathers fidelitie, twenty pounds yearelye, le peece, to maintaine them at Oxforde for three yeres - - - - -	"
fol. 165.	[CXIX.]—A letter concerninge the base coynes, and that they are to passe heere as they weare first proclaymed - - -	114
fol. 165.	[CXX.]—A proclamation inhibitinge the briagiage of the base coynes of Eagland into this realme, after their fall in England - - - - -	"



	Page
Observe the meanes used to find out what monies were brought.	
[CXXI.]—A proclamation for punishinge of merchants and such as have anythinge to sell that doe indent and bargain before they make price what coyne they will receive for payment	116 fol. 167b.
[CXXII.]—Order that noe monie but wares shalbe paid to any marchant stranger for such commodities as are brought thither, unlesse he enter into bonds to imploy the monie in commodities	117 fol. 168b
[CXXIII.]—A proclamation inhibitinge the transportation of monie out of this realme	" fol. 169b.
[CXXIV.]—Copie of the queenes letteres for sir William Fitzwilliams to be lord justice, in absence of the lord leutenant, directed to our right trustie, and right welbeloved and to our trustie and welbeloved our concellers and States of our realme of Irelande	118 fol. 170b.
[CXXV.]—Order for sendinge garrans, laborers, and carres out of the countie of the Pale, to make certaine fortificacions, trenches and toughers in Leix and Offaly	" fol. 171.
[CXXVI.]—Proclamation declareinge the value of the coynes how they should be taken heere	119 fol. 173.
[CXXVII.]—Proclamation inhibiting the transportation of coyne	121 fol. 174b.
[CXXVIII.]—Order establishinge the rate of the redd Harpe and Rose halfpenny	122 fol. 175b.
[CXXIX.]—Generall hostinge, 1561	" fol. 176.
[CXXX.]—Act abolisbeinge the cheife captenry of the three seiges of gulloglases, but that they shoud bee alike	123 fol. 176b.
Note castinge the dice for the indifferent levieinge theire bonnaght.	
[CXXXI.]—A cesse of wheate, mault, beofes, and other provisions for the forts of Leixe and Offaly	" fol. 177.
[CXXXII.]—Another cesse for the forts and garrisons	125 fol. 179.
[CXXXIII.]—An act for retaineinge in pay some souldiers which were discharged	127 fol. 181.
[CXXXIV.]—Instructions under the queens hand to sir Niolas Arnold, knight, to take the musters of the companie in pay, grownded upon William Breminghams information	" fol. 181b.
[CXXXV.]—Generall hostinge, 1563	128 fol. 183.
Note the first conversion of cartes into garrons, after the rate of five garrons for each carte.	
[CXXXVI.]—Instructions to certaine commissioners to parle with the Moores	" fol. 183b.
[CXXXVII.]—Resolutions for the prosecution of the Omoores	130 fol. 184b.

		Page
fol. 186.	[CXXXVIII.]—Copie of the queens letter for sir Nicholas Arnolde to bee justice, 1564, the sixth yeare of her raigne	- 132
fol. 186A.	[CXXXIX.]—Letter from the lords, signifiinge the peace made with France	- "
fol. 187.	[CXL.]—A remembrance of the deliverie of certaine instructions, toucheing the earle of Desmonde, to sir Thomas Cusake, with the queens letter toucheinge Cormocke Oconour	- 133
fol. 187A.	[CXLI.]—Letter to the earle of Kildare, toucheinge the bonaughte upon the Annalye	- "
fol. 188.	[CXLII.]—Another letter toucheinge the same matter	- 134
fol. 188A.	[CXLIII.]—The election of sir Nicholas Arnold to be lord justice	- "
	Observe that notwithstandinge her majesties letters, the lord chaucellor issued writta to the lords and others who have to doe with the said election, accordig the ancicut usage.	
fol. 189A.	[CXLIV.]—An opinion of the lord justice and counsell that in respect of the general quiet except the Moores, the army might be reduced to 200 horse, comprehendinge therein 92 horse graunted to officers by letters patents, and to 500 foote	- 135
fol. 190A.	[CXLV.]—Warrant for an intertainement of three shillings per diem to Arte Oneill, base sonne of the baron of Dunganon, in respect of his service, for himselfe and his three horsemen	- 136
fol. 191.	[CXLVI.]—Answer to Odoncills peticion, 1564	- "
fol. 192.	[CXLVII.—VIII.]—Act for marshall law to be given to severall gentlemen in each countie	- 137
fol. 194.	[CXLIX.—Order touching David Hay, of Wexford]	- 139
fol. 196.	[CL.]—Act for prosecution of the Omores and Oconours	- 140
	Note that the souldiers who weare removed out of the Pale to more fit places upon the borders where they weere to be victualled accordinge the markett those baronies where they weare before cessed, in the Pale, weare to beare the charge of soe much as those victuals cost, above that which the souldiers weare accustomed to pay.	
fol. 196A.	[CLL.]—Act authorizeinge the lord chancelor and others in the absence of the lord justice to order all such matters toucheinge the State as the lord justice should write or send unto them in	- "
fol. 197.	[CLII.]—Consultations toucheinge the service and defence of the country	- 141
fol. 197A.	[CLIIA.]—New commission to John Tirell	- "
fol. 198.	[CLIII.]—Act for continuing the cesse of 150 holding kerne upon the county of Dublin for three weekes	- "
fol. 198A.	[CLIV.—Orders at Dublin, 26 October, 1564]	- 142
fol. 199.	[CLV.]—Order for holding kerne in several counties against the Oconours	- "

	Page	
[CLVI.—Orders for defence of the borders against the Omoores] - - - - -	143	fol. 200b.
[CLVII.—For beoves and swine for the forts: 1,340 beoves, 610 swine - - - - -	"	fol. 201.
[CLVIII.—Orders on government of forts of Philipptown and Maryborough] - - - - -	144	fol. 202.
[CLIX.—Order for liberation of pledges of earl of Desmond]	"	fol. 202b.
[CLX.—The countie of Leix and the borders und forts therof committed to the government of the earle of Ormonde -	"	fol. 203.
[CLXI.—Resolutions by lord justice and council, December, 1564: 1. On cesses; 2. Kern and boys for the earl of Kildare; 3. Pinnace at Howth] - - - - -	146	fol. 206-7.
[CLXII.—Warrant or concordatum to the treasurer to disburse monies for her majesties service, otherwise than he was formerlie directed from the queen - - - - -	148	fol. 208.
Sir Henry Sydney, sworne lord deputie, the 20 of January, 1565[-6.], viii. of her majesties reigne:		
[CLXIII.—Order for levyioge upon the Obyrnes a yeares bonaght for 8 sparrs of galloglasses at ten markes every sparr -	149	fol. 209b.
[CLXIV.—Order betwixt the lord of Upper Ossory and Occarrall, for termination of variances - - - - -	"	fol. 210.
[CLXV.—Order betwixt Nicholas Harbert and Hugh McShane - - - - -	150	fol. 210b.
Note that soe much as concerneth the person of the said Hugh in takeing this prey of sir Francis Harbert and killing some of his men put to arbitrators; the rest to be certified.		
[CLXVI.—Order betwixt Omolloy and one of the captens of the galloglasses for preys taken on their side put to arbitrators -	151	fol. 211.
[CLXVII.—Bonnaght mitigated for once to Occarrall; Omgaber is to contribute to his charge - - - - -	"	fol. 211b.
[CLXVIII.—Order on complaint of sir Edmond Butler against Oliver Fitzgerald] - - - - -	152	fol. 212b.
[CLXIX.—Order for Hugh McShane to bring pledges to the lord deputy at Duhlin] - - - - -	153	fol. 213.
[CLXX.—Following of an appeal against Morough McDowle, put to arbitrament - - - - -	"	fol. 213b.
[CLXXI.—A generall hostinge to begin the 16 of August, 1566 - - - - -	154	fol. 214.
[CLXXII.—Order on variances between the earl of Desmond and sir Morrice Fitzgerald] - - - - -	"	fol. 215.
[CLXXIII.—Order on complaint of baron of Donhoyne against Piers Butler and Patrick Sbirloge] - - - - -	155	fol. 216.
[CLXXIV.—Copy of letter of the earl of Kildare] - - - - -	156	fol. 217.

		Page
fol. 217b.	[CLXXV.—Submission of Lysagh Mac Kedagh Omoro and his brother] - - - - -	156
fol. 217.*	[CLXXVI.—Order on complaints of OKelly and the earl of Clanricarde] - - - - -	157
fol. 218.	[CLXXVII.]—Justification of spoyles and burnings by reason of slanty broken - - - - -	158
fol. 219.	[CLXXVIII.]—An increase of fourpence per diem to each of the souldiers placed upon the borders, which charge was layd upon the country - - - - -	159
fol. 220.	[CLXXIX.]—Nine marks cheife rent upon MacCoughlan ordered to Omolaghlin in lieu of all demands and services, by indenture in Latin - - - - -	160
fol. 221b.	[CLXXX.]—A general hostinge against Shane Oneile - Here shall you finde each mans charge to the riseinge out. - - - - -	161
fol. 227.	[CLXXXI.]—Commission to the baron of Delvin and others for gardinge the borders - - - - -	167
fol. 229.	[CLXXXII.]—An order for a contribution or cesse of corne and beoves upon the country - - - - -	168
fol. 231.	[CLXXXIII.]—The captenshipp of Omaddens country granted to Hugh MacMolaghlin Ballagh Omadden - Note his riseinge out and that hee payes yearlye twelve pence for everie quarter of land in his country to the exchequer. - - - - -	169
fol. 232.	[CLXXXIV.—Order on petition of Thomas Leke for lands of Hugh Mac Cullowe] - - - - -	170
fol. 232b.	[CLXXXV.—Grant of lands in the Queens Countie to Lysagh Omoore and Kahier his brother] - - - - -	171
fol. 233b.	[CLXXXVI.—Order for cesses on Waterford, Wexford, Tipperary and Kilkenny] - - - - -	172
fol. 234.	[CLXXXVII.]—Proclamation against Shane Oneill: 1,000 <i>li</i> . for his bodie, 1,600 markes for his heade, 500 <i>li</i> . to him that shall kill him, though he bring neither head nor bodie - - - - -	173
fol. 236.	[CLXXXVIII.]—Proclamation against the releevors of the said traytor - - - - -	174
fol. 237.	[CLXXXIX.]—Letters, in Latin, to the chiefe lordes, borderinge upon Oneill - - - - -	175
fol. 238.	[CXC.]—Order for levyinge beeffes upon the armie repaireing to the hostinge - - - - -	176
fol. 238b.	[CXCI.]—Order for the safetie of the corne of the countie of Louth - - - - -	177
fol. 240.	[CXCI.]—Agreement between the lord depnty and the captains of the galloglas] - - - - -	177
fol. 240b.	[CXCI.]—Note of the honaghtes granted to the galloglas] - - - - -	178
fol. 241-2.	[CXCI.]—Orders for defence of the northern borders against Oneill] - - - - -	178-9

	Page	
[CXCVI.—Ordinances at Dublin by the lord deputy and council in relation to the earl of Clanricarde, MacWilliam Ewghter, Okelly, Burgh and Brimidgham.—Latin]	180	fol. 242b.
[CXCVII.—Order by lord deputy and council at Drogheda, 8 September, 1566, for men for defence of the English Pale]	183	fol. 246.
[CXCVIII.]—Articles of submission by Coll mac Bryan, captain of Ferncy	"	fol. 249.
[CXCIX.]—Indenture betwixt the lord deputie and counsell and Calvatus Odonell	185	fol. 250.
Note one article for the queenes sapremacie. Odonells rising out; a fort at Derry.—[Latin.]		fol. 250.
[CC.]—Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and Donald Oconnor Sligo	187	fol. 252b.
Note the controversie for the castle of Sligo, and a yearlie rent claymed by the lorde deputie, the earle of Kildare and O'Donnell.—[Latin.]		
[CCI.]—The names of the townes in the counties of Dublin, Meath, and Kildare to bee free of all horse, to continue there to sojorne in respect of their throughfare	188	fol. 253b.
[CCII.]—Letters in behalf of Walter Hope for the gaol at Mollingar, and other suits	189-90	fol. 254, 255.
[CCIII.]—Depositions and orders toucheinge the freedomes of Cottianstowne and Castletone	191	fol. 256.
[CCIV.]—Indenture betwixt the lord deputie, and Hugh O'Rely, capten of the Brenny.—[Latin]	193	fol. 259.
[CCV.]—A letter, in Latin, from OConnor, Sligo, to the lord deputie	195	fol. 260.
[CCVI.]—A letter from the lords of the council [in England] in behalfe of some maimed souldiers for their releife dureing their lives	196	fol. 261.
[CCVII.]—A warrant for sixpence Irish per diem to each of the maimed souldiers dureing their lives, to be paid out of the revenue	197	fol. 261.
[CCIX.]—The submission of Tirlaghe Lenaghe Oneile wherin he renounceth the name and dignitie of Oneile	"	fol. 262b.
[CCX.]—The submission of Tirlagh Braselaugh Oneile	199	fol. 264.
[CCXI.]—The submission of Tirlagh Oneile, alias Tirlagh McHenry McShane	200	fol. 266.
[CCXII.]—A letter from the lord president and counsell of Connaght, toucheinge the disorders of the erle of Thomonde	201	fol. 268.
[CCXIII.]—A letter from the lord deputie to the erle of Thomond	204	fol. 270.
[CCXIV.]—Another letter to the erle of Thomonde	"	fol. 270b.

		Page
fol. 271.	[CCXV.]—A letter from the erle of Ormonde to the lorde deputie, signifiinge his proceedings with the erle of Thomonde -	205
fol. 272.	[CCXVI.]—The offers and humble requests of the erle of Thomonde -	206
fol. 273, 274b.	[CCXVII. 1, 2.]—A letter to the earle of Ormonds, touchinge the proceedings of the erle of Thomonde; with offers of agreement to bee proponned unto him -	207
fol. 275b.	[CCXVIII. 1.]—The queenes first letter touching the erle of Thomonde -	210
fol. 278.	[CCXVIII. 2.]—The queenes second letter touching the earle of Thomonde -	212
fol. 278b.	[CCXIX.]—The submission of Conor, earle of Thomonde -	"
fol. 279b.	[CCXX.]—The surrender of the the erle of Thomonde.—[Latin]	213
fol. 280b.	[CCXXI.]—Articles for order touchinge the erle of Thomonde	214
fol. 281b.	[CCXXII.]—An entry of such speeches as the earle of Thomonde was charged to have used to the queen of the lord president of Conaught which he recanted -	215
fol. 282.	[CCXXIII.]—A letter to the lords of the council in England, toucheinge the proceedings with the erle of Thomonde -	216
fol. 283b.	[CCXXIV.]—Commission to parly with Tirrillogh Leonaghe - Note in the fifteenth article the fort of Lough Sidney.	217
fol. 285b.	[CCXXV.]—The orders taken by the commissioners with Tirrillogh Leonaghe.—[Latin] -	219
fol. 287.	[CCXXVI.]—Indenture betwixt the lord deputie and Donald Oconnor Sligo -	220
fol. 288.	[CCXXVII.]—Indenture betwixt the queens majestie and Brien McCahir McArt Cavanagh of Slaght Dermot Lawdange -	"
fol. 306.	Observe the covenants for freeing them from contributing with the counties of Wexford or Carlaugh in any charge and from bonagh of galloglasse.	
fol. 306.	[CCXXVIII.]—A generall hostinge, June, 1567 - Doctor [Robert] Weston and sir William FitzWilliams, lords justices, anno 1567.	222
fol. 307b.	[CCXXIX.]—A hostinge of a hundred and fiftie kerne and ten horse agreed upon [9 January 1567-8] to follow the Moores, at twopence Irish each kerne per diem, and sixpence Irish each horse -	223
fol. 308b.	[CCXXX.]—A cesse of two hundred garrans upon the five counties to furnish two hundred horse and two hundred foote into the North. Westmeath wont to pay ther carriages in money, 1 March 1567-8 -	224
fol. 309.	[CCXXXI.]—A generall hostinge with provision that without urgent occasion by war in the North, or comeinge of the Scots it shall not be converted into mony to any other uses, 1568 -	"

	Page	
[CCXXXII.]—A letter to the lords of the council in England, for erectinge a free schoole in Galway - - -	225	fol. 302b.
Observe the whole letter well written in a good cause: Note one of the lawes of Galway thnt none shall beare any office ther before he speak English.		
[CCXXXIII.]—A letter from the bishopp and chapter of Fearnese concerninge their residence at Fearnese - - -	226	fol. 311b.
Sir Henry Sidney, June, 1569 :		
[CCXXXIV.]—A generall hostinge - - -	227	fol. 312.
[CCXXXV.]—The maior of the cittie of Dublin, Michaell Bee, committed to the castle of Dublin, for disobeying the lord deputies commandment, fined in one hundred pounds, Irish, and after two days enlarged - - -	„	fol. 312b.
[CCXXXVI. 1.]—An act for proclaimeinge sir Edmundes, Edward and Piers Butler, rebels, if they appeared not by a day	228	fol. 313, 314.
[CCXXXVI. 2.]—Transcript of preceding order - - -	229	fol. 314.
[CCXXXVII.]—An entry of the delivery of certayne writts by Edmund Molyneux, cleركة of the counsell - - -	„	fol. 314b.
[CCXXXVIII.]—Act of counsell authorisheinge the lord deputy to increase the garrison - - -	„	fol. 315-316.
[CCXXXIX.]—A letter from the lords toucheinge the lord Mountjoye for digginge for and making of allam, etc. - -	230	fol. 316b.
[CCXL.]—A cesse of beeves upon the five conuties - - -	„	fol. 317.
[CCXLI.]—An entry of a freedome of forty acres to John Lie, the interpreter, in respecte of maintaineinge a bridge upon the Blacke wnter, in countie Kildare - - -	231	fol. 317b.
[CCXLII.]—A generall hostinge for 21 days converted into money - - -	„	fol. 318.
[CCXLIII.]—Order for the release of Thomas Stucley, prisoner in Dublin castell - - -	232	fol. 319.
[CCXLIV.]—Protection by the erle of Ormonde to his brethren, sir Edmund, Edward and Piers Butler - - -	233	fol. 320.
[CCXLV.]—The queenes letter touching the earle of Ormonde and his brethren - - -	„	fol. 321.
[CCXLVI.]—Act for committinge sir Edmund Butler to the castle of Dublin upon his brother, Piers his escape - -	234	fol. 322.
[CCXLVII.]—A generall hosting converted into money to wage kerne - - -	236	fol. 323b.
[CCXLVIII.]—A cesse of ontes after the rate of sixteen-pence, Irish, the pecke - - -	„	fol. 324.
[CCXLIX.]—The queenes letter touching certayne sute and petitions of the erle of Ormonde - - -	237	fol. 324b.

	Page
fol. 327.	[CCL.]—The submission of the Cavenaghcs, with their ex-aminations - - - - - 238
fol. 328b.	[CCLI.]—Order on generall hostinge - - - - - 239
fol. 329.	[CCLII.]—A submission of others of the Cavenaghcs, with their pledges - - - - - 240
fol. 329b.	[CCLIII.]—Proceedings in relation to Omores - - - - - 241
fol. 330.	[CCLIV.]—Order for Aldermen of Waterford - - - - - "
"	[CCLV.]—Letter and commission to the earle of Ormonde - - - - - "
fol. 331.	[CCLVI.]—Commission on variances betwixt Sir Barnaby FitzPatrick and Sir William Ocarroll - - - - - 242
fol. 332b.	[CCLVII.]—Order betwixt Teige Odonee and Tirrelanghe ODoine which if they did breake they entred into bonds to forfeite 300 kine, 200 to the queen and 100 to the lord deputie - 244
fol. 333.	[CCLVIII.]—The lord Mountgarrett commanded not to departe his lodgeinge in Dublin till the lord deputies pleasure be knowne - - - - - 245
fol. 333b.	[CCLIX.]—The submission of sir Edmond Butler and Piers, his brother - - - - - "
fol. 334.	[CCLX.]—A letter to the lords of the council in England for erection of an universitie in this kingdom. Dublin, 4 March 1569-70 - - - - - 246
fol. 335.	[CCLXI.]—A concordatum for freeinge the erle of Ormondes lands from cesse - - - - - 247
fol. 335b.	[CCLXII.]—A letter to the mayor and corporation of Waterford - - - - - 248
fol. 336.	[CCLXIII.]—Order concerneinge twelve sparrs [of gallo-glases] in the countie of Wexford which were taken above the sixscore sparrs of bonought due upon that countie, but now ordered to bee parcell thereof - - - - - "
fol. 337b.	[CCLXIV.]—A generall hostinge - - - - - 249
fol. 338.	[CCLXV.]—Certificate on rents and customes received by the capten of the Birnes in Syelo - - - - - 250
fol. 338b.	[CCLXVI.]—Duplicate of No. CCXX. p. 213 - - - - - "
fol. 339b.	[CCLXVII.]—Order for cesse of oats to be delivered to Thomas Might - - - - - "
fol. 340.	[CCLXVIII.]—The humble submission of the erle of Clancahir, otherwise called MacCarty More - - - - - 251
fol. 341b.	[CCLXIX.]—An order for John Horne, of the cittie of Gloster, against the inhabitants of the towne and countie of Wexford, concerneinge 90 li. taken out of a barke in the river of Wexforde, the master whereof was slaine and some of the company hurt, the actors whereof could not be knowne - - - 253
fol. 341b.	Note the remedie given - - - - - -



[CCLXX.]—Order for the pursevents fees from all degrees	Page 254	fol. 343.
[CCLXXI.]—(1.) The forme of the othe mynystred to suche as he admytted to be of the king and quenes majesties counsell.		
(2.) Oath of supromacie. (3.) The oath that shall be ministred to Mr. William Ussher, clarke of the counsell, the 25th of Marche, 1594	256	fol. 15, 2A.

## APPENDIX.

## I.

A table to the redd counsell booke, beginnaing in king Henric the eighths raigne, the thirty-fourth yeare [1542-3]:

Ordinances made in the castle of Baleingary hy Thadus cecus . . .<sup>1</sup>  
and others, January 9, 1543-4. fol. prima.

Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and sir Odo ODonnell, knight, wherein he acknowledgeth that he inhabiteth the kings lands without payeing anythinge, and when the kinge shalbe pleased to reforme the kingdome hee would pay as much for those lands as any man.<sup>2</sup>—1531, May 6.

Sir Anthosie Sentleger, deputie.

The petition of the lord FitzWilliam Bourke, wherein hee desireth to have the fee farme of the towne of Gallway, Roscomon, the townes of Loughregh, Clare, Cloncashell, Ballesorwer, and Leytram, which the said Fitz William Bourke built, to have in fee farme the cocketts of Sligo, Porterarde and Leighbourne, with other kreekes; to have the lawinge to the lord deputie men for all the spirituall liveinges within his rule, except husbopricks, to which he will nominate noe unlearned persons. The said McWilliam promiseth a rent of £10 sterling per annu. fol. 4.

Ordinances and provisions made in the great parliament held at Dublin the 33 yeare of Henry 8. for reformation of the inhaldants of Thomond and connaght; wherein note many good statutes for the Church and common-wealth. fol. 7.

1541. July 2.—Indentures of agreement betwixt the O Carrolls for the captenry of Ely O Carroll. fol. 11

See the division made betwixt them.

1542. May 13.—Indentures hetwixt Rory O Moore for the captenry of Lex. fol. 14, 25.

Note in the ende a division of —<sup>3</sup> betwixt the capten and the constable of Catherlagh:

1541. August 14.—Indentures with Brian McMahon alias Bryan McMaghery. fol. 16.

Note in all these indentures a renonnceinge of the Popes authoritie.

1542-3. Feb. 10.—The monasterie of the gray friers in Downe—unsuppressed: fol. 18B.

Quere, what is now become of it? Vide fol. 130B., where it seemes it was a cathedral church.

<sup>1</sup> MS. indistinct.

<sup>2</sup> See State Papers, Ireland, 1884, B. 151.

<sup>3</sup> Blank in MS.

- fol. 19. 1541-2. January 6.—The captenry of Fercall to Arthur O Mull-moye, upon the decease of his father, Charles :—I take the same now to be O Molloye.
- fol. 20. Articles whereby Constant O Neale binds himselfe; in the last he promisseth to build the churches in his commande.
- fol. 22. A note of a concordat that the hospitall of the Mandlins, nere Killkenie, should not be suppressed.
- fol. 22. A note of a concordat that the towne of Galway should be freed from appearance to the parliament.
- fol. 22. An entry of an attornment betwixt lord FitzWilliam Bourke, capten and ruler of Connaght and Rowland, bushopp of Clonfert:
- fol. 22b. There, likewise, a note of concordat for the not suppressage of Killconell, in the diocese of Clonfert.
- fol. 23. The like for the abbey of Cnochan, beside Gallway.
- fol. 23b. The petition of Gerrald Kavenagh, of Ballymoare in Idroae.
- fol. 24. Parcell of lands claymed by some of the Karanaghs.
- fol. 27. Submission of Maquillen:
- fol. 28b. Note he desireth to be reputed an Englishman as his ancestors were and are: Three horses to the kinge yearlie and his riseinge out.
- fol. 30. Orders between O Neile and Phelim Rooe.
- fol. 30. The submission of McDonnell, galloglasse: his risinge out: eighty sparrs.
- fol. 31. O Neiles answer touchinge his submission and such name and lands as the kinge would give him.
- fol. 32. 1542. May 24.—The submission of Hugh O Kelly, abbot of Knockmoy, in the diocess of Tuam:
- fol. 33. Note that the parsonage of Gallway belongeth to this abbey. He promisseth to serve the kinge in Connaght with eighty horse accompanied of Scots and sixty foote. He putteth in his soune, Canner, pledge. A good abbot.
- fol. 33. The submission of Owen McMorish Ochouor, captain of Irey: risinge out: eight horse; to cut passes.
- fol. 34b. The submission of James, earle of Desmoude:
- fol. 37, 38. Note a privileged claymed by the earle of Desmoude, not to come to parliament, ground counsell, or within any walled town (since the beheading of his grandfather at Drogheda).
- fol. 39. John Gouldsmith and Derritius Rian, batchelors of law and public notaries.
- fol. 39. Order betwixt the lord of Upper Ossory and Rory O Moore, capten of Lex, concerninge Killena:
- fol. 40. Note: O Moore hanged two of the tennants there which was put to the erige of the parson of Athy and James FitzGerralde. Quere, what the nature of erige<sup>1</sup> is.
- fol. 41. Order betwixt Brian O Connor, capten of Offalie, and his brother Charles.
- fol. 43. Order concerninge the killage of O Toole by Tirlagh McShane.
- fol. 43b. Submission of Tady O Donn, capten of Oregan:
- fol. 45b. Note, his risinge out: twenty-four kearne, and a rent of six kine: yearlie. Quere, what Eastbrooke or Toghesnier<sup>2</sup> is?
- fol. 47. Submission of Maguinness, witnessed by Robert Cooley, master of the rowles; Thomas Walsh, one of the barons of the exchequer in England; John Myne and William Cavendishe, commissioners of the kinge.
- fol. 49. Submission of O Donnell. His risinge out: sixty horse, 120 kerne.
- fol. 49. Submission of Barnaby O Rourke:

<sup>1</sup> Ransom for murder or manslaughter.<sup>2</sup> Lordship in Queen's county.

Note his oath to the supremacie; his riscinge out of twenty-four horse, eight foot; the liveings of his country held by laymen to be presented unto by the kinge, 20*li*. rent yearlie, his pette lords.

Indentures with the lord Barre, alias the great Barre, McCartie More, lord Roch, the O Soillivans, and many others in that part of Mounster:

Note ther confederacy to be reveoged upon those that shall breake the articles. fol. 52.

Submission of Kedagh O Molaghlinn, of Clonoolmao: His rising out: four horse and twenty-four kearne, and xlvjs. viij*d*. rent. fol. 62b.

Submission of McQuillyn and O Cahan.

fol. 62b.

Note, the condicions for fishing the Band.<sup>1</sup>

14 July, 1543.—Order betwixt Conn O Neile, earle of Tyrone and O Donnell:

fol. 65, 65b.

Note: That neither of them is to have any authoritie out of Tyrone or Tiroconell; ther contention for Eoishowen. They renounce the Popes authoritie; fine for contempt.

Order betwixt the O Carrolls and the erle of Ormonde:

fol. 70.

Note, that the erle of Ormonde is adjudged to have nothing to doe in Ely. Quere, what an erick<sup>2</sup> is?

Controversie referred to brchownes.

fol. 71b.

Two new scales sent out of Eoglaod, the one for the great scale, the other for the exchequer, 28 March, 1543.

The two old scales defaced and sent into England.

fol. 72.

Con, earle of Tyroce, sworne of the kings privie counsell.

fol. 72b.

The rising out of the countie of Tipperary (turned into money) and others, to wage kerne.

fol. 73b, 74.

The carriages of the gennerrall hosting turned into money after the rate of four plowland to a cart, and for evrie cart, 2*s*. viij*d*. per diem:

fol. 75.

Observe how this mony was disposed of:

Warrant for leveisiog this mouy:

fol. 76b.

Order betwixt Conn O Neale, earle of Tirone, and Neale Conoclaugh.

fol. 76b.

The castell of Coolerane to be delivered to the custodie of O Cahan for the kinge.

fol. 79.

O Donells gifte to the kinge of halfe the coquet of Sligo, and halfe the hearings<sup>3</sup> or other fish taken at Arran, Inisheninyeadrin, and one hundred beofes yearelie to the lord deputie.

fol. 80.

Morice [Murrrough] earle of Thomond, sworne of the privie counsell, 35 Henry 8.

fol. 81.

A portion of Leinster allotted to John Travers, master of the ordnance, to rule, wherin the castell of Fearnos is.

fol. 82.

The lord of Upper Ossory committed to the cittie of Waterforde till he make restitution of some preys made in Leix.

fol. 82b.

Recognizances of the capten of Leix.

fol. 83b.

Newcastle in the Birnes [country] leased to sir Edward Basnet, deane of St. Patricks, for 21 yeares at 26*s*. vii*ld*., yearelie.

fol. 84b.

The Poules of the countie of Meathe.

fol. 85.

The septs of the Cavenaghs.

fol. 85b.

Poynings act touching the armeing of the country.

fol. 86b.

An oath of allegiance ministred to all such Irishmeo as did submit themselves to the kings majestie.

fol. 87.

A proclamacion that noe sale of cattell other then on the markett day shall alter the propertie from the true owner.

fol. 88b.

<sup>1</sup> Bann, river in Ulster.

<sup>2</sup> Ransom for murder or manslaughter.

<sup>3</sup> Herringe.

- fol. 89. 1548. Proclamacion against utteringe clipped money.  
 fol. 89b. The duties of the capten of the kinge kearne.  
 fol. 90. Articles for the Cavenaughs country :  
 Note : Against cuddies ; order to follow stelhth ; against cane, ericke,  
 the capten of the country to hange theeves taken with and to have 10s.  
 fol. 90. of the lord deputie for everie one ; against glibb, etc.  
 fol. 93. McMurroghs riseinge out : twelve horsemen, thirty kearne.  
 fol. 93. O Realy, capten of Clonkeyle, did pay 20d. out of everrie plowlande  
 fol. 94. of sixteen ploughland in the said cuntry.<sup>1</sup>  
 fol. 94b. O Dwire did pay the like rent, and for his riseing out four horsemen  
 fol. 94b. and twelve kerne :  
 fol. 94b. Gillernow O Maghir the like.  
 fol. 94b. Hugh Bourke for Burghs country paid yearlie to the kinge 40*li*.  
 sterling, and for his riseing out : eighty galloglas and twenty horsemen.  
 fol. 95. O Mullryane for the country Oney payd 40s. sterling, and for his  
 fol. 95. riseinge out six horsemen and twelve kearne.  
 fol. 95. Meyorris Breninchem, for everie carucate of land within Bremyn-  
 fol. 95. chams country, 12*d*. sterling, yearlie.  
 fol. 95. O Flarty for his country paid 5*li*. sterling yearlie ; for his riseinge out :  
 fol. 95. forty kearne.  
 fol. 95b. O Bryne, for the country of Arre, paid sixpence Irish out of every  
 carucate ; riseing out : six horsemen and twenty-four kearne.  
 fol. 95b. Melaghlin O Maden paid yearlie for evrie plowland xij*d*., Irish ;  
 fol. 95b. to the hostinge : four horsemen, twelve kerne.  
 fol. 95b. Hugh O Maden paid 8*d*. sterling for everie plowlande ; to the hosting :  
 four horse, twelve kerne.  
 fol. 96. Tybbott Bourke besides Limerike paid 8*li*. sterling yearlie ; to the  
 fol. 96. hosting : twelve horse, 24 kearne.  
 fol. 96. Art O Mollaghlen paid 4*li*. sterling per annum.  
 fol. 96b. Magohegan, for Kinalcagh to the hosting : four horse and twelve foote,  
 fol. 96b. and four fat marts yearlie to the kinge.  
 fol. 96b. O Carroll paid 120 fat marts yearlie ; to the hosting : twelve horse,  
 fol. 96b. twenty-four kearne.  
 fol. 96b. Bernard O Connor to send to the hosting a banner of horse and a  
 fol. 96b. banner of footemen well armed.  
 fol. 96b. Tirlagh Roe O Connor, lord of Clonynyll, to pay yearly 8*li*. sterling ;  
 fol. 96b. to the hostinge : six horse and twenty-four kearne.  
 fol. 97. O Kennedie : twelve horse, twenty-six kerne to the hostinges.  
 fol. 97. Hugh Roe McMahon : to hostinges twelve horse twenty-four kerne.  
 fol. 97. McMorrice : to hostinges, in person, with eight kerne.  
 fol. 97b. Brian O Maghrie : to the hostinges into Ulster, sixteen horse and  
 fol. 97b. thirty-two foote, and to any other place, eight horse and sixteen foote.  
 fol. 97b. Teige O Dwine : to the hostinge : twenty-four foote and six fat marts  
 fol. 97b. to the kinge yearlie.  
 fol. 97b. Art O Molloy : to find such kearne and horse as the countie of  
 Kildare and Kilkernie are bounde to finde.  
 fol. 98. Order betwixt tharle of Desmond and Teige McCormocke for the  
 fol. 98. castell of Carricke Novar.  
 fol. 98. Subsidie of 30*li*. yearlie, out of the Pooren country.<sup>2</sup>  
 fol. 98. Sragha : an exaction of money taken by great lords to beare their  
 fol. 100b. charges in comeinge to parliaments, counsells or burgh townes.  
 fol. 101b. Penaltie for contempt.  
 fol. 103. Recognizances.  
 fol. 103. The waste lands to be inhabited within a yeare or forfeited ; to such  
 fol. 105b. as weare not able the kinge lent money.

<sup>1</sup> MS. indistinct.<sup>2</sup> See page 95.

The castells of Fearnas and Eniscorthy, the kinges :	post, 306.
See this for the allottinge of lands to them.	fol. 106.
Maurice [Morrough] O'Brien, earle of Thomonde, Donagh O'Brien, baron of Ibreane :	fol. 108.
Quere, how both are now in the erledome.	
A concordatum of a chappell called Garribride or house for leperes in Balliloughreogh.	fol. 113.
A concordatum for a remittall of the penaltie of the forfeiture for a recognizance to Gerrald Nugent, of Ballibrenogh.	fol. 116.
A fortresse built neere Kinsale by Phillipp Roche, in consideration of a licence granted him to transport a certaine proportion of graine.	fol. 117.
1543-4, 4th Jan.—New seales to the kings bench and common pleas.	fol. 117b.
Indentures with Redmond McRory of Fearney : He renounceth the Pope ; he sends to the hostinges tenn horse besides himselfe and sixteen foote ; he paid 10 <i>li</i> . yearlie.	fol. 118.
Orders for the rent of Low Leinster :	fol. 120.
See the distribution thereof to severall governors whereof John Brearton, a grand capten, was one.	
1543.—Articles agreed upon in counsell for the lord deputies goeing then into England to relate to the kinge concerninge the state of the whole kingdome :	fol. 129.
Note the opinion held then of Low Leinster ; the union of Loughseadie to the bishopricke of Meath.	
1544.—Instructions to the erle of Ormonde and others to goe into Clanrickarde, upon the death of the erle of Clanrickarde, to assare and settle the country.	fol. 131.
A letter to Charles FitzArthur for sendinge a witche to the lord deputie, to be examined.	fol. 133.
William Brahazon, esquire, lord justice, February, 35 [Henry VIII.].	fol. 134.
1543[—4], Feb. 23.—The kings letter for sendinge of three thousand kerne, one thousand to the north of England.	fol. 134.
Instruction to William FitzHarris and Andrew Brearton upon their goeing into O'Donnells country to assist him to take the castell of the Lyffer.	fol. 136.
The lord justice and counsellis bill for 500 <i>l</i> . sterling borrowed of the lady Agnes St. Leger, the lord deputies wife.	fol. 139.
Two thousand spaires <sup>1</sup> in service for two dayes and two nights upon the baronies of the English Pale.	fol. 143.
An order that the citizens of Waterford shall for one yeare transport wooll to be dyed and returned.	fol. 143b.
Instructions to Francis Harbert, etc.	fol. 143b.
Thomas Ager going into Thomond to compound the variences [between] the erle of Thomond and the baron of Ybreane, his sonne.	fol. 144b.
Indenture with Tadie O'Carroll :	fol. 146b.
Note, 12 <i>d</i> . out of everie carucate of land in Ely ; his risinge : twelve horse, twenty-four foote,—Scoticoes, alias dictos galliglasses. Via arcta, a passe.	fol. 146.
Recognizances.	fol. 149.
Act for breking the weares upon the Boyne betwixt Drogheda and Trim, and for the fishing of the river.	fol. 150b.
Murther and all other offences put to arbitrament.	fol. 152.

<sup>1</sup> Of galloglasses, see page 88.

- fol. 158b. Recognizances taken before the lord deputie and other commissioners.  
An entrie that the towne of Athenrie shall enjoy liberties of Galway,  
fol. 159. and they of Galway the liberties of Athenrie, according a decree.  
Order for the captanship of Clanrickard, upon the death of Ullick  
Bourke alias FitzWilliam de Burgo, the first earle of Clanrickard,  
during the minoritie of his sonne, and untill it were determined who  
was his lawfull heire male, for that he had three married wives at the  
fol. 160. time of his death.  
fol. 167b. Recognizance of David Sutton of Kildarc.  
Recognizance of the lord of Baltinglasse for the lord of Upper  
fol. 168. Ossory.  
The towne of Leytrim given to Thomas Bourke, one of the erle of  
fol. 167b. Clanrickards scones, during the minoritie of his heire.  
An act of Parliament, made [1459-60], 38 Henry VI., for finding an  
archer for everie 20l. land which any nobleman or gentleman can  
fol. 170. dispend.  
The castle of Ballanghmore ordered to be delivered to Teige  
fol. 171b. O Carroll, upon payment of the mortgage to the lord of Upper Ossory.  
fol. 173. Recognizances.  
Adward indentured hotwixt the lord of Upper Ossory and O Moore,  
upon pensitie of one thousand kine, one halfe to the kinge, the other  
fol. 173. halfe to the lorde deputie: the lord deputie and counsell, slantie.  
fols. 176b., 177. Recognizances.  
fol. 179. 1545, August 24.—Order betwixt the erle of Tirone and O Donnell.  
Note the rent of sixty kine out of Inishowen, adjudged to Tirone for  
observacion of the peace betwixt them. The archbushop of Armagh,  
the archbushop of Dublin, and all others the spirituall prelates and  
pastors are slantie who can thunder out the censures of the Church  
against the offenders. A proper use of the Church censures.  
fol. 181. Orders betwixt the erle of Ormonde and baron of Cahir.  
Note, a Butler, baron of Chaire,<sup>2</sup> before him that was created in  
queen Elizabeths time. Note the cantred of Olinnell, how it should  
be charged, March last.  
Recognizance for restitution, fastness, moneys, leachcrafts, cost of  
fol. 182. those who pursue the goods.  
fol. 183b. Recognizances.  
Fredome to Blackney of Rikenhore, not to receive any of the kings  
fol. 184b. armie unlesse he will, in respect he is bound to hostings.  
The lord deputie would not licence the merchants of Limericks to  
fol. 185. bargain with certaine Frenchmen, being the kings enemies.  
fol. 186b., 187. Noe pledges to be taken of noblemen.
- [1545-6.] Sir William Brabazon, lord justice:  
Agreement in counsell that the lord deputie, with the armie, should  
fol. 189. goe into Leinster.  
Order that Tirrell of Fartullagh shall take noe exactions upon the  
fol. 192. country.  
The erle of Tirone is licenced to intertaine as many of the kings sub-  
jects as will goe with him to assist John Brereton in regaining Oldcastell,  
fol. 192b. which was taken from him by Neale Connolaghs sonne.  
Act authorizeinge the prosecution of Shane McRemond and Hugh  
fol. 194. McShane his sonne, in Cooleranill or Kilcoman, Ballynekenny, etc.  
John Brereton, seneshall of the countie of Wexford, capten of  
fol. 194b. fifteen archers on horsehacke and foota.

<sup>2</sup> Cahor, Cahir.

Order, upon the death of the erle of Ormonde, that the lord justice with the armie should draw into those partes.

fol. 195.

Sir Gerald McShane, prisoner in the castell. to attend the lord justice that journey, and to retourne with him.

fol. 196, vide 197.

Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord justice:

1546.—Prise wines in controversie betwixt Waterford and Rosse.

fol. 198b.

Hostages taken by the maior and his brethren of Galloway of the nobilitie and gentlemen of Clanrikard.

fol. 199.

Rising out according the statute<sup>1</sup> for everie 20*l*. a man to be kept armed within their houses readie at all arrayes.

fol. 199b.

Proclamacion against releaving of rebels.

fol. 208.

Sir Briann Johns, steward of Oatherlagh.

fol. 204.

Dame Elinor, the erle of Desmonds sister, divorced from sir Richard Butler, had in recompence of all her marriage goods but one hundred marks:

fol. 204b.

The same ladie, married to Thomas Tohin, had but twenty marks yearlie for all her thirde.

fol. 205.

Order wherby the rule of the countie of Kilkenie and Tipperary are committed to the government of the lady dowager of Ormonde, sir Richard Butler, and others.

fol. 206.

Sir Edward Bellingham, lord deputie:

1548.—Order wherahy the government of the countie of Tipperary and Kilkenie is given to sir Francis Brian.

fol. 210b.

Order for the customer of Galway.

fol. 211.

Carriages to the generall hosting turned into money.

fol. 212b.

The number of the plowlands in each of the five countie, with the number of the carts after three plowland to a cart, and being turned into money what they amount to.

fol. 213, post 217.

The Dorans challenge Cloghgrenan.

fol. 220.

Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord deputie:

Direction for the apprehension of the two sonnes of the lord of Killcullen and others.

fol. 225.

Order that noe market shal be kept at Dromconragh, neere Ardrie.

fol. 232.

A generall hostinge and the carriages to be converted into money.

fol. 233b.

[1548.] Sir Edward Bellingham, lord deputie:

John Parker, constable of the castle of Dublin, held Old Patricke.<sup>2</sup>

fol. 234b.

Proclamation that noe distresse shall be taken for deht.

fol. 236b.

Order for the rule of Leinster.

fol. 238.

A subsidie of 50*l*. yearlie due to the king out of Kilkennie:

Quere what is become of it now?

A subsidie of 50*l*. yearlie in the countie of Tipperary.

fol. 243.

[1559:] Sir Francis Brian, lord marshall:

The countie of Dublin charged with carts to carry timber to the forte in Leix, after the manner of sending forth to an hostinge.

fol. 246.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 278.

<sup>2</sup> Holmpatrick, near Skerries, co. Dublin.

- fol. 246b. Order betwixt the captens of the galloglassc.  
 fol. 248. Order betwixt the erle of Tironc, Maguire, and others of Ulster.  
 fol. 249. Fernie noe parte of Tironc.  
 fol. 251, 253. 1549.—Maguire exempted from Tironc.  
 fol. 251b. Iniskene in Clancarroll adjudged to be the primates.  
 fol. 255. Clandeboy exempted from Tironc.  
 fol. 261. Dearby Rian, a worthie Irish learned man.  
 fol. 265. A gift of certaine lands betwixt Catherlaugh, and Leighlene and in  
 Idronc made to the kings majestie and his heires for ever.  
 1549, July 18.—Castell Finn built upon Twoe<sup>1</sup> Kinall Mohana, to  
 which belonged the two Clanbeyne, otherwise called the baronie of  
 Clanheyne, which extendeth from the castell of Finn twelve miles  
 westwarde towards the mountaynes.  
 fol. 268b. The Liffer had a parte of the two Kinelmoghana and the two Tones<sup>2</sup>  
 or baronies called Lagan and Tirebrussell extending from Derry to  
 Liffer.  
 fol. 269b. The fort in Leix called the protector :  
 fol. 278. Note the proportion of vittall sent thither :  
 For a garrans trawle by the day 6d., and for a driver 4d.  
 1549.—Sir Francis Brian, lord marshall, chosen lord justice of this  
 realme, 27th of December, third yeare of Edward VI. upon departure of  
 fol. 274b. sir Edward Bellingham.  
 Leix gotten by the sword, 3 Edward VI.:  
 O Moore baal-hed, and after haveing of the kings mercy gotten an  
 100l. per annum, died, and a concordatum given his wife for twenty  
 fol. 276. marks yearlie for her maintenance.  
 Instructions to the archbushopp of Cashell for government of Ormonde  
 fol. 277. and all that parte of Leinster to the Shauen.  
 Certaine abbies and manors evicted out of the kings hands by  
 fol. 277b. O Carroll, by the negligence and mis-government of Walter ap Howell.
- Sir William Brabazon, 4 Edward VI., March [1549-50].
- Submission of O Carroll: his rising out: twelve horse, twenty-four  
 foote to find eighty sparrs of galliglas for one quarter yearlie, either to  
 be taken in meate or seat in money; xijd. upon everie plowland in Ely  
 fol. 278b. O Carroll to the kinge for rent.  
 fol. 281b. Earl of Desmond, lord tresorer of Ireland.  
 Order betwixt the erles of Desmond and Thomond: the proofes of  
 many things done betwixt them referred to the examination of both  
 theyr ladies and some others, whereof the ladies weare onlie of the  
 fol. 282b. quorum.  
 fol. 285b. Banrattie in the possession of Tirlaugh O'Brien.  
 fol. 288. General hosting for thirty dayes.
- Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord deputie, 4. Ed. VI.
- fol. 289; post. The parcellis belongeing to the lordship of Catherlaugh:  
 309b. Such as are exempt from the rule of Cahir McArte Cavenaugh:  
 fol. 290b. Inishcorihy, Farnes, Cloughamon, and Clonnogan, which large terri-  
 fol. 291b. tories exempt from the Cavenaughes, and taken for the kinge.  
 Order for buildinge the parish churches in the Cavenaughes country,  
 fol. 292; post. and for mayntenance of divine servise, and against such as bring  
 335b., 336b. provisions from Rome.  
 fol. 292b. Against orderinge of causes by Brehoun law, hut by arbitrators.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> In Irish Tuath.



Sir James Crofte, lord depntie, anno 1552.	fol. 294.
The earle of Tirone stayed in the Pale from goeing into Tirone.	fol. 295.
Order that noe letters, writings or orders of importance be signed before they bee read before the connsell.	fol. 295b.
Order that the lord chancellor shall stay all such grants signed by the lord deputie and connsell, wherein any personages or tythe doe passe:	fol. 295b.
Note it was not to bestowe them upon the Church.	
Order concerninge Fearnese.	fol. 298.
Kinsallangb held of the kings mannor of Fearnese by paying yearlie at Fearnese twenty fat merts, twenty good sheep, and twenty peckes of oates, of the countie Wexford measure.	fol. 298.
The clearke of the counsell to subscribe his name to all fiantes of pardons, and shall keep register of evidence of such pardon.	fol. 299.
Composition for concealment of felonie inhibited.	fol. 301.
The parcells belonging to the house of Leighlin.	fol. 302.
The customes and dutie paid to the house of Leighlin.	fol. 302b.
The parcells which belonge to the castell of Fearnese.	fol. 303.
The parcells thought meet to belonge to Cloughamoun, with the services.	fol. 303.
Order for inhabitinge the lands in O Morrones country.	fol. 306.
Note that if they be not inhabited by a time, they are content the shalbe forfeited to the kinge; order for bringinge ther stud to a competent number for that they are cause of much waste.	
Indenture betwixt O Brien, earle of Thomonde, and sir Donnell O Brien, his brother, for a portion of land to the said sir Donnell.	fol. 306b.
General hostinge for thirty dayes.	fol. 309.
The earle of Tirone and his connsell committed to John Money, of Dublin, marchant, to be safelie kept, which he undertooke.	fol. 309b.
Sir John Allen, after he had beene lord chancellor, called before the lord deputies and counsell, touchinge some plate of the kinge of Portingales which came to his hands four yeares before.	fol. 312.
The castle of Belferside, <sup>1</sup> in the country about Carickfergus.	fol. 313b.
Mollogha holden of the baron of the Navan by knight service, who had Richard Teling, the heire, his warde.	fol. 315b.
Sir Thomas Cusake, lord justice, 6 Edward VI., Thomas Lockewood, deane of Dublin.	fol. 320.
A generall hostinge for twenty-one dayes.	fol. 320.
Four hogghshedd of salmon shipped for Englande seised on by the sheriffes of Dublin; valued at iij <i>l</i> . each hogghshedd.	fol. 321.
Sir Anthoine St. Leger, lord deputie, primo Marie:	fol. 322.
Order for defence of Uriell.	fol. 322.
Order for payment of 40 <i>l</i> . sterling to the lord deputie, which he delivered to O Connors daughter goeing into England.	fol. 325.
The armie and pentioners to be reduced to five hundred.	fol. 325b.
Pentioners kept in pay upon secret intelligence that upon their discharge they would turn pirates.	fol. 325b.
The armie, by instructions from the queene, to be reduced to five hundred, yet by advise in counsell, upon good grounds, the same was kept 1,060 stronge, four hundred and sixty horse and sixe hundred foote besides kearne.	fol. 330.
Lord of Houth sent into Lecale with a hundred horse to banish the Scotts.	fol. 331.
A generall hostinge for thirty dayes. Terens, <sup>2</sup> deane of Armagb, of the counsell.	fol. 335.

<sup>1</sup> Belfast.<sup>2</sup> Terence Daniel.

- fol. 337. Cesse for reliefe of the souldiers upon the borders.  
 fol. 339. Where the tract fayleth, there the goods stollen to be satisfied.  
 fol. 340. Generall hosting converted into money.  
 fol. 342. Henrie Cooley taken prisoner with the O Connors.  
 fol. 344. Recognizance for the peace.  
 fol. 345b. Order betwixt the earle of Thomond and Donaldo O Bryane.  
 fol. 347b. Disposition of lands in Offaly to the O Connors.  
 fol. 350b. Direction to the erle of Kildare for prosecution of Phelim Ro.  
 Controversie betwixt Edward Galway of Corke and Andrew Layaagh,  
 of Limericke, concerninge the bridge in Limericke.  
 fol. 354. General hostinge for thirty-one dayes after four plowland to a cart.  
 Prise wines of Rosse sequestred betwixt the erle of Ormonde and  
 fol. 354b. them.  
 Order, well drawne, after the manner of chancerie, betwixt certaine  
 merchants of Chester and Gilliam Pippine of St. Malone for a shipp  
 fol. 355b. laden with sacke taken by him.  
 Order for dissolving the sequestration of the prisoe wines of Rosse and  
 if the erle of Ormonde cannot chewe better matter, the towne to enjoy  
 fol. 359. the same.  
 Sir Thomas Cusake delivered the great seale to sir Anthonie St.  
 Lager accordinge the kings and queens letters, who delivered the same  
 fol. 360. to William FitzWilliam.  
 fol. 360b. Articles of commission to Mr. Marshall concerning idle persons.  
 Order that it shalbe lawfull for the owner to take his goods though  
 fol. 362b. the same weare sold in open markt.  
 Orders betwixt the younge earle of Thomonde and sir Donnell  
 fol. 364. OBriane who claimed to be O Briane.  
 fol. 366b. Order for prosecution of them of Fearnie :  
 fol. 367. Instructions for the proecution in Fearnie :  
 Note one that they should not burne houses nor townes and that  
 they should spare and preserve all corne and haggards.  
 Order betwixt the erle of Ormond and barron of Upper Ossory,  
 fol. 368. with a forme of an oath which they both tooke.  
 The Scotts of the out Isles practise to get the castle of Karick-  
 fol. 370b. fergus.  
 Order that the clearke of the crowne and common pleas shall enjoy  
 the clearkeshipp of the assise in all the English countie, as belonginge  
 fol. 372. to his office of clarke of the crowne and common pleas.  
 Finis of this counsell booke, which I ended the 19th of October,  
 1609 :—[*Blank.*]

## II.

Heare followeth a table of the principall matters contained in the  
 counsell booke which begun the first of Aprile, 1571 :

## 1571.—William Fitzwilliams :

- fol. 1-3. An act of counsell, wherin the earle of Clanrickard is fined in one  
 thousand marks, for a contempt towards the lord president and counsell of  
 Connaught.  
 fol. 2. Beeffe taken up in Connaught for the armie there at the rate of  
 fol. 5-8. viz. viij*d.* sterling the peece.  
 fol. 5. A proclamation for raysinge the burden of cesse :  
 What freedomes weare allowed :  
 fol. 6, 7. Punishment for concealinge of lend chargeable with cesse :

The cessor shall have the quantitie of land allowed him free but in one place together.	fol. 7, 8, after fol. 140.
An act for a generall hostinge, to begin the first of September, 1571.	fol. 9.
A consultacion for tolleratinge with Rory Oge O More, and the reasons moueinge therunto.	fol. 10, 11.
An act for a generall hostinge, to begin the first of June, 1572.	fol. 12.
A proclamacion of rebellion against Rory Oge.	fol. 13-15.
An act for the first committings of Richarde, earle of Clanrickarde, for not bringinge in his sonnes, Ullicke and John Burke.	fol. 16.
Sir Edward Fitton, lord president of Connaught.	fol. 16.
An act for the enlargement of the earle of Clanrickard upon 300 <i>li</i> . bonds, to remaine in Marcus Barnewells house, in the Bridge street, [Dublin].	fol. 17-19.
Robert Dillon, second justices of Connaught.	fol. 17.
The earle of Clanrickard the second time committed to close prison.	fol. 20.
An act of counsell authorizinge the lorde deputie to levis such numbers of souldiers as he should thinke fitt and meet against Ullicke and John Burke.	fol. 21.
An act for removeinge the earle of Clanrickard to the chamber over the green cloth with libertie to walke in the garden an houre in the forenoone and one houre in the afternoone of each day and to bee close prisoner.	fol. 22.
An act for the enlargement of the earle of Clanrickard, by vertue of a clause in her majesties letters, which was well debated of.	fol. 23-25.
Request made by the earle of Clanrickard the better to bringe in his sonnes.	fol. 24, 25.
The earle of Clanrickardes undertakinge to pacife his sonnes rebellion.	fol. 27.
Her majesties gracious respect of her deputie and counsell and of the reputation of the place her president of Connoght held.	fol. 28.
The earle of Clanrickards submission to the lord president.	fol. 28, 29.
Intertainment for one hundred archers given the master of the rolls against Brian McArte for killinge Browne.	fol. 30.
Allowance of a beefe and a halfe and a pecke and halfe of wheat for a hundred foote a day.	fol. 31.
Beefe at 12 <i>s</i> . sterling the peece, and wheat iii <i>s</i> . sterling the pecke.	fol. 31.
The submission of Connor. earle of Thomonde; with articles annexed, whereof one is that from time he will further the contents of the booke of common-prayer and administration of the sacraments and the injunctions sent forth by the queene, wherto he has sworne.	fol. 32-34.
An act for pacifyinge Magohegans sonne and Callagh McTirlaghs sonnes in rebellion.	fol. 35-37.
An act concerninge the cesso of Odrone, in lieu of which cesso sir Pater Carew offred an hundred marks.	fol. 38-41.
Warrant to Henrie Cooley, seneshall of the Kings countie, to intertaine thirty English souldiers.	fol. 42.
An act that the lord deputie may retaine three hundred English for strengtheninge the armie.	fol. 43, 44.
An act wherby is resolved that a writt of appeale against Brian McArte for the murther of Browne shall not be sealed: Note reasons against the course of justice.	fol. 45, 46.
An act for retaininge the erle of Desmonde and enlargeinge his brother, sir John of Desmonde.	fol. 47-49.
The submission of sir John of Desmonde; with articles indented, wherof the first is that to his power hee shall procure that the lawes established for religion shalbe observed.	fol. 49-51.
Against breons and breon law.	fol. 54.

- fol. 55. Against fines taken by grent men for forswearinge their lands.  
 fol. 56. Against barres, carroghs and rimors.  
 The objections of the erle of Clarrickarde and sir Edward Fitton, each against other, and by an advised consultation the lappinge up of their controversie.  
 fols. 58-67. The assignation of keepeinge the greate seale to Adam, lord archbushop of Dublin:  
 fol. 68. Note he was sworne.  
 1573, June 4.—An act for the commitment of sir Edward Fitton, a councillor and her majesties threasureur, for a contempt in keepeinge the fiant of a pardon in his hands and not deliveringe it when the lord deputie and counsell required the same.  
 fols. 69, 70.  
 1573, June 5.—Sir Edward Fittone refusall to sit in counsell after his inlardgment.  
 fols. 71, 72. Letter to sir Edward Fitton to repaire into Connought, upon his refusainge to sit and assist in counsell beere.  
 fol. 73. A generoll hostinge, to begin the twentieth of July, 1573.  
 fol. 74. An act for the lord deputies goeing in person to prosecute the O Mores and to take with him five hundred men out of the Pale, videlicet, three hundred out of the countie of Dublin, with ten dayes victuals, and two hundred out of Meath, with fifteen dayes victuals.  
 fols. 75, 76. An act of counsell authorizeinge the lord deputie to encrease her majesties armie, by puttinge in pay an hundred English souldiers and an hundred kearnes.  
 fol. 77. An act of counsell thot the lord deputie may intertayne two hundred and fifty souldiers, besides two hundred warranted by her majesties letters against the erle of Desmonde.  
 fols. 80-85. Copie of a letter to her majestie signifieng the proceedings with the erle of Desmonde.  
 fols. 86, 87. Copie of a letter to the lords, to the effect of the former.  
 fols. 88-90. An act that the erle of Desmond shalbe proclaymed traytor and prosecuted.  
 fol. 90. A proclamacyon of rebellion, well penned, against Gerralde, earle of Desmonde; with promise of one thousand pounds sterling, and 40 pounds pention to him that should by a time bringe him alive, and 500 pounds sterling and 20 pounds pention that should bringe his hende.  
 fols. 91-99. An act alloweing the erle of Kildare one hundred horse in pay for defence of the English Pale.  
 fols. 100, 101. An act that the earle of Kildare shall command the risinge out of the Pale, beeinge five hundred horse and—[*Blank.*]  
 fols. 102, 103. An act revokeinge Francis Agard, for the place of cheife commissioner in Mounster, and appointinge James Dowdall second justico of the bench in his roome (with allowance of *xxs.* per diem), with the assistance of Henrie Davells, with allowance of *vis. viiij.* per diem for execution of marshall affaires.  
 fols. 104, 105.  
 1575.—An act alloweing capten Edward Moore twenty horsemen in pay for the appressinge of the O Connors.  
 fol. 106. Sir Henry Sidney:  
 fol. 107. A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of April, 1575.  
 1575, September 25.—A compositioun of six thousand peckes of wheate, 4338 peckes of beare malte, either at 40*d.* Irish, the pecke; 8670 peckes of oats malte, at *li.* Irish, the pecke; 13302 peckes of oates, at *xvij.* Irish; 3252 fatt beeves at *xli.* Irish, le peece, given in lieu of  
 fols. 108, 109. cesse out of the five counties and the countie of Wexforde.

- A warrant to the thresnrer to pay money for the hire of cariages at xiiij<sup>d</sup>., sterling, for one driver and two garrans. fol. 110.
- Kings countie, Queenes countie, Catherlagh and Wexford charged with cariages. fol. 111.
- Provision for the lord deputies house, for readie money, at these rates: a beefe, xijs. Irish; a peeke of whente, lijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>. Irish; a mutton xvjd. Irish; beere malte ijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>., Irish, a peeke; oats malte, xxid. Irish; a porke, iijs. Irish; for a gallon of butter, containeing a 10 lb. weight, xijd. Irish. See the proportion of these things there. fols. 113, 114.
- A warrant for a holdinge for the defence of the borders from the Windegates to Catherlagh, in the absences of the lord deputie, beeing to make some stay at Carrickfergus. fol. 115.
- A lesseninge of the composition granted in lieu of cesse. fols. 117, 118.
- A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of July, 1576, and to meet at the Newrie: fol. 119.
- Note the baron of Lixnawe could not write, but made his marke to this oct.
- An order, in Latin, betwixt O Connor Sligo, and O Donell for three hundred and sixty markes rent, and other services of horse and foote demanded by O Donell to be due to him upon O Connors country. fol. 121.
- An act for giveinge William Gerrarde the oath of councillor and chaoceller, in the absence of the lord deputie. fols. 124, 125.
- A confirmation of the composition mentioned. fol. 117.
- Rates allowed the constable to take for fine of irons and diet of prisoners of all sorts. fol. 126.
- Articles wherunto Hugh McShane submitted himselfe. fol. 127.
- Orders observed in the marches of Dublin against rimors, harpers, and against Irishmens sendinge ther horses a foyninge<sup>1</sup> into the barouy of Radoune, with other good orders for followinge of stelthes. fols. 129, 130.
- A tripartite indenture in Latine betwixt the lord deputie and counsell, Hugh O Donell, cheife of his name, of the other, and Conatus O Donell of therde, with the portion allowed to the said Conatus. fols. 131-133.
- Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and counsell and Calvatus O Donell for Connatie, wherein note his risinge out and his rent for that lande. fols. 133-137.
- A proclamation explaineinge the statutes for freedomes made the 3d and 4th years of Philip and Mary, and in the 11th yeare of queen Elizabeth, explained. with allowances sett downe for the souldiers meate, ther boyes and horses. fols. 138-141.
- Against compoundinge with the souldiers for money. fol. 142.
- Against woemen and dogges. fol. 142.
- How farr both horse and foote shall travaile by the day both summer and winter. fol. 142.
- Covenants whereby the lord Barry yeaoldeth 150*li*. for one yeare in lieu of cesse. fols. 143-147.
- Foure and twentie articles agreed upon betweene Walter, earle of Essex, and Tirlagh O Neale, containinge many matters. fol. 149.
- A warrant to man out the queenes shipp against pirats, upon the report of forrayne ayde to James FitzMorrishe. fol. 151.
- A generoll hostinge, to begin the 12 of August, 1577. fol. 157.
- A recognizance of sir Donell O Connor Sligo, for the safe keepinge of the castell of Bundroys. fol. 158.
- The first composition made with the cheife lords of Connoght by sir Nicolas Malby; note the risinge out of everie of them. fols. 159, 170-172.

<sup>1</sup> Free grazing.

An act whereby is discharged from cesse of souldiers and [of] the lord deputies house, everie plough lande that within a certaine time would pay five marks, sterling.

A proportion of cesse for the lord deputies house, with a clause of discharge both of that and the victualing of the souldiers, upon payment of five marks for everie plowlande.

An act for sendinge William Gerarde, lord chancelor into England, with 40s. per diem. The custodie of the scale committed to Adam, lord archbishop of Dublin, under two keyes, whereof Thomas Say kept one.

An act for releasinge out of prison the noblemen and gentlemen committed for the matter of cesse.

The submission of the lords and gentlemen committed for cesse; wherupon ther enlargement was graunted.

A generall hosting converted into money after the rate of 2s. sterling, for everie cart; xij*d.* sterling per diem for everie horseman; xij*d.* sterling per diem for everie archer on horsebacke and 7*d.* sterling per diem for every kerne.

Articles indented betwixt sir Nicholas Malby and Brian O'Rourke; note his rising out: sixty foote and twelve horse.

Warrant to enlarge Shane O'Rely, who was nine years prisoner.

Coppie of her majesties letter concerninge the cesse.

An act wherbie many of the noblemen and gentlemen, for refusinge to signe a submission accordinge her majesties letters for cesse weare againe committed.

An order for sequestringe the master of the rowles his office for nonfezans.

The queenes atturnes informacion against the master of the rowles, Nicholas White, esquire, for forfeiture of his office for not returninge the estraites of the chancery into the exchequer.

The maister of the rowles answer to the informacion.

An order that the towne of Drogheda shall send to the bostringe but twenty-four besides their leaders; they have four carts allowed for ther carriage, a cart to six men which is usuall to all the townes.

An order for Frances Shane against Robert Nugent for ninety-one cows; the titell of the Carne.

A warrant to sett forth the queenes shipp, 'the Handmaide,' upon advertisement of foraine invasion.

A letter from the lords of the counsell for Kendall to have his office of clarke of the starr chamber for his life.

A concordat to allowe Rosse Magohegan and Thomas FitzRedmond 90*li.* xiiij*s.* for a debt of a hundred twelve pounde due to them for intertainment of kearnes.

A clause of a letter from the lorde of the counsell, touchinge the release of thoes lords and gentlemen that weare committed for the matter of cesse, with a resolution thereon.

The first submission of the foresaid gentlemen.

The second submission of the forsaid gentlemen.

The third submission of the said gentlemen, in all which they acknowledge cesse to be due by the prerogative.

An order against Feaugh McHue and Hue McShane his father, for restoringe goods taken from kearnes and for buildinge the cathedrall church burnt by them.

An order for compoundinge the great quarrelle betwixt the lord of Mountgerant and the lord of Upper Ossery, and restitution to be made

to the poore of ther goods taken by either side, by which order both the lords were committed to answer accordinge to justice.

fol. 201-203.

The submission of the lord viscount of Mounterrat and Upper Ossory, whereby they promise noe other revenge to be done but by justice.

fol. 208.

#### 1578.—Sir William Drury:

An order to continue the erle of Clauricard in the possession of the castell of Cloumine, untill by order of law her majestie be duellie intituled therunto.

fol. 204.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 24 of December, 1578.

fol. 205.

Order against Henrie Duke, for restitution to be made to Even Ro of such cowes as he tooke out of Fearnie.

fol. 205-207.

Order whereby the maiior and corporation of Corke are fined in xx*l*. for their negligerece to appease a tumult in their cite.

fol. 208, 209.

Order for the lady of Houth against her husband.

fol. 212.

The first composition in leiwue of cesse for money which was the somme of 2000*l*. sterling which was borne by eleven counties besides Upper Ossory; see everie countie's portion heere.

fol. 212, 213.

The generall hostinge proroged to meet at Rosseke, the 18th of August, 1579.

Concerninge prise wines, where the case was, that the stranger sold and dispersed his wines before any agents for the earle of Ormonde demanded the same, and how now he should be satisfied his prise wines was the question and sent into England for resolution.

fol. 214.

Order whereby the lady of Houth hath eight poundes a month allowed her till the variance betwixt her and her husband the lord be ended.

fol. 215.

#### 1579-80.—Sir William Pelham:

A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of January, 1579-[80].

fol. 220.

An act of reciprocation confirmed by the lord Grey.

fol. 221.

The rates of the defaults of the risinge out of garrans:

fol. 222, 223.

Note in the ende when there is noe forwarneinge given and yet the service of the hostinge remaininge dewe in such time by the country inhabitants the rate of viij*d*. sterling per diem for each garran, and the like for each driver is concluded and ordered, to be reared.

An act alloweinge an odd penny per diem to each souldier not victualled by the queene; three pence per diem given encrease to each horseman, from the 14 of October to the 18 of May, to provide oats for their horses.

fol. 223, 224.

Letter from the lords in favoure of doctor Forth that none should passe the reversion of any parcell he held in possession.

fol. 224.

Letter from the lords that the erle of Kildare may execute the lord admirals deputation and that he bee not letted therein by the counsell borde.

fol. 225.

Justices of oyer and terminer, Nicolas Walsh, cheife justice of Mounster, and others punished for ther contempt in executing one Morley, after they had received the lord justices letters to the contrary.

fol. 224*b*.

Marmaduke,<sup>1</sup> bushop of Waterforde, committed to the castle for using undecent speeches against the erles of Ormond and Kildare.

fol. 226.

Petitions of O'Neill sent the queens by capten Peirce.

fol. 227.

An imposition of wheat, malt, heoves, etc. layd upon the cuntry besides the composicion of 2000*l*. for that it was reserved at the makeinge of the composicion that it should bee lawfull for her majestie in the time of foraine invasion or great inward rebellion soe to doe.

fol. 228, 229.

<sup>1</sup> Marmaduke Middleton, bishop of Waterford, 1579-82.

## Arthur, Lord Grey :

1580. October 3.—An act of counsell, wherby is agreed that the country shall beare six hundred men to advance the service, everie souldier to have 10d. sterling per diem and to victuall himselfe.

Acates<sup>1</sup> for the deputies house reserved, besides the composition the prizes of the acates, and an order how to prevent the abuses of the accators.

An act of reciprocation.

A letter of the lords concerninge merchants of Waterforde who were spoyled of 1300*li.* by some Frenchmen :

Note for their releife an imposition upon French commodities, rather allowed then the arrest of French shippinge.

An act for committing the lord of Delvin close prisoner.

An act for committing the erle of Kildare close prisoner.

Contribution for labours and for oates for horsemen, with the places thought fittest to place them in garrison.

1580-81. January 13.—An act for committinge to the castell [of Duhlin] the baron of Upper Ossery and his wife for matters of treason.

Allowaunces of cesse granted to the lord deputies horseshoulde and stable upon the endings of the cesse.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 25th August, 1581.

The queenes letter to displace Nicolas Nugent from the place of cheife justice of the common pleas, and to give the same to sir Robert Dillon.

The queenes letters for a pention of iiii. vjd. sterling to Mathias O Caoe.

Order on puttinge the horsemen in garrison for the ease of the countrie, the proportion of horsemeat and mans meate allowed, and the prices paid the country.

Letter from the lords to give allowance to the cashered souldiers for their transportation, see much as the lord [deputie] should thinke meete.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 19 of June, 1582.

A cesse of 1690 heeves for victualinge the armie, at 20*s.* Irish the peece, to be delivered to Thomas Mollinex; with that number plotted upon the country.

The horsemen placed in garrison, with the allowance of horsemeat and mans meat upon the contry.

Note the difference in the oates for horses, with hay and without, the prices paid the country.

1582. November 12.—Archbishop of Duhlin and sir Henry Wallop, justices :

The souldiers allowaunces changed into money, in lieu wherof the country was to pay everie souldier monthly 16*s.* sterling, paying one month's cesse alwaies before hand.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 10th of June, 1583.

Order to muster the country according the statute.

Order to continue the horsemen in garrison at the rates of 15*s.* sterling for 28 days.

A letter from the lords concerninge a composition to be made with the country in lieu of cess; they mention 15 or 1600*li.*

A composition of 1500*li.* agreed upon in lieu of cesse, and the same proportion upon the five counties.

<sup>1</sup> Provisions purchased.



- A commission to levie the composition of 1500*li.*, and to pay it to the vice-thresurer. fols. 252-254.
- The division of the composition upon the baronies, and who weare made collectors, and the commission directed to them. fols. 264, 255.
- Letters of the lords touching provision for the lord deputies, sir John Perrots house. fol. 266.

1584. June 21.—Sir John Perrot, lord deputy:

- The bishop of Meath and sir Richard Bingham sworne counsellors, the first sittinge of sir John Perrot in counsell. fol. 268.
- A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of August, 1584. fol. 259.
- Commission under the great seale, with instructions for general musters in everie countie. fol. 269.
- John Norris, lord president of Mounster, sworn of the counsell, 25 of June, 1584. fol. 259.
- Thomas Lestrange sworne of the counsell, the first of July, 1584. fol. 259.
- Carriages hired upon the five counties, at 4*d.* sterling per diem, for everie driver; . . . drivers to five garrans. fol. 259.
- Order that Ulicke, earle of Clanrickard, should bee pardoned. fol. 260.
- A proportion for the victualinge of the souldiers in their travaile, the quantitie of ther meat, with the price. fol. 261.
- Order for cariages upon the five counties for the lord deputies journey into Conaught and Monnster, at the rate of 4*d.* sterling per diem for each garran, and as much for the driver, two drivers to five garrans. fol. 261.
- An act of reciprocation. fol. 262.
- A proportion of beeves plotted upon the Irishrie. fol. 262.
- The riseinge out of the Pale turned into garrans, and a 150 Poll kernes turned into labourers. fol. 263.
- Order to levie 500 foote upon the Pale, to be put into her majesties ordinary pay. fol. 263.
- The proportion of cariage to a generall hostinge, how many carts everie countie doth containe, and how many garrans those carts make. fols. 265-268.
- Order to take carriage garrans upon the countie at 4*d.* sterling per diem the garran, and as much the driver, to be paid by her majestie. fol. 269.
- John [Long], Primate of Ardmagh, sworne of the counsell. fol. 269.
- A note of such as did rise out on the generall hostinge into the north, 25 of August, 1584. fol. 269.
- Letter from the lords to sir Henrie Wallop to allow the cittizens of Dublin a concordatum 2611*li.*, which they tooke in munition. fol. 271.
- The queenes letter to make the Irish pay sterling to such horse and foote as served in the feilde and not the rest. fol. 272.
- Letter of the lords for makeinge payment to the lord deputie of see much as he had expended in househould more then he should have done yf he had cesse. fol. 273.
- Composition ended, the lord deputie to use prerogative and cesse. fol. 274.
- The proportion for sir John Perrot, the lord deputies, houshold to be borne by the country: fols. 275-283.
- See heere the particulars:
- Commissions for levieinge the proportion for the lord deputies househould. fol. 284.
- General hostinge, the first of July, 1585. fol. 285.
- Act to stay Edward Butler till he gavo good assurance for his loyaltie; neverthesse his pardon to be granted. fol. 286.
- A proportion of beeves to the generall hostinge for the armie. fol. 287.

Allowance of 20*s.* given Jeffrey Fenton for his travayle and charges in going to sollicite busines at court.

fol. 287. An act respecting a yeares composition for victualing till order might be taken by the next sessions of parliament.

fol. 288-290. An act to commit Richard Newtervill to the castle [of Dublin] upon exhibiting a bill against the country for money due unto him for beinge their agent against the prerogative.

fol. 288. Act for the continuance of the foote-companies in Ulster, at the charge of the Irishrie.

fol. 289. A letter from the lords, cheifetaines and knights of Conought, acknowledging the benefit of the composicion.

fol. 290. A letter from the lords of the Pale to the queene, concerninge the cesse for the lord deputies houseboulde.

fol. 291. An answer from the lord thresurer to that letter.

fol. 291, 292. An act that the King and Queenes Counties shall heare composition as the rest of the Pale doth, with consideration of the fredome of ther owne manurance as the gentlemen of the Pale.

fol. 292. A generall hostinge, the first of May, 1586.

fol. 293. An act that such of the composition hands in Ulster as are forced to leave ther places shall be victualled by her majestie, provided that the same shalbe repayed upon the country.

fol. 294. An act renewinge the composicion 2100*li.*, in lien of cesse and the provisions for the deputies house.

fol. 296. Commission for levieinge the composicion.

fol. 298. The collectors charged with the receipt in the Pale, the sheriffes in the ont counties and the lord of Upper Ossory for Upper Ossory.

fol. 299, 300. An act to committ the sheriffe of the countie of Tipperary, and fining him in *xxli.*, for his contempts and delays in levieinge the heeves for the deputies household: Discharged of the fine by letters from England entred.

fol. 301. An act to proclaime Walter Reogh a traytor and to prosecute him.

fol. 302. Letter from the lords to free all the earle of Ormonds manors from cesse or other impositions, in regard he did foregoe the takeinge of coyne and livery of his tenants.

fol. 303. Letter from the lords concerninge the manner of chargeing the counties of Kilkenny and Tipperary with the composition.

fol. 304. The continuance of the composition for another yeare, endinge 1588.

fol. 304. An act ordering that the proportions for the lord deputies house layde upon the ont counties should be borne by the five counties of the Pale (according to a former act entered in the booke, fol. 275).

fol. 308. Commission for levieinge the composition.

fol. 310. Generall hostinge, to begin the 20 of June, 1587.

fol. 311. A flant, in Latin, to passe under the seale for general musters.

fol. 311-312. Instructions to be annexed to the commission for general musters.

fol. 314. Order for the commitment of Peirce Butler, shirife of Tipperary, for his negligence in levieinge the composition, with a conditionall fine of £100 layd on him.

fol. 316. Sir William FitzWilliams sworne lord deputie, in Christ church [Dublin], the last of June 1588.

fol. 316. A generall hostinge, to begin the 12 of August, 1588.

fol. 317, 318. A letter to the lord thresurer concerninge O Ferrall Boy, with the case put downe and sent.

fol. 319. The composition continued the yeare, 1588.

fol. 319. Order that the countie of Kilkenny shall pay the porcion of the composicion layd at first upon them, and a tolleracion to be had with the counties of Catherlaugh and Wexford till certificates of their wasts.

- Order for the lord deputie to goe against the Spaniards of the dispersed fleet landed in Ulster, with an act of reciprocation. fol. 320.
- Order for the committinge of the pledges of Donell Spanagh, Dermot McMorrice and Dolin McBrene to the castle [of Dublin], being before in the custodie of sir Henrio Wallopp. fol. 321.
- A generall hostinge, to begin the xxth of June, 1589. fol. 322.
- Order betwixt sir Tir [Ingh] O Neale and the earle of Tyrone. fol. 324.
- Order against sir Rosse McMahowne for satisfying the subjects of the Pale. fol. 325.
- Order for the viscount of Gormanstowne against the erle of Tyrone, Tirlagh McHenrie and McMahowne for spoyls done upon the Nobber. fol. 326.
- Commission for leveing the remaines of carriages to a generall hostinge which are bestowed upon the country to helpe them to pay their composition. fol. 326, 327.
- Order for deliverie of sir Edward Barkleys warrants to the lord deputie after the said sir Edward was dead, for that he was indebted to her majestie. fol. 328.
- Order for George Cowley for the seueshallshipp of the baronie of Carbery. fol. 329.
- Commission to appoint collectors in the absence of sir Geoffrey Fenton, to levie the composition money. fol. 330.
- Order that sir Murgh ne Doe shall have the benefit of a composition made with the country for him in lieu of his cuttings and other services. fol. 331.
- Order for sir Murgh ne Doe against Roger O Flartie for certaine quarters of land. fol. 332.
- The examination of witnesses in the said case. fol. 333, 334.
- A generall hostinge to begin the 18th of May, 1590. fol. 335.
- Easter tearme adjourned untill mensis Pasche. fol. 335.
- Division of the composition. fol. 336.
- A generall hostinge to begin the 24 of July, 1591. fol. 339.
- Arrearages of composition and order for leveinge of them : fol. 340-343.
- Note in this the names of the five English baronies of the countie of Wexford and commission to examine wast in the out counties.
- Recognizance of Nicholas Mason and others for payment of arrearages of composition due upon the countie of Wexford. fol. 344.
- Commission to enquire in whom the fault was that the composition for two yeares together was not reared. fol. 345.
- Recognizances of Peter Butler and others for payinge arrearages of the composition of the countie of Wexford. fol. 347.
- Commission to the sheriffe of the countie of Louth for leveinge the arreares of the composition. fol. 349.
- Commission to the sheriffe of Meath for the like : fol. 352.
- Wherin note that the barons of the exchequer weare charged for a debt stalled by them upon a collector for that they had noe authoritie see to doe.
- Like commission for West Meath. fol. 356.
- Like commission to the counties of Duhlin and Kildare which follow one another. fol. 358, 359, etc.
- Composition made for the yeare 1592 for 1500*li.* upon the Pale, the rest upon the out counties ; with the names of the gentlemen of the Pale who consented. fol. 365.
- Commission to the lord chancellor and others to appoint officers to levie the composition for the yeare 1592. fol. 368.
- The apportionage of the composition both upon the Pale and the out counties which the cheife baron hath undertaken to proceede in by course in the exchequer and not at the counsell boarde. fol. 370.

- The queenes letters to sir Thomas Norris, sir Robert Gardener, and other commissioners for makeinge a composition in Mounster.
- fol. 370. Wherin note the barons of Donboine and Chaire [Caher] reprovred.
- Composition of 189*li.* made with the Crosse counties, and liberties of Tipperary for five yeares, in which Eli O Carroll was not comprised.
- fol. 372. Composition of 130*li.* made with the countie of Kilkenny for five years, paying two years arrearages.
- fol. 374. Recognizances on John Grace and others for payinge of the arrearages of the composition in the countie of Kilkenny.
- fol. 374. Commission to levie the arreare of 1200*li.* due upon the countie of Tipperary, giveing allowance to the erle of Ormonde of such freedoms as he hath in possession by vertue of the queenes letters.
- fol. 375. Commission for levieinge the composition in the countie of Kilkenny.
- fol. 376. The like for Tipperary.
- fol. 377. Recognizance of Thomas Butler and others for payment of 400*li.*, sterling, parcell of the arrearages of the composition in the countie of Tipperary.
- fol. 378. Like recognizance on James Laffan.
- fol. 378. Composition with the countie of Wexford for 60*li.* sterling upon the Irish countries.
- fol. 379. Commission for levieinge the composition of the countie of Catherlough, beinge 25*li.* sterling.
- fol. 379. Like commission for levieinge the composition of the Kings countie, beinge 50*li.* sterling:—consented to by Henry Warren, Anthony Brabazon.
- fol. 380. Commission to levie the composition of 35*li.* sterling, layd upon the Queenes county.
- fol. 382. Like commission for 140*li.* sterling on the countie of Wexford.
- fol. 384. A generall hostinge, to begin the 16 of July, 1593.
- fol. 384. Recognizances of Michaell Keatinge and others for payment of 140*li.*, sterling, of the arreare of the composition in the countie of Wexford.
- fol. 385. Commission for levieinge the composition in the countie of Wexford, for halfe a yeare.
- fol. 385. Writts issued out of the exchequer for levieing the composition both in the Pale and out counties for the yeare 1593.
- fol. 386. Proportion of beeves for a generall hostinge both upon the Pale and Irishrie.
- fol. 387. A generall hostinge the 18 of April, 1593.
- fol. 388. Proportion of beeves to this generall hostinge.
- fol. 389.
- Sir William Russell entered the 3d of August, 1594:
- 1594.—An act that the lord deputie shall goe to releave the castell of Enniskillen, with reciprocall authoritie to the counsell divided.
- fol. 390. An act wherby is ordered that a force of 1030 foote and 805 horse shall be levied upon the country, and mayntaned at their charge for 30 days for defence of the Pale:
- fol. 391. Note that the counties of Monnster weare subject to this charge.
- fol. 392. A generall hostinge, to begin 16th of August, 1596.
- Lord Burgh.—May 23, 1597:
- 1597.—A generall hostinge, to begin the 16 of July, 1597:
- fol. 394. A proportion of 2850 beeves for the armie, this hostinge.
- fol. 395. An act orderinge a reciprocall authoritie to the counsell divided.
- fol. 396. Lord chancellor [and] sir Robert Gardener lords justices, 27 of April.

- A general hostinge, to begin the 6 of June, 1598. fol. 397.  
 Proportion of beoves to serve the armie this hostinge, the number  
 3210. fol. 398.  
 A generall hostinge, to begin the first of May, 1598. fol. 399.

Earle of Essex.—May 8th, 1599 :

- An act authorizinge the counsell devided reciprocally. fol. 401.  
 Another act of the same nature. fol. 402.  
 The lord leinutenants protestation that he would leave soe many of the  
 forces he intended to carry into the north for the defence of the Pale as  
 the counsell should thinke meet, which forces the counsell thought too  
 fewe to attend his lordship. fol. 404.

Lord Mountjoy :

1600. April 12.—A generall hostinge, to begin the 20th of May, 1600 : fol. 405.  
 A proportion of beoves for that journey. fol. 405.  
 An act authorizinge the counsell devided reciprocally. fol. 406.  
 Another act of that nature. fol. 407.  
 Another act of the same nature. fol. 408.  
 An act that Mr. Tibbot Butler shall have the libertie of both of the  
 courts of the castell [of Dublin] and the walkes upon the leades. fol. 410.  
 Another act of reciprocation. fol. 411.  
 A general hostinge, to begin the last of June, 1601. fol. 412.  
 A general hostinge, to begin the first of June, 1602. fol. 413.  
 Another act of reciprocation. fol. 414.  
 Another act of that nature. fol. 415.  
 Another act of the same nature. fol. 416.  
 A general hostinge, to begin the first of August, 1603. fol. 417.  
 A proportion of beoves for that hostinge. fol. 418.

Sir George Cary :

1603. June 10.—An act authorizinge the counsell, divided by reason  
 of the sicknes, parte with the lord deputie in the country and parte at  
 Dublin. fol. 419.  
 An act fororroweing 1,100*li*. of the counties of the Pale for releife  
 of the armie, being in want. fol. 420.

Sir Arthur Chichester.—11 of May, 1605 :

- A general hostinge, to begin the 3 of July, 1605. fol. 421.  
 The severall authorities of the agents of the five countiees of the Pale  
 for revivinge the composition. fols. 422-424.  
 The agreement for revivinge the composition, subscribed by the lord  
 deputie, counsell, and the foresaid agents. fol. 425.  
 Act of reciprocation. fol. 427.  
 A general hostinge adjourned. fols. 428, 429.  
 Act of reciprocation. fols. 430, 431.  
 General hostinge. fol. 433.  
 Act of reciprocation. fols. 434, 435.  
 Order betwixt sir William Steward and Daniell Mullinex, Ulster  
 kinge at armes. fol. 436.

An act touchinge the fees, wages, intertainements and allowances to bee granted to the lords justices, who were the lord chancelor and the lord cheife justice.

- fol. 438. The time when the said lords justices weare sworne.  
 fol. 438. Sir Oliver St. John sworne lord deputie [1616, August 30.]  
 fol. 439. Judges wages for holding assises made certaine.  
 fol. 439. Act touchinge the land of Trinity Colledge, neere Dublin.  
 fol. 440. Act for sowing hewe in the plantacion in Wexford.  
 fol. 440b. Act of the vice provost of Trinitie Colledge to observe the act of state,  
 fol. 441b. —entred the lease before.  
 fol. 442. Act for repaireinge the fort of Castellparke hy sir Thomas Button.  
 fol. 442. Act touchinge the towne of Athlone.  
 fol. 445. Act upon the death<sup>1</sup> of Thomas [Jones] lord archbushop of Dublin and lord chancellor, for delivery of the great seale to the lord cheife justice, lord cheife baron, and master of the rowles.

### III.

The table of the counsell booke which begun in the year 1589, and in the time of Sir William Fitzwilliams government :

- fol. 65. Proclamation for restraint of corne and victuals upon payne of death.  
 fol. 7. Letter to publish the said proclamation :  
 Wherevnto the names of all the maritime townees from Dublin to Eldersfeete, and from Dublin to Rosse.  
 fol. 25b. Proclamation inhibitinge the resort to the well neere Rathefernam upon paine of death, which had bene better upon some other punishment, as the sequell declareth.  
 fols. 31, 32. Letter from the lords, with articles inclosed for the reformation of Tirone :  
 Wherin note one for rayseinge a composition in Ulster, and another that he shall not wittinglie, keepe frier, munke, nun, or priest in his country unlesse they conformance themselves.  
 fol. 38. Sir George Carew, knight, master of the ordnance, sworne of the counsell, the 17 of October, 1590.  
 fol. 39. Sir Henrie Bagnall, knight, marshall of her majesties armie sworne of the counsell, the 24 of October, 1590.  
 fol. 45b. Order that the bishop of Waterford shall answer in cheife to capitaine Winckfeilde, though he tooke exception to the jurisdiction of the court.  
 fol. 49b. Order betwixt the bushop of Waterford and John Buruell.  
 fol. 56. Order betwixt Campion and Turnor for the deanery of Fearn.  
 fol. 56b. Order betwixt Richard Winckfeild and the hushop of Waterford for the manor of Ardmore.  
 fol. 60. A note that her majesties pleasure was signified to Charles Caltrop, attorney generall, that he should be removed from his said office, and discharged thereof, the 22 April, 1591.  
 fol. 61. Order betwixt John Money and sir John McCoughlan.  
 fol. 67. Letter from the queene, importinge a licence to the duke of Florence to loaden fifteen hundred quarters of wheate out of Mounster.  
 fol. 68b. Order for the possession of the furrows in the countie of Duhlin to be given to Robert and James Hetherington, upon the attainder of Michell Fitzsimons, for which decree in the chancery past with them in Fitzsimons his lyfe time.  
 fol. 78. The devision of the countie of Monohan : the baronies it contayneth, and how they are disposed.

<sup>1</sup> On tenth of April, 1619.

- Warrant for the stay of two shippes of St. Malows at Galway hy reason the towne revolted from the kinge of France and killed their governor; this stay was made upon letters out of England : fol. 786.
- Letters from the lords for stayinge those shippes. fol. 79.
- Ambassador of the king of France his letter of authoritie, wherein note his stile, and that he useth the words we and our. fol. 796.
- Order for the release of the bushop of Clougher and his brother, indicted of tresson. fol. 796.
- Order for passage the lands of Monaghan to the chiefe lords and freeholders : fol. 98.
- Note the meanes devysed for the ease of the freeholders in passage their lands ; note the last point in nature of an act of oblivion.
- Order betwixt Colman and Phillips for the sheriffs patents, wherein is layd downe in the end what fees everie sheriffe shall pay. fol. 1076.
- Better from the lords touchinge sir Henrie Ughtredys signory, and the signory of Robert Strode, and touchinge Thomas Cams son, lord of Glenlishe. fol. 109.
- Petition of Roger Wilbraham, her majesties solicitor, against Richard Colman, cheife remembrancer, for rasinge a fiant of a lease to passe to Peiros Ovenden, and deminishing the rent. fol. 112.
- Order for Edmonde Spencer against the lord Roche. fol. 140.
- Proclamation restrayeneinge hawkeinge. fol. 150.
- The oath taken hy Hugh Roe O'Donell : fol. 1546.
- Note one that he shall not keepe any Romish hishops or preists comeinge from Rome, but shall expell and prosecute them.
- Letter from the lords in behaf of sir Geffrey Fenton, reconcileinge him to the lord deputie, and that he shall have the fees of makeinge all warrants for pardons and other things which are to passe the great seale and to have the privie signet as belonginge to his office of secretarie. fol. 158.
- Letter from the queene to admit sir Thomas Norreys of the counsell, who was sworne the 23 of November, 1592. fol. 1666.
- Letters from the lords in favore of the archbushop of Cashell for redressing the many wrongs offered him. fol. 1716.
- Letter from the lords clearinge the sayd archbushop of some slanders and imputations booke against him, and cleareinge him of an accusacion that he had made some informacions against the lord deputie. fol. 174.
- Matter betwixt the lords of Delvin and Houth and sir Robert Dillon. fol. 1976.
- Letters to the lords in the behalfe of doctor Hanmer, with his recognizance. fol. 200.
- The petition of William Rian to the lords touching two frieries called Killala and Tipperary, desireinge pardon for his intrusion. fol. 2016.
- Letter from the lords in his favour. fol. 202.
- The risinge out of the five counties to the generall hostinge. fol. 211.
- Letter from the lords in the behalfe of William Kearney for printinge the Irish testaments. fol. 2276.
- Recognizance of Richard Boyle and Richard Lenan upon ther enlargement, wherein is mencioned the cause of ther commitment. fol. 2296.
- Sir William Russell :
- Letter from the lords to sir William Russell to hould the parsonage of Donboyne as sir William Fitzwilliams helde it. fol. 2336.
- Letter from the lords for Gregory Cole against the lord chancellor. fol. 236.
- Letters from the lords for new surveyinge of sir William Harbarts signorie of the island of Kery, and abating his rent. fol. 2366.
- Letters to the lords, certifieinge that Mr. Thomas Mollinex, chancelor of the exchequer, was borne under the dominion of the crowne of England in Callice. fol. 238.

A passe for Gillegrome Magrath, father to the archhushop of Cashell, to repayre into Munster with his goods.

Letter from the lords for Terbert to be past to Hugh Cuffe.

Letter from the queene, touchinge the devisioun of the towne of Carrickfergus betwixt the hurgesses, with propositions for wallinge the town.

The first submission of Hugh, earle of Tyrone, well penned, but with false meaneings as the sequell shewed.

Concordatum for 20*li.*, sterling, yearlie to William Daniell, preacher at Galloway.

Letter from the lords, in the behalfe of Donnogh McCormocke, touchinge the remittall of arrears of rent upon the abbay of Mourao; with the referment and all the proceedings therupon.

An oath taken by Randall McSorleyboy McConnell.

Letter from the queene for the bishop of Limericke, touchinge a castell, with a ploughlande and some oheife rents, to bee past to him and his successors.

Sir Conniers Clifford sworne of the counsell.

Letter from the lords, for capten Audlics company to be bestowed [on] sir Christopher St. Lawrence.

#### Lord Burgh.—2 June, 1597:

Commission to the lorde of Delvin to gather the force of the country, to command the companies with authoritie to parle, and protect and use marshall law against any of the traytors.

#### Sir Thomas Norreys, lord justice, October, 1597:

Commission for George Thorneton to be vice president of Mounster.

#### Lord chancellor and sir Robert Gardener:

Act that for all marshall causes, for payments of money for any such cause the lords justices and lord lieutenant shall concerr, and such warrants for those causes past by the justices or by the lord lieutenant shalbe ratified.

Petition of Sara Merideth, concerninge the profits of the deanery of St. Patricks; with the referment, the returne, and the confirmation.

Letters from the lords, toucheinge the lord Burghs goods.

The archbishop of Yorks letter to the lord chancellor of Ireland, toucheinge one Edward Potter, a recusant.

Letter from the queene to sweare sir Henry Harington of the counsell.

#### Earle of Essex:

Commission from the counsell, in absence of the lord lieutenant, to commande the forces at the Nasse and the counties adjoyninge.

Consultation upon the death of sir Richard Bingham for keepinge the company of horse and foot under his charge from breakeinge.



## INDEX.

## A.

Abberkirke. *See* Albuquerqus.

Aboile. *See* Boyle.

Aboy. *See* Athboy.

Abriço, Alverus de; 108, 104.

Acregar; 170.

Adamston. *See* Lenam of Adamston.

Agard, Agarde:

[captain] Fraunces; 36, 89, 43, 44, 45, 60, 31, 53, 70, 71, 73, 74, 90, 93, 95, 97, 99, 102, 103, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 123, 126, 127, 130, 132, 134-137, 140, 154, 176, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 232, 286, 240, 249, 251, 254, 265.

—, seneschal of the Byrnes country; 166.

Francis, chief commissioner of Munster; 284.

Ager, Thomas; 277.

Aghfadda, ford of; 85.

Albuquerque, Abberkirke, duke of, in Spain; 64.

Alce:

John, of Ballymo; 197.

Thomas; 197.

Alen, Allen:

of Palmerston; 162.

Sir John; 43, 44, 45, 50, 71, 73, 74, 87, 102, 103, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118.

—, seal of the Exchequer committed to; 68.

—, lord chancellor; 281.

Thomas; 87.

Alenston. *See* Hill of Allenston.

Allarstone; 176.

Alligance, oath of; 275.

Allen. *See* Alen.

Allenston. *See* Hill of Allenston.

Alam, digging for, &c.; 230.

Amala, Antonias; 106.

Andewarpe. *See* Antwerp.

Antley. *See* Annally.

Anghale, Annaly, co. Longford; 194.

Annally, Anallye, Annaly, Analy; 37, 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 143, 189, 177, 268, 266.

capitaynes of; 88.

country, commission for the; 139.

honzaghte due [to the queen] in; 133, 266.

*See* Anghale.

Asrye. *See* Athenry.

Antwerp, Andewarpe; 53, 103, 105, 106.

merchants of; 82.

ship of; 53, 261.

Ap Howell, Walter; 280.

Apsley, Mr.; 202, 203.

Archeboides, the; 14, 89.

Archer:

John; 103, 104.

Michael; 104.

Act of Parliament for finding an; 278.

Arcloo. *See* Arklow.

Ardee, Ardie, Ardye, Arde; 102, 165, 177, 189.

barony of; 87, 90, 177.

Dromconragh near; 279.

Ardenagraghe, castell of; 52, 261.

Ardie. *See* Ardee.

Ardmaghe. *See* Armagh.

Ardmore, manor of; 234.

Ardye. *See* Ardee.

Arklow, Arcloo, co. Wicklow; 153.

Armagh; 43.

victuals found at; 260.

archbishop of; 278.

archbishop G[George Dowdall] of; 2, 25, 27, 36, 43, 128, 130, 152, 135, 186, 278.

Adam Loftus, archbishop of [30 Oct. 1562-1567]; 154, 225.

T[Thomas Lancaster], archbishop of; 225, 237, 249, 253, 254, 255.

John Long, priests of; 289.

chanctor of; 137.

dean of; 137, 173.

dean of. *See* Daniel.

metropolitan church of; 173.

Arming of the country. *See* Peynings Act.

Army being in want; 293.

Arnold, Arnolde, Sir Nicholas; 127, 133, 134, 135, 136, 140, 148, 265, 266.

Arran, 273.

Arre, county of; 276.

Arrotesten. *See* Barnwell of Arrotesten.

Arthore, Artyre:

Edmund, of Ballymoore; 192.

Richard; 229.

Teige; 192.

Artyre. *See* Arthore.

Arverde. *See* Everarde.

Assize, clerkship of the; 282.

Assizes, judges wages for holding; 294.

Assye, Asye. *See* Delahide of Assye.

Athboy, Atheboy, Aboy; 118, 169, 188.

the porterselle of; 15, 86, 90, 92, 164.

Athenny, Anrye; 278.  
dominus Brimingham de. See Birmingham.  
Athie. See Athy.  
Athlone; 147.  
constable of; 182.  
under-constable of; 158.  
Act touching; 294.  
Athy, Athye, Athie; 44, 49, 67, 78, 109.  
parson of; 274.  
Atherane, Shann; 63.  
Attorney-general. See Caltrap; Dillon.  
Audley, Audlie, captain; 90, 94, 296.  
Aylmer:  
of Lyons; 87, 131.  
Sir Gerald, chief justice of the Queen's Bench; 3, 14, 36, 44, 52, 53, 55, 89, 92, 159.  
James, of Dorchester; 163.  
Thomas, of the Lyons; 138.  
Aylward, Peter; 96.

## B.

Baccaghe, Phelym. See O'Neill, Phelym.  
Baccaghe.  
Bacon, N.; 190.  
Bagnall, Bagenall, Bagnal, Marshal of the army in Ireland; 142, 154, 169, 199, 200, 201, 217, 228, 230, 236, 240, 261, 252, 254, 294.  
Balbrigan, Balbragan. See Tate of Balbrigan.  
Baldram:  
Franciscus de; 106.  
Inegus de; 106.  
Baleingary, castle of; 273.  
Balle, Balfe, Balff, of Galmorreston; 16, 86, 165.  
Ballecaslym; 171.  
Ballaghmore, Ballaghmore, castle of; 150, 278.  
Ballandare, parsonage of; 118.  
Ballaghmore. See Ballaghmore.  
Balleckan; 250.  
Ballekonill; 250.  
Ballenvallagh. See MacDowle of Ballenvallagh.  
Balleheim. See Ballyshannon.  
Ballewarkely; 76, 77.  
Ballibragan; 177.  
Ballibrenagh. See Nugent of Ballibrenagh.  
Ballibow; 177.  
Balliloughreagh. See Ballyloughreagh.  
Ballinaha, co. Kildare; 281.  
Ballyanne, Ballyian:  
co. Wexford; 221.  
See Kavanagh of Ballyian.  
Ballyhogan; 86.  
Ballyhragan. See Tate of Ballyhragan.  
Ballycormoke. See Purcell of Ballycormoke.

Bally Cowlen; 170.  
Ballyfleemyng. See MacDavy of Ballyfleemyng.  
Ballyian. See Ballyanne.  
Ballykey. See Travers of Ballykey.  
Ballylogan. See Fitz Tybode of Ballylogan.  
Ballyloughreagh, Balliloughreagh; 180.  
house of lepers in; 277.  
Ballymore, Ballymoore, Ballymoore, Ballymoore, Ballymoore, Ballymoore, Ballymoore; 188, 191, 192, 193.  
in Idrona; 274.  
See Eustace of Ballymoore; Gouset of Ballymoore.  
co. Westmeath. See Loughsewdy.  
Ballyna. See Alice of Ballyna.  
Ballynecanny; 278.  
Ballyshannon, Balleheim, co. Donegal; 187.  
Ballysorver; 273.  
Balmdon. See Preston of Balmdon.  
Balmdroght. See Fitzsimonds of Balmdroght.  
Balregan. See White of Balregan.  
Balrothery:  
co. Dublin; 188.  
harony of; 12, 86, 88, 90, 91, 93, 110, 126, 161, 178, 179.  
Baltinias, Baltinias, Baltyngias, Baltyngias:  
[Thomas Eustace], viscount; 278.  
[Rowland Eustace], viscount; 2, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 27, 36, 44, 50, 68, 70, 74, 87, 95, 102, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 123, 125, 126, 127, 131, 135, 136, 137, 139, 146, 225, 227, 249.  
Beltrastyn, Baltraston. See Tate of Baltrastyn.  
Bannaugh, MacSwine. See McSweeney.  
Bane:  
Donell, his brethren and sons; 35.  
Thomas, of Sardwalstone; 198.  
Banke, castle de; 218.  
Bann, Band, Banne:  
the river; 4.  
fishing the [river]; 276.  
Bantry, Passaghe of Bynntree, Passaghe Bynntree, Passaghe Bynntree, Passaghe Bynntree, co. Wexford; 76, 119, 142, 147, 263.  
Bards; 284.  
See also Harpers.  
Barkley, Sir Edward; 291.  
Barnemeth. See Moore of Barnemeth.  
Barneswall, Barneswell:  
of Arrotteston; 164.  
of Crikston; 128.  
of Moylaghe; 16, 86, 165.  
of Rowston; 16, 86, 89, 92, 165.  
of Stackallen; 16, 86, 89, 92, 165.  
Alexander; 164.  
Christopher, of Gracedien; 12, 82, 86, 89, 91, 128, 132, 138, 161, 178.  
Edward, of Dromnaghe; 18, 82, 86, 89, 91, 162, 188.

Barnewell, Barnewell—cont.

James; 19, 82, 86, 91, 188, 160, 161, 179.

James, of Brynmor or Bremor; 89. Marcus; 283.

Marons or Markes, of Dunbro; 12, 89, 91, 162.

Patrick; 86.

Robert, lord Trimleston; 130.

Symon; 151, 157.

Simon, of Kyllhree; 15, 86, 89, 92, 163.

Sir Thomas, of Robertston; 16, 86, 90, 92.

Baron:

the lord chief; 291, 294.

Reoland le, archbishop of Cashel. See Cashel.

Barre. See Barrimore.

Barrett, Thomas; 197.

Barrimore, Barre, the Great Barre:

—, lord, his children; 144.

John s; 182.

alias the Great Barre, lord; 275.

Barry, the lord; 285.

Basnet, Edward, dean of St. Patrick's; 189, 275.

Bassett, William; 153.

Basyn, Basenge, John; 3, 257.

Bathe:

of Colpe; 14, 89, 92, 168.

of Raphecke; 14, 89, 92, 163.

the baron, of Dromcouraghe; 13, 90, 91, 162.

Bartholomew, of Laundeston; 13, 88, 91, 162.

James [chief], baron of the Exchequer; 14, 23, 27, 29, 30, 86, 44, 64, 68, 71, 73, 74, 75, 82, 86, 102, 103, 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 123, 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 134, 136, 136, 137, 140, 189, 227.

John, serjeant-at-law; 3.

Bayly Moore. See Ballymore.

Bayntre. See Bantry.

Beacons sett and good watch kepte; 80, 261, 263.

Bealyng, Belling, Belyn, Thomas, of Strudbally; 14, 89, 91, 162.

Thomas, of Kilcockane; 82, 86.

Bedlow, Bedlowe, Bedlo:

Sir John; 87, 138, 177, 217.

Richard, of Kilsaran; 87.

Bedlowes, the; 166.

Dee, Michael, mayor of Dublin, committed to Dublin Castle; 227, 271.

Beggs, Begg, Matthew, of Boranston; 13, 89, 91, 162.

Belfast, Belferside, Bellfarste; 9, 10, 257, 281.

Belferside. See Belfast.

Belgar, Belgarda, Bellagarda. See Talbot of Belgar.

Belinshafada; 195.

Beling. See Belyng.

Bell:

Matthew; 197.

William; 197.

Bellaghenefoyle. See Piltown.

Bellarture, co. Kildare. See Edwards of Bellarture.

Bellegarda. See Talbot of Bellegarda.

Bellingham, Sir Edward, lord deputy; 279, 280.

Bellyarture. See Edward of Bellarture.

Bellymoore, Ballymoore. See Enstace of Ballymoore.

Belyn. See Belyng.

Bentrie. See Bantry.

Berforde, Birforde, Burforde, of Killrowe or Kyllrowe; 15, 86, 89, 91, 163.

Bermingham, Bremingham, Bremineham, Bremyncham, Bremyngeam, Brimingham, Brimingham, Brimudgham, Brymigham, Brymyngham:

of Russelleswod; 87.

dominus, de Anrye; 180, 182.

James; 180, 269.

John, and Walter his son, covenant with; 86, 259.

Meyorris; 276.

Richard; his sons Thomas and Meiler; 182.

Thomas, the sept of; 180-182.

Walter, of Dunfert; 87.

William; 86.

—, serjeant of Meth; 127, 265.

—, of Castle Richard; 15.

Bermingham's, &c. country; 188, 276.

Barremeth; 177.

Betaghe, Betagt of Moynaltie; 16, 90, 92, 165.

Bethell, Richard; 10.

Bewrke. See Burke.

Beyntree. See Bantry.

Bingham, Sir Richard; 289, 296.

Birforde. See Berforde.

Birnes, Byrnes. See Byrnes.

Birt. See Byrte.

Black Book, the; 256.

Blackburne, Randall; 197.

Black Castell, co. Meath; 99.

Blacke forde; 111, 112.

Blackhall, Blakehall. See Wesley of Blackhall.

Blackney, Blakeney:

of Rikenbore; 278.

William of Saverston; 13, 90, 91.

—, of Rigkynbore; 162.

Blackwater:

the; 142.

bridge over the; 231, 271.

Blakeney. See Blackney.

Blount baron Mountjoy. See Mountjoy.

Bodkin, Christopher. See Tuam, archbishop of.

Bolgirs, the; 248.

Bolkenhayne, Queen's County; 171.

Bollyhegge Creig; 171.

Bondroles. See Bandrowes.

Bonnaughtes, bonnawhites, letters touch- ing; 133, 134.

Bonrattle, Bonrate. See Bannetty.

Boranston, Borranston. See Begg of Boranston.

Borders, Northern, defence of the; 178,

- Bourratie. See Bonratty.  
 Bourke. See Burke.  
 Bowtcher, William; 197.  
 Boyle, Richard; 295.  
 Boyle, Abille, co. Roscommon, monastery of; 188.  
 Boyne :  
     weirs upon the; 277.  
     fishing of the; 277.  
 Brabant; 53.  
 Braxton :  
     Anthony; 292.  
     Sir William, vice-treasurer, lord justice, &c.; 65, 277, 278, 280.  
 Brady, bishop Hugh. See Meath.  
 Brandon, John, of Dundalk; 87.  
 Brasselagh, Brassillagh, Brasselloghe, Tirlagh, Tirrillaghe. See O'Neill.  
 Brearton. See Breerton.  
 Brehon, Brehowne, Breon :  
     law; 280.  
     and Brehon laws; 283.  
 Brehoon, Brehowne; 275.  
 Breifne O'Ruighillagh, Brenny, now the co. Cavan; 193, 194.  
     captain of. See O'Reilly.  
 Bremingham, Bremincham. See Bermingham.  
 Bremor. See Barnwell of Bremor.  
 Bremyncham, Bremyngesam. See Bermingham.  
 Brenay. See Breifne O'Ruighillagh.  
 Breon. See Brehon.  
 Breerton, Breartoo, Breerton :  
     Andrew; 277.  
     —, general, in Ulster; 10, 258.  
     Edward; 10.  
     John; 277, 278.  
     —, seneschal of Wexford; 278.  
 Brian. See Bryan, Brien.  
 Bridge over the Blackwater; 281, 271.  
 Bridge Street. See Dublin.  
 Brien, Alberus de; 105.  
 Brimingham, Brimigham. See Bermingham.  
 Broke :  
     Henry, of Loodoo; 104, 106.  
     capt. Roger; 10, 11.  
 Browne :  
     murder of; 283.  
     John; 98.  
     Patrick; 51, 52, 103.  
     —, of Malrakin; 138.  
     Thomas; 8, 6.  
     Valentyne; 73, 74.  
 Bryan, Brian :  
     Sir Francis; 279.  
     —, lord marshal; 279.  
     —, lord justice; 280.  
     John; 138.  
     See also Brien.  
 Brynigham, Brimigham. See Bermingham.  
 Bryne. See Byrne, O'Brien.  
 Brynmore. See Barnwell of Brynmore.  
 Bundrowes, Bondroies, near Bally Shan-  
     non, captain of. See Oghalagher.  
 Bundroys, castle of; 285.  
 Bunratty, Bonrattie, Bounratie, Bonrate,  
     co. Clare; 208, 205, 208, 218, 230.  
 Burforde. See Berforde.  
 Burgh :  
     [Thomas], lord (lord deputy); 231,  
     296.  
     —, his goods; 296.  
 Burke, Bark, Burgh, Burgk, Bourke,  
 Bewrke, de Burgh, de Burgo :  
     FitzWilliam de. See Clanricard.  
     Hugh; 276.  
     Roland de. See Clonfert, bishop of.  
     Shane Coge; 153.  
     Thomas, son of the earl of Clanricard;  
     278.  
     —, son of MacWilliam Ewghter;  
     182.  
     Tybhott; 276.  
     — Ullick; 158, 182.  
     Ullick, alias FitzWilliam de Burgo.  
     See Clanricard, earl of.  
     Ullicks and John, sons of Richard,  
     earl of Clanricard; 283.  
     Walter FitzJohn; 180-183, 269.  
     MacWilliam; 62, 195.  
     —, See also Mac William Ewghter.  
 Burghs county; 276.  
 Burnell :  
     John; 294.  
     — of Castell Knocke; 82, 86.  
     See Sussex.  
 Butler :  
     Sir Edmund; 132, 138, 271, 272.  
     —, complaint against Oliver Fyt-  
     Gerald; 152, 267.  
     —, brother of the earl of Ormond  
     and Ossory; 145, 166, 228, 232, 234,  
     235, 239, 245, 251.  
     — Edmund, archbishop of Cashel.  
     See Cashel.  
     —, [of Edward], captain of the  
     county Kilkenny; 71, 72, 262.  
     Edward; 271, 289.  
     —, brother of the earl of Ormond;  
     228, 238.  
     James; 100.  
     John; 98.  
     —, the earl's brother; 100.  
     —, bastard brother of the baron of  
     Donboyne; 100.  
     Peter, earl of Ossory; 44, 96.  
     —, [of Wexford]; 291.  
     Pierce, sheriff of the co. Tipperary;  
     290.  
     Piers; 98.  
     —, the sheriff, 100.  
     — or Pierce, brother of the earl of  
     Ormond; 139, 228, 232, 238, 234,  
     235, 245, 271, 272.  
     —, of Grallagh; 155, 156, 267.  
     —, son of the lord Moontgarret;  
     239.  
     Sir Richard; 279.  
     —, dame Ellenor, sister of the earl  
     of Desmond divorced from; 279.  
     Robert, of Carduffe; 18.  
     Thomas; 292.  
     Mr. Tibbot; 293.

- Butler—*cont.*  
 Walter; 100.  
 earl of Ormond and Ossory. *See* Ormond and Ossory.  
 Viscount Mountgarret. *See* Mountgarret.  
 Butlers, the; 203.  
 Butlers country:  
   the; 289.  
   names of persons of the; 100.  
 Butlerswood; 289.  
 Butlers. *See* Butler.  
 Butten, Sir Thomas; 294.  
 Byngerton. *See* Ivers of Byngerton.  
 Byssore; 250.  
 Byrnes, Birnes, Bryne:  
   the; 14, 17, 67, 74, 89, 94, 109, 124, 126, 135, 139, 141, 143, 166, 169, 250, 272.  
 Dewlyn; 17.  
 Edmonde Obyrne; 17.  
 Toge Oge Obyrne; 17.  
 territory of the; 87.  
 seneschal of the country of the. *See* Agard.  
 country, Newcastle in the; 275.  
 doubtful behaviour of the; 140.  
 Byrtase; 250.  
 Byrte, Birt, of Talloche; 14, 89, 92, 168.

## C.

- Cabra, Cabragha, Carbranghe. *See* Pentkney of the Cabragha.  
 Caddell:  
   of the Nall; 14, 89, 92, 163.  
   Patrick, of Caddelston; 13, 89, 91, 163.  
 Caddelston. *See* Caddell of Caddelston.  
 Cahir, Caher, Chaire:  
   the baron of; 18, 167, 292.  
   [the Butlers] barons of (1556); 18;  
   (1566), 167; (1598), 292.  
   a Butler baron of; 278.  
   baron of. *See* Dene.  
 Calais, Calice; 295.  
 Calice. *See* Calais.  
 Caltrop, Charles, attorney-general; 294.  
 Campion; 294.  
 Cans, Thomas, lord of Cienlishe; 295.  
 Cane; 276.  
 Carbery, Carby:  
   barony of; 87, 90, 93.  
   seneschalship of the barony of; 291.  
 Carbranghe, Cabragha. *See* Pentkney of Cabragha.  
 Cardiff, Cardyffe, the justice, of Turvey; 12, 161.  
 Carew:  
   Sir George, master of the ordnance; 294.  
   Sir Peter; 228, 232, 239, 283.

- Carickfergus. *See* Carrickfergus.  
 Carik Bradingbe; 107.  
 Carikyn Earle; 151.  
 Carlingford; 11, 19.  
 Carloghe, the countie of. *See* Catherlagh.  
 Carne, the titell of the; 286.  
 Carnowe; 250.  
 Caroghmore, John; 95.  
 Carragh, Heughe, of Kylquyken, 250.  
 Carrick. *See* Carik.  
 Carricke Novar, castle of; 276.  
 Carrickfergus, Carickfergus, Karickfergus, Knockefergus:  
   co. Antrim; 2, 4, 11, 12, 146, 147, 257, 281, 282, 285, 296.  
   lord deputy and council at; 6.  
   mayor of; 6.  
   letter to the mayor of the town and constable of the castle; 1, 257.  
 Carrickmayne. *See* Walshe of Carrickmayne.  
 Carroghs; 284.  
 Cary, Sir George; 298.  
 Cashel:  
   archbishop [Edmund Butler] of; 280  
   — [Miler Magrath] of; 295.  
   —, his father Gillegrime Magrath 296.  
   Roland [FitzGerald or le Baron], archbishop of [1553-28 Oct. 1561]; 25, 27, 58, 59, 99.  
   James [MacCagbwell or MacCarwell], archbishop of [1567-1570]; 231.  
 Cashell, Joba, of Dundalk; 87.  
 Castell:  
   *See* Castle.  
 Castell Knocke. *See* Burnell of Castell Knocke.  
 Castellmartin. *See* Eustace of Castellmartin.  
 Castellparke, fort of; 294.  
 Castellrycarde. *See* Bermingham of Castle Richard.  
 Casteltown, Casteltowne. *See* Tankarde of Casteltown.  
 Castle Corkra, Castle Corkera, in Tirone; 197, 199, 200.  
 Castledermot, co. Kildare; 188.  
 Castle Finn; 280.  
 Castle Gashill in Ophalye; 151.  
 Castlejordan, Castel jordan; 86.  
 Castleknock, Castellknock, Castell Knocke, co. Dublin:  
   barony of; 14, 82, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 162.  
   *See* Burnell of Castell Knocke.  
 Castle Martin. *See* Eustace of Castell Martin.  
 Castlepark, Castellparke, fort of; 294.  
 Castlerichard, Castellrycarde. *See* Bermingham of Castle Richard.  
 Castletown, Casteltowne; 176, 289.  
 Castro, Fernandus de, marquis of Saris; 64, 65, 66, 262.  
 Caterlagh, Caterlooghe. *See* Catherlagh.

- Catherlagh, Catherlaghe, Catherlaghe,  
Cathirloghe, Caterlagha, Caterloughe;  
22, 27, 47, 57, 73, 74, 82, 132, 144, 145,  
146, 147, 160, 221, 222, 240, 270, 280,  
285, 290, 292.  
the countie of Carloghe; 143.  
special commissioners for; 188, 189.  
captain and constable of; 278.  
sheriff of, captain Herne; 77.  
steward of. *See* Johns.  
castle of; 240.  
cess on; 109, 119, 124, 126, 130, 143,  
144, 168, 169, 286, 251.
- Cattle, sale of; 275.
- Cavan, county. *See* Breifne O'Raighiligh.
- Cavanagh. *See* Kavanagh.
- Cave, Amb.; 190.
- Cavendish, William; 274.
- Cecil, Sir William; 138, 190, 196.
- Coena, Thadens; 278.
- Cess:
- Cesse, Cessing, or taking provisions,  
money, &c.; 3, 8, 11, 22, 42-44,  
49, 64, 66-68, 72-76, 95, 101, 102,  
108-112, 118, 119, 128-128, 140-  
144, 146, 147, 159, 168, 169, 172,  
176-179, 193, 223, 224, 280, 286,  
251, 258-272, 282, 284-288.  
of Kernes, or soldiers and horses;  
142, 143, 147, 159.  
composition in lieu of; 290.  
and impositions, lands free from; 191,  
192.  
on the co. Waterford; 97, 101.  
persons committed to prison for; 286.
- Cessors, Cessours, Sessours; 146, 193, 264,  
283.  
form of letter to; 110, 263.  
— order to; 75.
- Chaire. *See* Cahir.
- Chaloner, Challoner, John, secretary in  
Ireland; 93, 97, 99, 108, 110, 112, 113,  
114, 116, 117, 118, 119, 123, 125, 128,  
180, 132, 134, 136, 187, 189, 140, 214,  
223, 227, 228, 280, 282, 285, 286, 240,  
249, 252.
- Chancellor:
- the Lord; 132, 241, 266, 281, 291,  
292, 294, 295, 296.  
— *See* Aken: Dublin, Curwen  
archbishop of: Dublin, Thomas  
Jones archbishop of: Gerard:  
Weston.  
*See* Onth.
- Chancery, estates; 286.
- Chester, merchants of; 282.
- Chevers, Chever, Chivers:
- Sir Christopher, of Maston; 14, 88,  
89, 92, 128, 131, 138, 163.  
Robert, of Killange; 227.
- Chichester, Sir Arthur; 298.
- Chivers. *See* Chevers.
- Christchurch. *See* Dublin.
- Church, censures of the; 278.  
— rights of holy; 7, 257.
- Chorebtowne, co. Westmeath; 189, 190.
- Clanehir, earl of. *See* McCarty More.
- Clancare, Donyll. *See* McCarty More.
- Clancarroll, Iniskene in; 280.
- Clancolynn; 171.
- Clancosnoy; 170.
- Clanboy, Claneboyes; 7, 9, 10, 129, 257,  
280.
- Clane, Clean, barony of; 88, 91.
- Clanhaucricke, barony of; 291.
- Clanheyne; 280.
- Clanmalaghlyn; 129.
- Clanricarde, Clanrickard, Clamrikard;  
captainship of; 278.  
county of; 61, 62, 63, 277.  
nobilitie and gentlemen of; 279.
- Ulricke Bourke, alias FitzWilliam de  
Burgo, lord FitzWilliam Bourke,  
first earl of; 182, 273, 274.  
— death of; 277, 278.  
— his three wives; 278.  
— his sons; 279.  
— his son Thomas. *See* Burke.
- Riehard de Burgo [second] earl of  
118, 157, 158, 195, 202, 203, 204,  
223, 268, 269, 282, 283, 284.  
— Edmund his brother; 182.  
— second earl of;  
— his brothers, and one of his  
uncles, a bishop, can neither speak,  
or understand their prince's lan-  
guage; 226.  
— his sons Ulricke and John Burk;  
283.  
— committed to prison; 283.  
— undertaking to pacify his son's  
rebellion; 285.  
— ordinance between him and  
MacWilliam Rwyghter and others;  
180-183.  
— indenture with the earl of  
Sussex; 60-62, 262.
- Ulricke [third] earl of, to be par-  
doned; 289.
- See also* Burke.
- Clantane, country called; 70.
- Clare; 205, 218, 273.  
castle of; 202, 241.  
county, alias Thomonde; 218.
- Claricarde. *See* Clanrickard.
- Clarsson, Clarson, Peter, of Parmaren;  
103, 104.
- Clean. *See* Clane.
- Clenlisha, lord of; 295.
- Clifford, Sir Connors; 296.
- Clinton. *See* Clynton.
- Clodgell. *See* White of Clongell.
- Cloghgrean; 279.
- Cloinbrook. *See* Redmounde Oge of  
Cloinbrook.
- Clonaghe; 231.
- Clonseshell; 273.
- Cloncolman; 275.
- Clone, co. Wexford, Nicholas Whitty,  
prebendary of; 237.
- Cloneraud; 205.
- Clonestyane; 171.

- Clonsfert; 201.  
 Roland de Burgo, bishop of; 60, 157, 181, 226, 274.  
 and Elphin, Roland de Burgo, bishop of; 60.  
 Killeconell in the diocese of; 274.
- Clongell, Clodgell. *See* White of Clongell.
- Clonkeyle, O'Kealy, captain of; 276.
- Clonkyeo; 177.
- Clonkyfian; 177.
- Clonnell; 57, 99, 101, 278.
- Clonmines, castle of; 287.
- Clomore; 177.
- Clonoogan; 280.
- Clonsund; 213.
- Clontarffe. *See* White of Clontarffe.
- Clonyayll, lord of. *See* O'Connor.
- Cloughamon; 280, 281.
- Clougher, [Miller Magrath] bishop of, and his brother; 295.
- Clowne Mackanyn, town of; 113.
- Clynton:  
 [lord] E[dward]; 133, 190, 196.  
 Clinton of the Water; 17, 166.  
 of Dromeshell; 17, 166.  
 Patrick, of Dromeshell; 87.
- Coochan beside Galway, abbey of; 274.
- Cokeley. *See* Colclough.
- Cokeston, Cookeston, Cokeston. *See* Ledwyche of Cookeston; Taffe of Cookeston.
- Coins:  
 fall of; 114-117, 264.  
 proclamation for the fall of; 119-121, 265.  
 — for keeping within the realm; 121, 265.  
 base coyones; 112, 115.  
 of England; 114, 264.  
 bargains [touching payments in particular kind] of; 118, 265.  
*See also* Money.
- Colclough, Cokeley:  
 Anthony; 138.  
 —, lease of his manors in Wexford; 51, 93, 261.  
 constable of the castle of Ferns; 248, 249.
- Cole, Gregory; 295.
- Coleraine, Coolerane, castle of; 276.
- Colman; 295.  
 Richard, chief remembrancer; 295.
- Colpe. *See* Bathe of Colpe.
- Comeo, Thomas; 100.
- Comerford, Patrick Duff; 100.  
 Richard, of Killogbo; 100.
- Comerton, Thomas; 100.
- Common Pleas:  
 chief justice of the; 128.  
 chief justice of the. *See* Dillon: Nugent.  
 new seals for; 277.
- Comyn, Edmund, of Tolomane, 98.
- Conalde. *See* Connell.
- Connaght. *See* O'Kelly of Connaght.
- Connalia. *See* Tireconell.
- Counall. *See* Sutton of Counall.
- Connaught, Connaght, Conaght, Conought;  
 180, 189, 208, 208, 213, 213, 226, 264, 278, 274, 283, 284, 289.  
 chief lords of; 285.  
 letter of the lords, chieftains, and knights of; 290.  
 second justice of. *See* Dillon.  
 lord president of; 204, 212, 213, 215, 270.  
 — (1570). *See* Fitton.  
 — and Council at; 209, 211, 215, 241, 282.  
 —, letter touching the earl of Thomond for; 216.  
 letter of the lord president and council of, touching the earl of Thomond; 201-204, 269.  
 council in; 210.  
 treasurer of, commitment of; 284.  
 lord FitzWilliam Bourke, captain of; 274.  
 beef taken up in; 282.  
 lands of the house of Kyimaynan in; 113.  
*See* Dunmore.
- Connelaugh, Coonolagh;  
 Neale; 275.  
 —, his son; 278.
- Connell, Conalde, barony of; 87, 90.
- Connell Oge's sept; 129.
- Connello, Connilaghe; 206.
- Connilaghe. *See* Connello.
- Connolagh. *See* Connelaugh.
- Conor, Cornelius, earl of Thomond. *See* Thomond.
- Constable, rates allowed to the; 285.
- Contempt, penaltie for; 276.
- Controversie between party and party; 26.
- Conway, Owen, [of Naas]; 193.
- Conwey, Conway, Conways, George; 103, 104.
- Cookstown, Cookestowne, Cookeston, Cookeston, Eokeston; 177. *See* Ledwyche of Cookstown; Tate of Cookeston.
- Coolerane. *See* Coleraine.
- Coolernall; 278.
- Cooley. *See* Cowley.
- Coolock, Cullocke, Cowloke, Cowloke, barony of; 18, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 162, 191.
- Copperas, Coperns; 290.
- Coraghmore, the baron of. *See* Currighmore.
- Coran, Cowrao, Corran, William, of Corraghe; 18, 89, 91, 162.
- Cork:  
 mayor of; 229.  
 — and corporation of; 287.  
*See* Galway, Edward, of Cork.  
 county, cess on; 126.  
 —, sheriff of. *See* Grenville.
- Corkra Castle, in Tirone. *See* Castle Corkra.
- Corn and victuals, restraint of; 294.

Corne, every farmer of porte; 24, 258.  
 Cornelson, Cornellsone, Henry; 45, 78, 260.  
 Corraghe. See Coran of Corraghe.  
 Corran. See Coran.  
 Cosby, Cosbye, Cosbie :  
 captain Frances; 47, 71, 119, 138, 145, 150, 151.  
 Francis, seneschal of the Queenes Countie; 241, 248.  
 Cosgrave, Nicholas; 192, 193.  
 Cotlandstown, Cotlanston, Cotlanston :  
 co. Kildare; 191, 192, 193.  
 deposition touching; 198, 269.  
 Council :  
 clerk of. See Molyneux; Usher.  
 oath for the; 256.  
 no letters, &c. to be signed before they be read in the; 281.  
 form of the oath for members of the; 256.  
 Council Book :  
 Sir William Usher's table, to the; 257-278.  
 the Red [1642-1609], table to the; 273-382.  
 table of the, which begun in the year 1589; 294.  
 Council of England, the privy; 196.  
 —, letter from; 196, 269.  
 —, letter touching the creating of a university to; 246, 272.  
 —, letter touching the earl of Thomond to; 216, 270.  
 —, letter to. See Galway.  
 Courts of Record, pursuants fees; 254, 255.  
 Cowley, barony of; 87, 90.  
 Cowley, Cooley :  
 George; 291.  
 captain Henry; 3, 18, 76, 87, 119, 138, 151, 258, 282.  
 Henry, seneschal of the King's County; 288.  
 Robert; 8, 188.  
 —, Master of the Rolls; 274.  
 Cowlocke, Cowllok. See Coolock.  
 Cowran. See Coran.  
 Coyne and livery; 290.  
 Crenarten; 177.  
 Crewse. See Cruse.  
 Crikston. See Barnewell of Crikston.  
 Crofte, Sir James, lord deputy; 281.  
 Croftes, Richard; 86.  
 Creshye, Frances; 47.  
 Cropsatrika. See Crosspatrick.  
 Cross, the Crosse of Dublin. See Dublin.  
 Crosse counties, composition with the; 292.  
 Crosspatrick, Crosspatrike, co. Wicklow, Sir Morishe Odruben, prebendary of; 227.  
 Crowne and Common Pleas, clerk of the; 282.  
 Cruce, Crewse, Mr.; 208.  
 Walter, of Nall; 13, 89, 91, 162.  
 Cuddies; 276.

Cuff, Caffe :  
 captain; 90, 98.  
 Hugh; 296.  
 John; 138.  
 Cullocke. See Coolock.  
 Curdaffe. See Butler, of Curdaffe: Fitzsimonds, of Curdaffe.  
 Curraghmore, Coraghmore, [John Power or de la Poer], baron of; 188.  
 Curraoneone; 260.  
 Curren, Henry, of Knockedowne; 250.  
 Curwen, archbishop Hagh. See Dublin.  
 Cusack, Cusack :  
 of Gerardston; 15, 89, 92, 168.  
 Bartholomew; 164.  
 Michael; 15, 89, 92, 164.  
 Patrick; 167, 168, 194, 238.  
 Sir Thomas; 53, 55, 68, 59, 68, 71, 95, 97, 99, 102, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 119, 123, 125, 126, 127, 130, 132, 133, 136, 142, 154, 159, 169, 217, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 232, 235, 240, 249, 266.  
 Thomas, Master of the Rolls; 189, 251, 252, 254.  
 Sir Thomas, lord justice; 281, 282.  
 —, to meet Omyll; 142.  
 —, of Lesmollen; 14, 168.

## D.

Dallawod, Mr.; 206.  
 Dalton :  
 Henry McEdmund; 87.  
 Richard; 87.  
 Daltons, Daltones, the; 16, 87, 164.  
 Daneston, Davyston. See Kent of Daneston.  
 Daniel, Daniell :  
 Terence, [Tirlagh O'Donnell], dean of Armagh; 217, 219, 220, 281.  
 William, preacher at Galloway; 296.  
 Danyston. See Kente of Daneston.  
 Darcy, Darcie, Darcy, Darry :  
 Garret; 87.  
 John; 16.  
 Oliver; 168.  
 Thomas; 168.  
 —, of Platten; 14, 86, 163.  
 Dardeston. See Talbot at Dardeston.  
 Dartry, Dartrie. See Hugh Oge of Dartry.  
 Daungebreaks; 213.  
 Davells :  
 Henry; 240, 241, 284.  
 —, to be captain of the Cavenaghes; 240.  
 Dayer; 176.  
 Davyston. See Kente of Daneston.  
 Deassy. See Fitzgerald of the Deassy.  
 Debt, no distress to be taken for; 279.  
 Deece, Deon, Decies, Diece, barony of 15, 86, 90, 92, 93, 94, 164.



- Delahido:  
 of Assye; 86, 164.  
 of Doushaghalyo; 15, 89, 92.  
 Fraunces; 164.  
 Michael; 86.
- Delamere, Dellamere; 16, 87, 164.
- Delvin, Delvyn, Delven:  
 baron of, Richard Nugent; 2, 16, 18,  
 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 27, 28, 29, 50,  
 68, 70, 259.  
 —, Christopher Nugent; 164, 167,  
 168, 169, 194, 199, 200, 201, 223,  
 224, 230, 232, 249, 269, 288, 295,  
 296.  
 barony of; 75.
- Dempe, Patrick; 138.
- Dene, Fowke:  
 late baron of Cahire; 76, 263.  
 —, Patrick his son; 76, 77, 263.
- Dengen. See Wellesley of Dengen or  
 Dyngan.
- Deoys, Patrick, of Baillymoore; 192.
- Deputy:  
 the lord; 247, 259, 260, 261, 262,  
 267, 268, 269, 270, 271.  
 his household; 288, 289, 290.  
 achates for his house; 288.  
 provisions for his house; 285.  
 going into England; 277.  
 to go against the Spaniards; 291.  
 his journey (1584) into Connaught  
 and Munster; 289.  
 to relieve the castle of Eaniskillen;  
 292.  
 See Bellingham; Crofte; Fitz-  
 Williams; Perrot; St. John; St.  
 Leger.  
 and Council; 241, 242, 244, 247, 257,  
 259, 269.
- Derby, William, 18, 258.
- Derikill; 170.
- Derpatrike. See Flemyng of Derpatrike.
- Derry; 186, 269, 280.
- Desertdelan. See Sarsfelde of Desertdelan.
- Desmond, Desmonde, Desmound:  
 Sir John of, brother of the earl of  
 Desmond; 283.  
 Sir Thomas of; 205, 206.  
 James [Fitzgerald fourteenth] earl of;  
 36.  
 —, indenture with lord Roche; 58,  
 262.  
 —, —, Tege McCormocke; 59, 262.  
 —, and his son lord Gerald; 58, 59.  
 —, —, their indenture with the  
 earl of Ormoad; 57, 262, 264.  
 —, his son lord Garrett; 57.  
 —, privilege claimed not to come  
 to parliament or within any walled  
 town; 274.  
 —, behending of his grandfather at  
 Drogheda; 274.  
 Gerald, or Gerot [Fitzgerald fifteenth]  
 earl of; 95, 99, 100, 183, 184,  
 185, 186, 246, 267, 288, 284.  
 —, order between the earls of Or-  
 moad and; 98.
- Desmond, Desmonde, Desmound—cont.  
 —, earl of, names of his men; 99,  
 100.  
 —, pledges for keeping the peace  
 during his absence; 144, 267.  
 —, his country; 100.  
 —, to be proclaimed a traitor; 284.  
 —, his brother, Sir John of Des-  
 mond; 283.  
 —, his sister Elinor. See Butler;  
 Tobin.  
 —, order between the earl and  
 Teige McCormocke for the castle  
 of Carrick Novar; 276.  
 —, lord treasurer of Ireland; 280.  
 John FitzJames of; 98.
- Devereux, Devereus, Deveroux, Devrons:  
 Alexander. See Ferns, bishop of.  
 Sir Nicholas, sheriff of Wexford;  
 138.  
 W., treasurer of Feros; 227.  
 W., prebendary of Taghmon; 227.  
 earl of Essex. See Essex.
- Dias. See Dyas.
- Diavus, Diego; 108.
- Dies. See Dyas.
- Dillon, Dillowne, Dyllon:  
 Bartholomew, of Kappoke; 14, 89,  
 91, 162.  
 George; 87.  
 James, farmer of Ardenagraghe  
 Castell; 52.  
 Lucas [chief baron of the Exche-  
 quer]; 246.  
 Luke or Lucas; 156, 249, 253, 254,  
 255.  
 Luke, the attorney general; 245.  
 Peter; 163.  
 Robert, chief justice C. F.; 15, 23,  
 36, 44, 55, 64, 68, 71, 75, 86, 89,  
 92, 97, 99, 102, 103, 108, 113, 114,  
 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 123, 126,  
 127, 132, 135, 136, 154, 159, 164,  
 169, 203, 223, 224, 225, 228, 230,  
 236, 249, 251, 252, 258, 288, 295.  
 —, second justice of Connaught;  
 283.  
 Thomas; 52.  
 —, of Ryverston; 15, 89, 92, 163.
- Dillons:  
 the; 16, 164.  
 country [in Westmeath]; 52, 261.
- Dingham, Dyngan, Dynglain in Offaly;  
 5, 18, 27, 124, 125, 257, 258.
- Dixe, William, auditor; 148.
- Dixon, William; 197.
- Dobben, Peter, mayor of Waterford; 52.
- Dohen, Patrick; 241.
- Dohene, Dohen, James; 73, 80.
- Dolardston. See Aylmer of Dolardston.
- Donboine, baron of. See Dunboyne.
- Donhro. See Barnewall of Dunbro.
- Doohyn. See Dunhoyn.
- Dondalk. See Dundalk.
- Donegal. See Tirconnell.
- Donell, Davy, of Baillymoore; 192, 193.
- Donfert. See Bermingham of Donfert.

- Dougennan. *See* Dunganon.  
 Donnes, the; 47.  
     *See* Dunne; Odonne.  
 Donnow. *See* Lynche of Donnow.  
 Donnowra. *See* Lynche of Danora.  
 Donsene. *See* Dunsany.  
 Donshaghelyn. *See* Delahide of Donshaghelyn.  
 Donshaghlen. *See* Ivers of Donshaghlen.  
 Donsoghly, Donshaghelye :  
     *See* Flinnket of Donsoghly.  
     baron of, John Plunkett; 8, 13, 20, 23,  
     24, 25, 27, 29, 30, 36, 43, 44, 64,  
     71, 73, 75.  
 Donyll, Donytt, James; 46.  
 Dorans, the; 279.  
 Doughe :  
     Art. *See* MoArts.  
     Caer; 240.  
 Douthe, Douth. *See* Netherfields of  
 Dowthe.  
 Dowdall, Dadall :  
     George, archbishop of Armagh. *See*  
     Armagh.  
     Henry; 19, 258.  
     James; 15, 58, 90, 92, 164.  
     —, the [queen's] solicitor; 198.  
     —, justice of the Queen's Bench;  
     184, 217, 219, 220.  
     —, second justice of the Bench,  
     chief commissioner of Munster;  
     264.  
     Nicholas, of Newton; 87.  
 Dowdsille, the; 17, 166.  
 Dowling, James, of Ballymoore; 191, 193.  
 Dowe, Donogh, of Ballekonill; 250.  
 Dowgesshell; 28.  
 Dowlys, the; 129.  
 Down, Downe, Dune :  
     Eugene Magennis, bishop of; 6, 10.  
     monastery of the Gray friars in; 273.  
 Downe, Dermode. *See* McCrahe.  
 Downlovan. *See* Tillon of Downlovan.  
 Dowthe. *See* Netherfields of Dowthe.  
 Dracott. *See* Draycott.  
 Drake :  
     of Rahode; 16, 90, 92, 165.  
     George; 86.  
 Draycott, Dracott :  
     Henry [of Duleek], 88, 138.  
     Henry, Master of the Rolls; 154,  
     156, 223, 234, 225, 227, 228, 230,  
     232, 236, 240, 241, 249, 259, 254.  
 Drishbake; 218.  
 Drogheda, Drougheda :  
     town of; 17, 67, 68, 74, 93, 106, 107,  
     108, 109, 154, 168, 169, 171, 172,  
     174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 183, 222,  
     239, 264, 269, 274, 277, 286.  
     — Parliament at; 55.  
     — lord lieutenant, &c., at; 108.  
     St. Peter's church; 238.  
 Dromcarra; 177.  
 Dromcashell. *See* Clynton of Dromcashell.  
 Dromconragh near Ardie; 279.  
 Dromconraghe. *See* Bathe of Dromcon-  
 raghe.  
 Dromconrooke; 226.  
 Dromgarra; 219.  
 Dromgold, Dromgowle, Nicholas; 87, 177.  
 Dromiskin, Dromiskyn; 177.  
 Drommaghe, Drommaghe. *See* Barnewall  
 of Drommaghe.  
 Drougheda. *See* Drogheda.  
 Drommaghe. *See* Barnewall of Drommaghe.  
 Drumyn; 177.  
 Drury, Sir William; 287.  
 Drynam. *See* Wycombe of Drynam.  
 Dublin :  
     the archbishop of [1545], 278.  
     Hugh Curwen archbishop of [1553-  
     1567], chancellor of Ireland; 2, 3,  
     4, 5, 6, 9-13, 19-23, 25, 27, 29-32,  
     36, 39, 43-45, 50, 52, 53, 55, 64,  
     68, 71, 73-75, 82, 86, 91, 95, 97,  
     99, 103, 108, 110, 113, 114-117,  
     119, 121-128, 130, 132, 134-140,  
     162, 178, 179, 259, 262.  
     —, great seal newly sent over de-  
     livered to; 68, 74, 262.  
     George [archbishop of]; 189.  
     Adam Loftus, archbishop of; 214,  
     224, 225, 231, 235, 240, 252, 253,  
     264, 266, 288.  
     Thomas Jones, archbishop of, the lord  
     chancellor; 284.  
     Christ Church; 1, 55, 144, 149, 237.  
     —, dean of. *See* Lockwood.  
     St. Patrick's, dean of. *See* Bassett.  
     —, consultations at; 141.  
 Dublin city; 1, 2, 12, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23,  
 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 35, 36, 39, 42,  
 43, 47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 55, 64, 66,  
 68, 70, 71, 73, 74, 75, 79, 80, 93,  
 97, 101, 102, 111, 112, 113, 114,  
 116, 117, 118, 121, 122, 123, 125,  
 127, 128, 133, 134-144, 146, 149,  
 151, 153, 154, 156, 160, 166, 169,  
 180, 193, 196, 197, 205, 209, 214,  
 215, 217, 222, 226, 227, 236, 240,  
 242, 244, 245, 246, 254, 259, 263,  
 266, 267, 269, 272, 281, 298, 294.  
 monastery of St. Mary; 238.  
 Saint Sepulchres, Saynt Pulehres,  
 nigh; 74, 149, 150, 151, 152, 234.  
 Trinity College near; 294.  
 —, vice provost of; 294.  
 University in, letter to the Council in  
 England touching the erection of a;  
 246.  
 citizens of; 289.  
 the lord deputy, or lord chancellor,  
 and council at; 241.  
 Michael Bee, mayor of; 227, 271.  
 sheriffs of; 281.  
 Bridge Street in; 283.  
 measure of; 75.  
 Parliament [33 Henry VIII.] at;  
 272.  
     *See* Hope of Dublin.  
 Dublin castle; 27, 28, 47, 139, 150, 215,  
 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233,  
 234, 235, 236, 248, 250, 252, 271,  
 288, 290, 291, 293.  
 —, constable of. *See* Parker.  
 —, chamber; 133.

Dublin county ; 3, 23, 27, 44, 67, 68, 73-75, 82, 83, 88-91, 93, 101, 109, 110, 111, 123-126, 128, 182, 141, 142, 143, 147, 160, 168, 169, 176, 213, 223, 224, 230, 236, 240, 247, 251, 261, 263, 266, 284, 291.

commissioners to execute martial law ; 137.

sheriff of ; 12, 82, 85, 140, 161.

—, See also Lattrell ; Pyfolde.

victuallier for ; 102.

the Marches of ; 14, 285.

masters or levy of men in ; 86, 178, 179.

theroughfare towns in ; 188, 269.

to carry timber to the fort in Leix ; 279.

order for the possession of the furrows in, to be given to Robert and James Hetherington ; 294.

county and cross ; 178, 179.

Dodall. See Dowdall.

Dudley, [lord] R[obert] ; 183.

Duff, Edmund ; 178.

Duffe, Phelim. See O'Neill.

Duffes :

the ; 147.

McEdmunde, country ; 141, 143.

Duioe, MacSwine ; 187.

Duke, Henry ; 287.

Dulack, Dulake, Dalike, Dulyke, barony of ; 14, 86, 89, 90, 92, 98, 168.

Dullarde, John ; 100.

Dunbeune ; 176.

Dunboyne, Donboine, Edmund Butler, baron of [1538-1568] ; 18, 93, 99, 100, 123, 130, 155, 156, 167, 183, 207.

[James Butler], baron of ; 292.

Dunboyne, Donboyne, Donbyn :

co. Meath ; 168.

barony of ; 15, 67, 86, 90, 91, 93, 110, 124, 125, 164.

parsonage of ; 295.

Dundalk, Dundalke, Dondalk :

town of ; 2, 11, 31, 128, 157, 158, 159, 165, 172, 173, 176, 189, 218, 223.

besieged, 174.

barony of ; 87, 90, 176.

See Brandon of Dundalk ; Casbell of Dundalk.

Dune. See Down.

Dungannon, Dongennan :

[Matthew O'Neill], baron of ; 7, 8, 17, 259.

his son Arte O'Neill ; 136, 266.

See also O'Neill.

Dungarvan ; 147.

Dunhany ; 177.

Dunleir ; 177.

Dunmore Castle in Connanght ; 182.

Dunmowghan ; 176.

Dunoe, Dune, Oconnor ; 158, 180.

See Donne ; O'donne.

Dunmore. See FitzGarret of Dunmore.

Dunore, Dunow. See Lynche of Dunore.

Dunsany, Donsany :

the lord of, 14, 163.

baron of, Christopher Plunkett, 25, 27, 36, 44, 50, 55, 68, 74, 86, 97, 108, 109, 114, 116, 117, 118, 119, 128, 129, 130, 135, 136, 249.

Dynas, Dins, Dies :

Francisco, 45, 46, 260, 263.

—, Hispaniarde, and John Neyle, and the merchants of Waterford, order between ; 78-80.

Dyllon. See Dillon.

Dyngan, Dyngain, Dengen. See Dinghan ; Welisly of Dyngan.

Dysert Galeo ; 129.

## E.

Eastbrooke, or Togbennier, what is ; 274.

Ebbingham, Osborne ; 189.

Edermine, Edermen, co. Wexford, Richard Sinot prebendary of ; 227.

Edward VI., King ; 5, 65, 262, 280, 281.

Edwarde, Patrick, of Ballyartore, or Bellarture, 191, 193.

Egremond and Burnell. See Sussex.

Elderfleet, Oldersleet, 294.

Elizabeth :

Queen, 70, 74, 118, 127, 132, 134, 190, 191, 213, 262.

—, her letters touching the Earl of Thomond ; 210-212, 270.

Eltham ; 73.

Ely ; 262, 275.

land in ; 277.

O'Carroll ; 280.

Ely Occurwell, country of ; 34, 63, 68, 69, 259.

England, Englande ; 12, 54, 114, 133, 134, 144, 148, 173, 207, 210, 211, 218, 264, 277, 281, 286, 287, 295.

the Council in ; 73.

—, See Council in England.

letters from ; 290.

license to pass into ; 207, 209.

base money or coins in ; 112, 115, 120, 264.

refusal to receive coins of ; 114.

money of ; 232.

salmon shipped to ; 281.

Great Seal of ; 26, 237.

seals out of ; 275.

seals sent to ; 275.

sending Kerne into ; 277.

Mint of ; 120.

transport of soldiers into ; 110.

English Pale. See Pale.

apparel ; 202.

English apparel ; 20, 21.

baronies. See Wexford.

counties, or shires ; 50, 282.

name, men of ; 229.

Englishman, desire to be reputed an ; 274.

Enshoven ; 275.

Eniskorthie. See Enniscorthy.

- Emis, Inishe, Inyshe, co. Clare; 202, 203, 204.
- Eniscorthy; Eniskorthie, Eniscorthy, Inishcorthy; 289, 290.  
castle of; 277, 292.
- Erieke; erige; 275, 276.  
nature of; 274.
- Eristone, a house called; 225.
- Esente, James, of Pomoren. *See* Jacobson.
- Essex; [Robert Devereux] earl of; 293, 296.  
Walter [Devereux] earl of; 285.
- Eilea. *See* O'Carwell.
- Eiotane, Morice; 100.
- Eustace, Ewstat, Ewstace; of Castell martin; 87, 202.  
of Laskartan; 164.  
Christopher; 191, 192, 193.  
Edmund, of Curraneorne; 250.  
James; 87.  
—, of Fryerteane; 250.  
John, of Castlemartin; 127, 133.  
Sir Morrice; 191, 192, 193.  
Nicholas, of Yagogston; 193.  
Richard, of Tullagbarr; 87.  
Thomas, of Ballymoore; 191, 192, 193.  
lord of Kileullen. *See* Kileullen.  
*See* FitzEdmund, John Eustace.  
viscount Baltinglas. *See* Baltinglas.
- Even Ro; 287.
- Everude, Arverde, Jones, of Randalston; 16, 86, 90, 92, 165.
- Evers, Evers, Ivers; Barnaby; 86, 89, 92.  
*See* Ivers.
- Ewghter, MacWilliam; 180-183, 269.
- Ewstace. *See* Eustace.
- Exchequer, the; 187, 268, 286, 292.  
seal of the; 68, 75, 275.  
chancellor of the. *See* Mollinex.  
barons of the; 991.  
baron of. *See* Bathe; White.  
chief baron of the; 128, 291.  
—, *See* Dillon.  
in England, baron of. *See* Wulsh.

## F.

- Fannade, MacSwine; 187.
- Farbill, Ferhill; 142.  
county, commission for the; 139.  
barony of; 87, 164.
- Farmanagh. *See* Fermanagh.
- Farney, Ferne, Fernie, Fearnie, Fearney, Fearny;  
co. Monaghan; 74, 109, 124, 126, 144, 184, 280, 282, 287.  
captain of; 17, 74, 166, 184.  
—; *See* MacBryan; McLary of Fearney.

- Fassaghe of Beyntree, Fassaghe Bayatre, Fassangho Bentrle. *See* Bantry, co. Wexford.
- Fassaghoskahn, barony of; 221.
- Fay, Fey; Garrett, sheriff of Westmeath; 167, 168.  
John; 177.
- Fearnes, Fernes. *See* Ferns.
- Fearney, Fearnie. *See* Farney.  
*See* McLary of Fearney.
- Fenthelyke; 96.
- Federt. *See* Fethard.
- Fecs, &c.; 294.  
purservants; 254, 288.
- Feld of Payneston; 163.
- Felony, concealment of; 281.
- Feltrym. *See* Russell of Feltrym; Tailour of Feltrym.
- Fenton, Sir Guffrey, Jeffrey, the secretary; 290, 291, 295.
- Ferbill. *See* Farbill.
- Fercall, Ferkeall, capteury of; 261, 274.
- Ferkeall, or Omulloyes countrey, [port of King's County]; 47, 48.
- Fermanagh, Farnonogh, county; 173.
- Ferney, Ferne, Fernie, Ferneay, Fearnie. *See* Farney.
- Ferns, Fernes, Fearnies; 280, 281.  
castle of, 249, 275, 277, 281.  
— constable of. *See* Colelough.  
— Thomas Maynterson, farmer of; 248.  
Alexander Devereux, bishop of, [1539-1566]; 36, 103, 264.  
bishop and chapter of, letter touching their residence; 226, 271.  
John Devereux, bishop of, [1569-1578]; 227.  
denary of; 294.  
prebends of. *See* Clona, Crosspatrick, Edernine, Tagbman, Tomb, Whitechurch.  
chancellor of. *See* Keting.  
prebendaries of. *See* Devereux; Hay; Luffano; Odreben; Sinot; Whitley.  
treasurer of. *See* Devereux.
- Ferrard, Ferrard, harony of; 17, 87, 93, 166, 177.
- Fertry. *See* Tooles of the Fertry.
- Fertullagba. *See* Tirrell of Fertullagba.  
captain of. *See* Tirrell.
- Fethard, Fiddertie, Federt, co. Wexford; 103.  
a ship lost near; 103, 264.
- Fey. *See* Fay.
- Fiddertie. *See* Fethard.
- Field. *See* Feld.
- Field or Fyllie, bishop Thomas. *See* Leighlin.
- Finglas, Fingles, Fynglus, Fynglusc; 179.  
Patrick, 86.  
— of Westpleston; 12, 82, 86, 88, 91.  
Richard, sergeant-at-law; 82, 86, 128.  
— of Kilselbou; 88, 91.  
— of Westpleston; 12, 161.

- Finglas, Fingles, Fynglas, Fynglasse—*cont.*  
 Roger, of Peterston; 14, 82, 86, 89, 91, 162.
- Finn, castle of. See Castle Finn.
- Fish; 275.
- Fiton, Fyton, Sir Edward, lord president of Connacht; 203, 204, 207, 227, 228, 230, 283, 284.
- FitzArthur, Charles; 277.
- FitzEdmund, FitzEdmunde, FitzEdmonds:  
 John Eustace, [of Ballymoore]; 192.  
 Thomas; 88.  
 William Bourke; 100.  
 Sir William Bourke; 206.  
 Walter, of Butlerswood; 239.
- FitzGarrett, FitzGarret, Fitzgarnald, Fytgarnald:  
 George, 67.  
 James, of Dannoore; 88.  
 —, of Grange Mollen; 87.  
 Sir Morice, or Sir Morishe; 97, 98, 101.  
 Maurice, of Osberton; 87.  
 Oliver; 132.
- FitzGerald, Fitzgarnald, FitzGernide, FitzGerralde:  
 Gerald, earl of Kildare. See Kildare.  
 — FitzJames, earl of Desmond. See Desmond.  
 Gerald McOlyver; 52, 261.  
 James, 274.  
 — FitzJohn, earl of Desmond. See Desmond.  
 John, brother of the earl [of Desmond, 1560]; 100.  
 Sir Morrice, of the Deassy; 154, 267.  
 Oliver; 152, 267.  
 Roland, archbishop of Cashel. See Cashel.  
 Thomas, son of Morice Etotanc; 100.  
 Thomas Roo, the earl [of Desmond's] brother; 100.
- FitzHarris, William; 277.
- FitzHenric:  
 Thomas, and viscount Montgaret, indenture between; 76, 77, 263.  
 —, his son, Matthew; 76, 77.
- FitzHenry, Arthur; 220.
- Fitzsimons. See Fitzsimons.
- FitzJames:  
 Edward; 88.  
 John. See Desmond.  
 Thomas Vale; 100.
- FitzJohn, FitzJones, of Fyanston; 10, 86, 165.
- FitzMartin, Amhrose Lynck, Mayor of Galway; 60.
- FitzMaurice, baron of Lixnaw. See Lixnaw.
- FitzMorice, FitzMorishe, FitzMorrishe, FitzMoris:  
 lord; 206.  
 James; 206, 207, 213, 251, 285.
- FitzPatrick, Fitzpatricke, Fitzpatrickes, Fitzpatrick:  
 Sir Barnaby, son of the baron of Upper Ossory; 18, 145, 149, 150, 167, 242, 243, 244, 272.
- FitzPatrick, Fitzpatricke, Fitzpatrickes, Fitzpatricke—*cont.*  
 Barnaby, baron of Upper Ossory. See Ossory, Upper.  
 John, 71.
- FitzPhilip, Garret, 87.
- FitzRedmond, Thomas; 286.
- Fitzsimons, Fitzsimons, Fitzsimondes:  
 Edwards, [queens sergeant]; 245.  
 Mibell; 294.  
 Richard, of Balmadraght; 13.  
 Thomas, of Curdiffe; 18, 89, 91, 162.
- FitzThomas, Fitzthomas:  
 Sir Morice, Morice, Morishe; 88, 102, 114, 239.
- FitzTybbode, William Burke, of Ballylogan; 100.
- Fitzwalter, Fitzwauters, Fytzwauters, Fytzwauters. See Radcliffe, Sir Thomas, lord Fitzwalter.
- FitzWilliam, William, 232.
- FitzWilliams, Fitzwilliams, Fitzwilliams, Fytzwillyams:  
 Brian; 127, 176.  
 John; 145.  
 Michael, surveyor; 250.  
 Thomas; 86, 138.  
 — of Holmepatricks; 82.  
 — of Meryon; 14, 89, 91, 163.
- Vice-treasurer of Ireland.  
 Sir William, vice-treasurer of Ireland;  
 3-12, 75, 95, 97, 99, 108, 110, 111, 112, 118, 114, 119, 123, 125, 126, 127, 134, 135, 136, 137, 140, 149, 199, 200, 201, 233, 234, 237, 238, 230, 231, 236, 251, 252, 258, 270.  
 — Vice treasurer, queen's letter for his admission as lord justice; 118.  
 — lord justice, 118, 119, 205.  
 — lord deputy; 282, 290, 294, 295.
- Fix. See Fitz.
- Flanders, Flaunders; 45, 46, 78.
- Flattishurpe, Fladishurpe, James; 87, 188.
- Fleet dispersed [of the Spaniards]; 291.
- Fleming, Flemyng:  
 of Derpatrick; 15, 164.  
 of Syddan; 16, 86, 90, 92, 168.  
 Thomas; 55, 184, 261.  
 — of Stephenston; 16, 86, 90, 93, 165, 167.  
 — of Stevenson, sheriff of Meath; 167, 168.  
 baron of Slane. See Slane.
- Fleminges, the, a thefe rannage away with ther goodes; 79.
- Flemyngton. See White of Flemyngton.
- Flood. See Flude.
- Florence, duke of; 294.
- Fludde, captain; 176.
- Footman, payment for; 16.
- Fore, Power, Fowre:  
 barony of; 16, 86, 90, 93, 94, 164, 165, 167.
- Foreswearing their hands; 284.
- Forth, doctor; 287.

- Forth, barony of, co. Wexford; 139.  
 Foster, Christopher, of Killieghe; 13, 89, 91, 162.  
 Fowlkes country; 64.  
 Foxes, the; 135.  
 France, Francon; 210, 211, 212, 218, 216, 218.  
   [queen's] ambassador in; 210, king of; 295.  
   — ambassador of; 295.  
   See also French.  
 Freeholders passing their lands; 295.  
 French:  
   peace with the; 132, 266.  
   court; 210.  
   commodities; 238.  
   shipping; 268.  
 Frenchmen; 278, 288.  
 Friar, monk, nun or priest [must conform]; 294.  
 Fryertowne; 250.  
 Furlong, John, of Horetowne; 103.  
 Fyanston. See Fitzjohn of Fyanston.  
 Fyastou, Fyanstone, a parcel of Cotlands-town; 191, 192.  
 Fyllie or Field, bishop Thomas. See Leighlon.  
 Fynglasse. See Finglas.  
 Fytton. See Fitton.  
 Fyze. See Fitz.  
 Fyrgarald. See Fitzgerald.  
 Fytzwalters. See Fitzwalter.

## G.

- Galloglas-ous:  
   captains of, agreement with the lord deputy; 177.  
   captain of the sept of; 123, 265.  
 Galmoweston, Galmoreston. See Balfe of Galmoweston.  
 Galtrim, Galtrym, [Patrick Hussey] baron of, 15, 88, 90, 92, 131, 164.  
 Galway, Edward, of Cork; 282.  
 Galway, Gallwaye:  
   town of; 60, 61, 181, 202, 203, 262, 273, 278.  
   mayor of; 60, 112, 137, 158, 229, 278.  
   customer of; 279.  
   letter to the Council [in England] for erecting a free school in; 225, 271.  
   personage of; 225, 274.  
   to be freed from appearance in Parliament; 274.  
   house of St. John's in; 113.  
   house called Erlestowne; 225.  
   [none can bear office before he speak English in]; 226, 271.  
   college of priests in; 225.  
   old statutes of; 226.  
   ships of St. Malow's in; 295.  
   See Osochan; Danfel.  
 Galyn, Galin, the sept in; 129.

- Gardener, Sir Robert; 292, 296.  
 Garot, Baron; 88.  
 Gargell. See Garrehill.  
 Garious. See Garmons.  
 Garlande:  
   Edward, of Garlandston; 87.  
   Sir James; 87, 102.  
 Garlandston. See Garlande of Garlandston.  
 Garons, Garinons; 17, 168.  
 Garrehill, Gargell, co. Carlow; 239.  
 Garribride, chapel called; 277.  
 Garisons, the lord deputy authorized to increase; 229.  
 Garvally, castle of; 181.  
 Gaynke, Shano McTeige; 100.  
 Geraldines; 251.  
 Gerarde. See Gerrard.  
 Gerardston. See Cusake of Gerardston.  
 Gerard, Gerarde:  
   G.; 110.  
   William, lord chancellor; 283, 286.  
 Gerradistowne. See Cusake of Gerradistowne.  
 Gibbistou. See Plunket of Gibbistou.  
 Gilbert:  
   Mr.; 204.  
   Sir Humphrey; 252.  
 Girtou, Gyrtou:  
   captain, the queen's secretary; 90, 95, 94.  
   —, his horsemen; 131.  
   —, his hands; 142.  
 Glammalirry. See Glammelirry.  
 Glancapp; 39, 260.  
 Glauey; 260.  
 Glammelirry, Glammalirry, Glammalire, Glammalirry, Glammoulyry, Glammoulyrie [Glammalire, or O'Dempsey's country]; 32, 40, 99, 144, 145, 260.  
 Glammoulyrie. See Glammelirry.  
 Glaspestell; 177.  
 Gibb; 276.  
 Gloucester, Gloucester, city of; 256, 272.  
 Golding:  
   of Pierston; 89, 92.  
   Walter, of the Grange; 13, 89, 91, 162.  
 Goldsmith, Goldsmith, Gouldsmith, John; 43, 52, 53, 274.  
 Gowanst, John, of Ballymore; 193.  
 Goods, stolen; 25, 258.  
 Gormanstown, Gormanstowne, Gormanston:  
   viscount; 14.  
   [John Preston] viscount; 25, 27, 36, 50, 55, 70, 82, 86, 89, 92, 110, 111, 112, 119, 128, 154, 168.  
   [Christopher Preston] viscount; 249, 291.  
 Gory, Robert; 189, 190.  
 Goshawks; 63, 66, 262.  
 Gouldsmith, John. See Goldsmith.  
 Grace:  
   Edmund, of Walterstone; 250.  
   James Fitzjohn; 100.  
   John; 292.

Grace—cont.  
 John, of Fowlkes country; 64.  
 Piers; 39.  
 Oliver; 71.  
 Gracedien, Gracedwe. See Barnewall, of Gracedien.  
 Grague, Grage, co. Kildare; 191.  
 Grain carried from the English Pale into the Irishmans country; 20.  
 Grallagh. See Butler of Grallagh.  
 Grange. See Golding of Grange.  
 Grange Mollen. See FitzGarnett of Grange Mollen.  
 Graug. See Golding of Grange.  
 Grosuwich; 228, 247, 250.  
 Grenan:  
   See McRichard of the Grenan;  
   Nynaghe of the Grenan.  
 Groscock, co. Meuth; 188.  
 Grunvile, Richard, sheriff of Cork; 251.  
 Grey, Arthur lord; 267, 288.  
 Greyhounds; 63, 66, 262.  
 Grote, Adrian de; 103.  
 Gylherstone; 250.  
 Gyrtou. See Girtou.

H.

Hadsor; 166.  
 Haggard; 176.  
 Halfpenny, redd Harpe and Rose; 122, 265.  
 Handling, Hamlin, Hamlyng, Hamlyn, of Smytheston; 14, 89, 92, 163.  
 Hammon, John, of New Haggside; 64.  
 Hamound, Laurence; 86.  
 Hampton Court; 212.  
 Hantpou pool in the river of Wexford; 253.  
 Hand-lock, a; 156.  
 Handmade, the, a gascues shipp; 286.  
 Hammer, doctor; 295.  
 Harhart, Harbert, Harberte, Herbert, Herberte:  
   Francis; 277.  
   Sir Frances; 15, 90, 92, 150, 152, 193, 267.  
   Nicholas; 138, 150, 151, 193, 267.  
   Thomas; 8, 44, 45, 50, 68, 74, 108, 118, 114, 119, 123, 138.  
   Sir William; 295.  
 Haroldes country; 14.  
 Harpers; 285.  
   See also Bards.  
 Harrington, Sir Henry; 296.  
 Hawkes and boundes, warrants for; 64.  
 Hawking, restrulung; 295.  
 Hay:  
   David, of Sleade, co. Wexford; 5, 6, 13, 19, 20, 22, 25, 27, 31, 36, 39, 43, 44, 139, 262.  
   — his son James; 189.  
   Stephen, prebendary of Towne; 27.  
 Heinstowne; 176.  
 Hamp. See Wexford.

Henry VIII., king; 5, 64, 262, 273.  
 Herbert. See Harhart.  
 Heron. See Heron.  
 Heron, Hurne, Heroun:  
   captain [Nicholas]; 71, 82, 138, 146, 160, 182.  
   — captain of the Cavenaghes country; 166.  
   — sheriff of Catherlugh; 71.  
 Herrings, hearings; 275.  
 Hetherington:  
   James; 294.  
   Robert; 294.  
 Hickye, William; 197.  
 Hill of Alenston or Allenston; 90, 93, 164.  
 Hispankordes; 79.  
   See Spain, merchants of.  
 Hogan:  
   Mathewe and Donogh; 100.  
   William; 100.  
 Hollywodde. See Holywodde.  
 Holmepatrick. See Fitzwilliams of Holmepatrick; Parker of Holme Patricke.  
 Holmepatrick, Old Patricke, near Skerries, co. Dublin; 279.  
 Holywodde, Hollywodde, Hollywood.  
   Nicholas, of Turayne, 13, 90, 91, 162.  
 Home, John; 52.  
 Hookes; 191.  
 Hope, Walter, of Dublin; 113, 189, 190, 264, 269.  
 Horetown, Horetone. See Furlong of Horetone.  
 Horne, John, mariner of Gloucester; 259, 279.  
 Horsey:  
   captain; 176.  
   Jasper; 148.  
 Horsey. See Hussey.  
 Hostings or musters; 2, 5, 12-18, 33, 36, 39, 55, 56, 64, 70, 71, 73, 83-85, 86-94, 108, 122, 127, 138, 154, 161-167, 176, 178, 179, 223, 224, 227, 231, 232, 236, 240, 249, 258-272, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289-293, 295.  
   commissions made out of the; 82.  
   — instructions annexed to; 83-85.  
   commissioners of; 86-88, 127.  
   See also Musters.  
 Hoth, Hoths. See Howth.  
 Honeds. See Hawkes.  
 Howard, [lord] W.; 190, 196.  
 Howth, Howthe, Hoth, Hoths:  
   Emery or Amery, of Killester, 13, 89, 91, 162.  
   John, gentleman; 178, 179.  
   Thomas, justice; 189.  
 Howth, Houths, Houth, Hoths; 55, 148, 267.  
   [Richard St. Lawrence] lord of; 18, 281.  
   [Christopher St. Lawrence], lord;  
   71, 82, 85, 86, 89, 91, 103, 113-118, 126, 135-137, 140, 142, 154, 162, 223, 240, 249.

- Houth, Houth, Hooth—*cont.*  
 lady [1378 or 1679] of; 287.  
 [? Nicholas St. Lawrence]; 295.  
 Hugh Oge of Dartry; 67, 74, 109, 124,  
 126, 144.  
 Hussey, Hossey, Mellor, Melor, or Moylor;  
 86, 151, 156, 157, 164.  
 Robert; 192.  
 baron Galtrim. *See* Galtrim.  
 Hy Many. *See* Imanny.

## I.

- Ibrackon, Ibreacae, Ybreacan, [Donough  
 O'Brien], son of the earl of Thomond,  
 baron of; 277.  
 Idle:  
 people; 26.  
 persons and vagabonds, proclamation  
 touching; 20.  
 Idrons; 274, 280.  
 Ikenthy, Okethy, harony of; 87, 90.  
 imanny, Na Maine Hy Many; 180.  
 Incold, Peter; 105.  
 Inesderafe; 177.  
 Iniscorthy. *See* Bunsicorthy.  
 Inisbe. *See* Ennis.  
 Inishenincadrin; 275.  
 Inishowen; 278.  
 Iniskene in Clancarrall, 260.  
 Inyshe. *See* Ennis.  
 Ireland:  
 lord chancellor of. *See* Chancellor,  
 the lord.  
 lieutenant-general of. *See* Radcliffe,  
 earl of Sussex.  
 lord deputy of. *See* Radcliffe, lord  
 FitzWalter; St. Leger; Sydney.  
 lord justice of. *See* Arnold.  
 vice-treasurer and receiver-general.  
*See* Rouse; Sydney.  
 principal rebels of; 251.  
 proclamation touching payment of  
 money for their Majesties [Mary  
 & Philip]; 1.  
 money of; 58, 80, 221, 232.  
 sterling money; 114.  
 the teston current in England at  
 sixpence to be current at eight-  
 pence in; 113.  
 Treasury of; 120.  
 universall quietnes nowe in this  
 realme; 110.  
 Irish, Yrishe:  
 captains, letters for victuals to; 143.  
 lords; 178.  
 lords and captains; 144, 145.  
 Yrishe lords and capitaynes in the  
 hosting; 17, 166.  
 pledges taken of the; 47, 260.  
 testaments. *See* Printing.  
 borders; 130, 140.  
 coast; 4.

- Irish, Yrishe—*cont.*  
 counties; 134, 138, 167, 169, 258,  
 262, 292.  
 under the earl of Ormond, special  
 commissioners for; 138.  
 under the earl of Kildare, special  
 commissions for; 139.  
 counties. *See also* King's County;  
 Queen's County.  
 Irishmen; 285.  
 to plague, ponysshe and prosecute  
 with sword and fice all; 42.  
 country; 20, 126, 260.  
 heeves cossed from; 101, 102.  
 hieffes and swyne to be levied in;  
 67, 74.  
 oath of allegiance for; 275.  
 Irishry, Irishrie, Iriasherie, Yirishrie; 167,  
 229, 289, 290, 292.  
 Irry, Ireyy, 32, 40, 144, 145.  
 captain of. *See* O'Chonor.  
 Isam, Phillip, senechal of Wexford; 51,  
 52, 261.  
 Isles, the. *See* Scots.  
 Ivers, Ryers, Everses:  
 of Byngurston; 16.  
 of Donslaghlen; 163.  
 of Rintayne; 15, 89, 92, 164.  
*See* Everses.

## J.

- Jacchson, Escute or Skutes, James; 103,  
 104, 106.  
 Johns, Sir Brian, steward of Catherlagh;  
 279.  
 Johnson; 191.  
 Jones, Thomas, archbishop. *See* Dublin.  
 Judges. *See* Assises.  
 Justice:  
 the lord chief; 294.  
 Chief. *See* Aylmer.  
 [proclamation touching delays in the  
 administration of]; 94.  
 Justices:  
 the lords; 292, 294.  
 fees, &c., of the; 294.  
 the lord. *See* Brahanon; Bryan;  
 Cusake; Dublin, the archbishop  
 of; Norreys; St. Leger; Wallop.

## K.

- Kannafad, Kenafadda, castle of; 36, 259.  
 Kappoke. *See* Dillon of Kappoke.  
 Karieckfergus. *See* Carriekfergus.  
 Kavanagh, Kavenagh, Cavanagh, Cave-  
 nagh, Cavenagh, Cavennagh:  
 Art Donghe McArle; 240.  
 — his son Dermot; 240.  
 Arts Rowes some 241.  
 Brian Carraghe McMorierstaghe;  
 240.



Kavanagh, Kavenagh, Cavanagh, Covenagh, Covenagh, Cavenagh—*cont.*

Brian Mc'ahir McArt; 240.

—, of Ballyian, co. Wexford, indenture betwixt the queen and; 220-223, 270.

Brian McDonough; 238, 239, 240.

Brian McMorrishe McDermot; 240.

Caer Doughe; 240.

Caer McDonough; 240.

Caer Rowe; 240.

Cahir McAric; 280.

Cahir McMorriertaghe, of Leeroghe; 241.

Cahir McMarronghe; 238, 239.

Coleughe McOwen; 238, 239.

Donell McDermot; 240.

Donell McGarralde; 238, 239.

Donnell Rioghe; 240.

Edmund Roe McFirrehaughe; 240.

Gerald, of Ballymoore in Idrome; 274.

Gerrall McCahir carre; 240.

Krenn McCahir; 240.

Moriertaghe Oge; 240.

Morroghe; 17.

McMorroghe McMorriertaghes sonne; 240.

Kavanaghs, Covenagh; :

the; 17, 135, 143, 169, 236, 240, 274.

the sept of the; 275.

four septs of the; 178.

submission of the; 238, 239, 240, 272.

country; 124, 126, 144, 276.

captain of the country of. *See* Heron.

parish churches in the country of the, 280.

Keaghe, Shane McPiers; 100.

Kearnes. *See* Kernes.

Kearney, William; 295.

Kentinge :

Michael; 292.

— *See* Keting.

Kells, Kelles, Kellis, Kenles, Kenlys :

town of; 53, 167, 169, 178, 179, 188, 194.

the soverayne of; 16, 90, 93, 163.

barony of; 16, 86, 90, 92, 93, 94, 165, 167, 262.

cessors of the barony of; 64.

Kellyes; 129.

beyond the Sucke; 109, 124, 126, 144.

Kenafadda. *See* Kannafad.

Kendall, clerk of the Stor Chamber; 286.

Kenlys. *See* Kells.

Kent, Kente, of Daneston; 15, 89, 92, 163.

Keny, Richard; 79, 80.

Kepecke. *See* Dillon of Kappoke.

Keranston. *See* Rocheforde of Keranston.

Kernes, Kernes :

[keeping of]; 42.

to be cessid at discreacyon; 22.

Kernes, Kernes—*cont.*

sending them into England; 277.

captain of the king's; 278.

Keranston. *See* Rocheforde of Keranston.

Kerry, signorie of the island of; 295.

Kerste, Abraham; 52.

Keting :

Walter, chancellor of Ferns; 227.

*See* Kenting.

Kejn, William; 87.

Kilbree, Kilbrew, Kilbrye. *See* Barnewall of Kylbree.

Kilbride, Richard; 89.

Kilbryde. *See* Richard of Kilbryde.

Kilbrye. *See* Barnewall of Kylbree.

Kilbohan, co. Wexford, manor of; 51.

Kileoman; 278.

Kilcoscove, Kilcoskane. *See* Bealyng of Kilcoskane.

Kilcronan; 171.

Kilenellen, Kilcoltyn, Kilkullen :

barony of; 87, 90.

the lord [Thomas Enstace] of, his sons; 279.

Kildare :

Thomas [Leverous] bishop of [1554-5 to January 1559-60], 36, 55, 74.

T. bishop [27 September 1560] of, 112.

Alexander [Cralk] bishop of [22 August 1560-1564]; 108.

Robert Daly bishop of [2 May 1564-1582]; 134, 135, 231.

Kildare, Kyldare, Kyldare :

Gerald FitzGerald earl [1554-1585] of; 2, 5, 17, 18, 25, 27, 29-31, 35, 36, 43, 44, 47, 50, 52, 55, 64, 70, 71, 74, 82, 87, 95, 97, 99, 108, 110-113, 119, 123-128, 130-132, 135, 136, 139, 140, 142, 143, 145-147, 157, 158, 166, 169, 188, 199, 200, 201, 223, 227, 228, 230, 231, 236, 249, 250, 257, 258, 259, 266, 267, 269, 282, 284, 287, 288.

letter of lord lieutenant and council to; 133.

letter to the lord deputy from, 156.

Kildare county; 3, 17, 22, 27, 32, 42, 43, 44, 49, 67, 68, 73, 74, 83, 101, 109-112, 119, 123-127, 130, 131, 141, 148, 147, 159, 166, 168, 169, 170, 228, 224, 230, 231, 236, 247, 251, 260, 271, 276, 291.

victualler for; 102.

special commissioners for; 139.

commissioners to execute martial law in; 138.

thoroughfare towns in; 188, 269.

musters, or levy of men in; 87.

Kildare, town of; 188.

*See* Sutton of Kildare.

Kileen. *See* Kilkeo.

Kilfeakill; 57.

Kilgibbone; 76, 77.

Kilherie, Kytherie; 76, 77.

Kilken, Kilka, barony of; 87, 90.

Kilkenny, Kilkenny:  
 county; 22, 27, 33, 67, 68, 72, 74,  
 82, 144, 145, 155, 156, 168, 169,  
 172, 235, 236, 237, 247, 251, 268,  
 276, 279, 290, 292.  
 sheriff of. See Sweetnam.  
 special commissioners for; 138.  
 captain of. See Butler, Edward.  
 defence of the; 142.

Kilkenny, Kilkenny:  
 town of; 74, 109.  
 access to market; 72.  
 See also Mandlins.

Killala, friary of; 295.

Killane, Killange, co. Wexford; 227.

Kilconnell in the diocese of Clonfert;  
 274.

Kilcullen. See Kilcullen.

Killeen, Killeen, Killeen, Killyne:  
 Christopher Plunkett, baron of; 2, 14,  
 36, 50, 53, 68, 71, 74, 86, 89, 92, 110,  
 111, 112, 119.  
 James Plunkett, baron of; 123, 163,  
 167, 168.

Killoghe. See Foster of Killoghe.

Killemoge; 177.

Killeena; 274.

Killeenacole; 176.

Killester. See Howthe of Killester.

Killighe, Killeghe. See Foster of Killighe.

Killine. See Killeen.

Killoghe. See Comerforde of Killoghe.

Killrowe. See Berforde of Killrowe.

Kilmagood; 171.

Kilmaham, Kilmaham, Kilmaham;  
 3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 12, 27, 33, 44, 45, 53,  
 80, 99, 123, 128, 180, 156, 264.  
 prior of. See Missingherl.  
 house of; 113, 189.

Kilmaham. See Kilmaham.

Kilmolgan; 170.

Kilmore. See Tallon of Kilmore.

Kylashean; 171.

Kylmyken; 250.

Kilrowe. See Berforde of Kilrowe.

Kilvalhan. See Finglas of Kilsallhan.

Kilsaran, Kilsaran; 177.  
 See Bedlow of Kilsaran.

Kilshean; 37.

Kilsharaghta, parsonage of; 113.

Kiltobrenan; 171.

Kilultinghe, capteyne of; 11.

Kilvekena, parsonage of; 113.

Kimbolton, Kymbolton; 196.

Kinsalegh; 276.

Kinall Mohana, Twoe; 280.

Kinelmoghana; 280.

King, Matthew; 86, 90, 94, 147.

King's Bench, new seals for; 277.

King's County, King's County; 82, 48,  
 143, 168, 169, 283, 290, 292.  
 lieutenant of. See Radcliffe.  
 seneschal of. See Cowley.  
 and Irish counties adjoining, special  
 commissioners for; 138.

Kinsale, Kynsle; 277.  
 prize of wines at; 37, 237, 262.

Kinsallagh held of the manor of Ferns;  
 281.

Kinsellogh, three sceptres of; 248.

Knoekedowne. See Curren of Knoekedowne.

Knoekengen. See Stokes of Knoekengen.

Knoekfergus. See Carriekfergus.

Knoekmoy, Hugh O'Kelly, abbot of; 274.

Knollys, Knolles, Knowelles, Francis;  
 133, 190, 196.

Knowelles. See Knollys.

Koketon. See Ledwyshe of Cookeston.

Kyibree, Kilbrye, Kilbrye. See Barnewall of Kyibree.

Kylbryde. See Kilbryde; Rocheforde of Kylbryde.

Kylbrye. See Barnewall of Kyibree.

Kylheric; 78.

Kylkeny. See Kilkenny.

Kylene. See Killeen.

Kylrowe. See Berforde of Kylrowe.

Kylline. See Killeen.

Kylmacdricke, 213.

Kylsaran. See Kilsaran.

Kyltaraghta, parsonage of; 113.

Kymbolton. See Kimbolton.

Kynaleghin, parsonage of; 113.

Kynsle. See Kinsale.

## L.

Labourers:  
 musters of; 32.  
 letters to sheriffs; 32.

Lacy or Lees. See Limerick, bishop of.

Ladiston. See Ogan of Ladiston.

Laffan, Laffan:  
 James; 292.  
 — prebendary of Whitechurch; 227.

Lagan, barony of; 280.

Laghene, Laghlin. See Leighlin.

Leighlin. See Leighlin.

Lallors, the; 129.

Lancaster, Thomas, archbishop of Armagh. See Armagh.

Lands:  
 allotting of; 277.  
 waste, to be inhabited; 276.

Lang, Thomas; 87.

Laskartan, Lascartan. See Enstace of Laskartan; Bissett of Laskartan.

Laundeston. See Bathe of Laundeston.

Law:  
 martial, articles annexed to the commission of; 20, 238.  
 martial, commissioners to execute; 187-189, 266.

Lawdarage, Slaght Dermot; 220, 270.

Lawghlyn. See Leighlin.

Lowadeston. See Bathe of Laundeston.

Leachcraft; 278.

Learpools. See Liverpool.

Lease. See Leix.

- Lecale; 281.  
 Ledwiches, the; 164.  
 Ledwyche, Ledwiche of Cookstown; 16, 90, 92, 165.  
 Leeroghe; 241.  
 Lees or Lacy. *See* Limerick, bishop of.  
 Leicester, Thomas; 100.  
 Leighbourne; 273.  
 Leighlin, Laughlin, Laughlin, Leighlyn, Laghleene, Laighlin, Laghlin, Laughlyn, Lavghlyn; 22, 23, 28, 45, 67, 78, 80, 98, 147, 160, 169, 204, 231, 240, 241, 248, 280, 281.  
     castle of; 238.  
     Thomas [Field, Fyllie, or O'Fihel], bishop of; 25.  
     diocese of; 129.  
 Leinster, Leynster; 49, 132, 275, 277, 278, 279, 280.  
     pledges taken of the Irish in; 47, 260.  
 Leitrim, Leyttrim, town of; 273, 278.  
 Leix, Lex, Lexe, Leyce, Leyes, Leys, Leyse, Lease; 3, 22, 32, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 47, 49, 66, 73, 98, 103, 110, 111, 113, 118, 123, 124, 125, 126, 130, 131, 134, 140, 141, 143, 144, 145, 152, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 267, 275, 279, 280.  
     gotten by the sword; 280.  
     captain of; 275.  
     Rory O'Moore, captain of; 274.  
     the O'Moore's; 24.  
     — *See also* Moore's of Leix.  
     freeholders to be resident on their holds with the furniture due by their tenures; 143.  
 Leke, Thomas; 171, 268.  
 Lemayvanan castle; 47.  
 Lennaghe, Lennaghe, Tirloghe. *See* O'Neill.  
 Leum of Adamston; 86.  
 Leuan, Richard; 293.  
 Lennaghe, Tirrelaghe. *See* O'Neill.  
 Leuce. *See* Lynche.  
 Lemoghe Boy; 28.  
 Lenowes landes; 86.  
 Leonaghe. *See* O'Neill.  
 Lepers. *See* Ballyloughbreagh.  
 Leskartan, Lescartan. *See* Missett of Leskartan.  
 Lemmollen. *See* Cusako of Lemmollen.  
 Lestrange, Le Strange, Thomas; 167, 168, 239.  
 Leverrouse, Thomas. *See* Kildare, bishop of.  
 Leya. *See* Leix.  
 Leysagh, Andrew, of Limerick; 282.  
 Leyttrim. *See* Leitrim.  
 Lie, John, the younger, of Ballinba; 231, 271.  
 Liffey. *See* Lifford.  
 Liffey, Liffey, Liffie, Lyffy, the river; 110, 124, 125.  
 Lifford, Liffey, Lyffer, the; 280.  
     the castle of; 277.  
 Limerick, Lymerike; 57, 59, 101, 206, 238, 235, 261, 276, 282.  
     mayor of; 58, 229.  
     — and citizens of; 56.  
 Limerick, Lymerike—*cont.*  
     license to bargain with Frenchmen for the merchants of; 278.  
     Hugh [Lacy or Lees], bishop of; 58, 59.  
     bishop [John Thornburgh] of, the queen's letter to; 298.  
 Limerick, Lymerike, county; 128, 145, 146.  
 Linche, Lence, Lynche;  
     Dominick, of Galway; 225.  
     alias Tureke, John, 255.  
     Nicholas son of Stephen; 60.  
     Walter, of Danore, or Dannow; 15, 86, 90, 92, 164.  
 Liverpool, Larpool; 27.  
 Livery. *See* Coyne.  
 Lixnawe, the baron [Thomas Fitz-Maurice] of; 285.  
 Lockwood, Lokwood, Thomas, dean of Christ Church, Dublin; 3, 44, 71, 73, 74, 82, 85, 103, 108, 113, 114-118, 123, 128, 135, 136, 281.  
 Loftus, Adam, archbishop of Armagh. *See* Armagh.  
 Logh. *See* Lough.  
 Loghekrew, Lowgherewe. *See* Plunket of Loghe Krewa.  
 Logheranghe. *See* Loughrea.  
 Loughillen; 195.  
 Loghmoye, harou of, Thomas Purcell; 100.  
 Loughregh. *See* Loughrea.  
 London; 104, 105.  
 Long, John, archbishop of Armagh. *See* Armagh.  
 Longegorte, le, cum Shelamwhie, commonly called O'Maddyn's country; 169.  
 Longford, county; 37.  
 Loughrea, Logheranghe, Loghreghe; 202, 273.  
 Loughscuddy, Loughscuddy, Loughscuille (Ballymore, co. Westmeath), united to the bishopric of Meath; 277.  
 Lough Sidney, Lough Sidney; 219, 270.  
 Loud. *See* Louth.  
 Louth, Lowth, Lowthe, Louthe, Louithe, Loud;  
     county; 49, 68, 74, 82, 101, 119, 126, 128, 143, 147, 160, 165, 168, 176, 223, 224, 230, 236, 251, 268.  
     sheriff of; 17, 90, 165, 291.  
     —, George Plunket; 87.  
     masters, or levy of men in; 87.  
     victuallers for; 102.  
     thoroughfare towns in; 188.  
     barony of; 87, 90, 176.  
     parish; 176.  
 Louth, baron of, Thomas Plunkett; 2, 17, 25, 27, 31, 44, 50, 67, 102, 107, 110, 116, 117, 118, 119, 125, 128, 180, 136, 138, 154, 168, 169, 177, 184, 199, 200, 201, 228, 227, 238, 236, 240, 249.  
 Lowgherewe. *See* Plunkett of Loghekrewa.  
 Lowthe. *See* Louth.  
 Lucan, Lucane. *See* Sarsfield of Lucane.

Lamharde, Nicholas; 241.  
 Luse, barony of; 15, 86, 90, 92, 93, 164.  
 Lutrelston. *See* Lutrel of Lutrelston.  
 Luttrell:  
   James, sheriff of co. Dublin; 14.  
   Ermond, of Lutrelston; 162.  
   Thomas, justice; 189.  
 Lyffer. *See* Lifford.  
 Lymerike. *See* Limerick.  
 Lynche, Lence. *See* Linche.  
 Lyncolne, Andrew; 79, 80.  
 Lyons; 82.  
   *See* Aylmer of Lyons.  
 Lyppiet, captain; 3.  
 Lyskyn; 177.

## M.

Mao a Clere, Richard; 193.  
 MacAlexander, Tirrelagh; 149.  
 MacAndro, Dermot; 40.  
 MacArt Cavanagh. *See* Kavanagh.  
 MacArt, Brian MacCahir, Cavanagh; 240.  
 MacArte:  
   Art Doughe, Cavanagh; 240.  
   —, his son Dermot; 240.  
   Brian; 283.  
   Cahir. *See* Kavanagh.  
 MacBren. *See* MacBrynn.  
 MacBrene, Dolin; 291.  
 MacBrenya, Donogh; 149.  
 McBrian, McBriene, Colla or Collatus;  
   219, 220.  
   *See* MacBryan.  
 McBriene. *See* McBrian.  
 MacBrynn, MacBren, MacBrian:  
   Coll, captain of Ferney; 175, 183,  
   269.  
   —, his son Bryan MacCollo, 160.  
   Owen O'Dowle; 163.  
   Tirlagh; 35.  
   *See also* MacBrian.  
 MacCaghwell, or MacCarwell, James,  
 archbishop of Cashel. *See* Cashel.  
 MacCahir, Brian, MacArt Cavanagh. *See*  
 Kavanagh.  
   Krean, Cavanagh; 240.  
   MacArt, Brian, Cavanagh; 240.  
   Carre, Gernall, Cavanagh; 240.  
 MacCalagh, Bryan; 149.  
 MacCullowe, Hugh; 170, 171, 258.  
 MacCarte, Hugh; 184.  
 MacCartie More; 275.  
 MacCarty More, Donnell Clancare, earl of  
 Clancahir, submission of; 251, 252, 272.  
 MacChraige, Philip; 184.  
 MacCollo, Bryan; 184.  
 MacColloghe, Molrone; 63.  
 MacCollin, Patrick. *See* MacKellyn.  
 MacCongail, or Magongail, Donald,  
 Donallus Magonis, bishop of Raphoe;  
 187.  
 McConnell, Randall McSorleyboy; 296.  
 MacConyll, Cahir MacDonyll; 182.  
 MacCormock, McCormocke, McCormake:  
   Donogh; 296.  
   Richard; 193.  
   Teigo; 276.  
   Tege, indenture with the earl of  
   Desmond; 59, 262.  
 MacCostillo; 180.  
 MacCoughlan, MacCoughlan, MacCoughlan,  
 MacCoughlane, MacCoughlan, MacCoughlan;  
   the; 47, 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 135,  
   143, 169, 178, 268.  
   Sir John; 294.  
   John, son of MacOuglan; 160, 161.  
 MacConlo, Kllenghe; 250.  
 MacCoughlan. *See* MacCoughlan.  
 McCrahes, Shane, his three sons, Thomas,  
 Teige, and Dermot Downe; 100.  
 MacCrayen, Phelym; 184.  
 McKamores, the; 141, 143, 147.  
 McDavie, Rorie; 244.  
 MacDavy, Teige; 193.  
   Teig, of Ballyfleming; 193.  
   William, [of Naas]; 193.  
 MacDavy More; 178.  
 McDavyce, the; 129.  
 McDermot, Brian McMorrishe; 240.  
 McDermont, Donell; 240.  
 Macdonnell, McDonell, McDonnell, McDonil,  
 MacDonyll, Macdonyll; 7, 8, 257.  
   Arthur; 219.  
   Brian; 40.  
   Murgh, of the Byrtnee; 250.  
   Tirlagh; 88, 149.  
   submission of; 274.  
 MacDonough, Caer, a Cavanagh; 240.  
   Brian, a Cavanagh; 238, 239, 240.  
 MacDowle, Morrough, of Ballenavallagh;  
 153, 267.  
 MacEdmund, Molmory; 149.  
 MacEdmund Duffes; 147.  
 MacEdmund Duffe's, country. *See* Duffes.  
 MacFaghney, Poble; 129.  
 MacFaghney:  
   Brian; 35.  
   Donell; 23.  
 MacFlyne, John Boy; 40.  
 MacFynell, Donell; 40.  
 McGallia, territory of the; 87.  
 Megenyse, McGynyse. *See* Magennis.  
 McGermalde, Donell; 238, 239.  
 MacGilpatrick, John; 150.  
 McGoghagan; 47.  
 Macgwyre, McGwyre, McGwire. *See*  
 Maguire.  
 McGylshill, Shane, 63.  
 McGynyse. *See* Magennis.  
 McHenrie, Tirlagh; 291.  
 McHenry, McHenrie, Tirlagh, McShane.  
   *See* O'Neill.  
 MacHeugh. *See* McHughe.  
 MacHorseonell; 176.  
 McHurberte, Dermot; 85.  
 MacHugh, McHugh, MacHeugh, McHue.  
   Feagh, Feagh; 153, 286.  
   —, Hue McShane his father; 286.  
   Owy or Owny; 131, 243.

- MacJohns:   
     Mellor MacRichard; 182.   
     Richard MacEdmond Boye; 182.   
     Thomas MacRichard Boye; 182.   
 McKeddo, Kayer; 129.   
 McKeddowe, Lisaghe; 129.   
 MacKellyn, MacCollyn, Patrick; 192, 193.   
 McKeon, Gerald, of Balleclann; 250.   
 McKeyogho, Kory, of Carnowe; 250.   
 McKyMepatrike, Hugh, of Bynnore; 230.   
 McKighane, Donald Oge, in Tomonde; 100.   
 Mackmina, Maghmaine, co. Wexford; 76.   
 McLyse:   
     Neill; 129.   
     Onye, or Oue; 72, 129.   
 McMaghery. See McMahon.   
 McMahon, Macmahon, MacMahon, Mac-   
     mahound, McMabowne, McMaghona,   
     Maghoane; 8, 17, 29, 47, 67, 74, 166,   
     175, 219, 220.   
     alias McMaghery, Brian; 273.   
     Hugh Roe; 276.   
     Patrick, son of Hugh MacCarte; 184.   
     Sir Rosse; 291.   
 McMahanoe, McMahanoe; 109, 124,   
     126, 144.   
 MacMellor, John MacRichard; 182.   
 McMorgha, McMurgh, Rosse; 28.   
 McMorriertaghe, Brian Carraghe; 240.   
     Cahir, of Leeroghe; 241.   
     Hugh; 11.   
     —, Neyle his brother; 11.   
 McMorriertaghes, Morroughe, a   
     Cavanagh; 240.   
 McMoroughe, McMorought, McMoroug-   
     howe, McMorghowe, McMorroughe,   
     McMourroughe, McMurrough; 248, 249,   
     276.   
     Brian; 85.   
     —, a Cavanagh; 238.   
     Cahir, a Cavanagh; 238, 239.   
     Malaghlam; 242.   
     Teig; 202.   
     Teige; 207.   
 McMorrice; 276.   
     Dermot; 291.   
 McMorrishe, Brian. See McDermod.   
     Tibbott; 158.   
 McMurgh. See McMorgha.   
 McMurroughs. See McMoroughe.   
 MacNele Oge, McNeleoge:   
     Con; 47.   
     Hagh; 1, 257.   
 McOlyver. See FitzGerald.   
 Macoughlan, Macoughlan. See Mac-   
     Coughlan.   
 McOwen:   
     Calaughe or Callowe, a Cavanagh;   
         238, 239.   
     Donogh, death of; 123.   
 McOwyn, Rosse; 28.   
 McPhelim:   
     Bryan; 28.   
     Sir Brian; 218.   
 MacPhellym, John; 192.   
 MacPhillipp, John; 193.   
 McPiera, Shane; 63.   
 McQuailyn; 275.   
 McRemond, Shane; 278.   
     — his son Hugh McShane; 278.   
 McRichard, Tybhoed, of the Grenan; 100.   
     his servants; 100.   
 McRobin, John; 203.   
 McRory, MacRorye, McRowrye:   
     Patrick; 184.   
     Remonde, a son of; 184.   
     Redmond, of Fearney; 277.   
 MacRosse, Ferras; 293.   
 McRowrye. See McRory.   
 McShane, Sir Gerald; 279.   
     Hue or Hugh; 285, 286.   
     — chief of his union; 150, 151, 153.   
         267.   
     — son of Shane McRemond; 278.   
     John Glasie McTeige; 100.   
 McHenrie. See Oneill, Tirlagh   
     McHenry.   
     Tirlagh; 129, 274.   
 MacShartan; 180.   
 McSorleyhor, Randall. See McCounell.   
 McSweeney, McSwine, Banaugh; 187.   
 MacSwine Daine; 187.   
 MacSwine Fannale; 187.   
 McTaggard, Navan Duff; 100.   
 McTeige, McTeig, McTeg:   
     Fiaughe; 35, 259.   
     Fiaughemey, Faghney or Faghinn;   
         35, 70.   
     Shane; 100.   
 MacTeigetroda, Tirrelagh; 153.   
 McThomas:   
     Hugh; 100.   
     Morryarte; 193.   
     Shane, of Ballymoore; 192, 193.   
 MacTirrelaghe, McTirrelaghe, McTirlagh,   
     MacTurelagh:   
     Alexander; 88.   
     Callough, or Callagh; 68, 149, 151,   
         283.   
     Edmund Roe; 240.   
 MacTurelagh. See MacTirrelaghe.   
 McVadoghe, McVadocke, McVadocke,   
     the; 141, 143, 147, 178.   
 MacWilliam Ewghter; 180-183, 269.   
 MacYncse, Bryan O'Dowle; 153.   
 Magenis, Magenaece, Magenysce,   
     McGenyse, McGyanysce; 8, 17, 47, 166,   
     175.   
     Eugene, bishop of Dow. See Down.   
     country of; 9.   
 Mageoghagan. See Magoghagan.   
 Maghmaine, Mackmine, co. Wexford;   
     76.   
 Maguass; 219.   
 Magoghagan, Mageoghagan, McGog-   
     hagan, Magoghagan, Magobegun, Mag-   
     Moghagan, Magouigan:   
     the; 17, 28, 29, 67, 74, 109, 126,   
         135, 143, 166, 169, 259, 276, 283.   
     Rosse; 286.   
 Magogail. See MacCongail.   
 Magoaius. See MacCongail.   
 Magrath, Gillegrime, father of the arch-   
     bishop of Cashel; 296.

- Magrath, archbishop Miller. *See* Cusheol.  
 Maguire, Maguyre, Magwyer, McGuire,  
 Macgwyer, the; 8, 17, 166, 173, 219,  
 220, 280.  
 Malahide. *See* Talbot of Malahide.  
 Malby, Sir Nicholas; 285, 286.  
 Malefactors, maintaining of; 26.  
 Moers, Captain; 90, 93.  
 Manoring, Manorynge:  
   Richard; 138, 139.  
   Robert; 138.  
 Measure each part of every plowelands; 7, 10.  
 Mape of Maperathe; 16, 90, 92, 165.  
 Mappedstoo; 177.  
 Maperathe. *See* Mape of Maperathe.  
 Maquillen, submission of; 274.  
 Mares, shelte of studie; 242.  
 Market days:  
   purchase of horse, cow, &c., on; 25.  
   sale of cattle on; 275.  
 Marshal:  
   of the army. *See* Bagnall.  
   lord. *See* Bryan.  
 Marshall:  
   Mr.; 87, 89, 90, 93, 141, 176, 289.  
   with his band of horsemen, the; 160.  
   Mr. *See* Bagnall.  
 Martin; 202, 208.  
   William; 202.  
 Martyn, Thomas; 60.  
 Marward, Walter, baron of Skreen. *See*  
 Skreen.  
 Mary, queen; 5.  
 [Mary], queen and king [Philip], pro-  
 clamnation touching payment of money  
 due to be paid by their majesties; 1.  
 Mary, queen. *See* Philip and Mary.  
 Maryborough, Marybowrogh, fort of;  
 129, 144, 267.  
 Mase, the; 202.  
 Mason, Nicholas; 291.  
 Maeslagherd, Oswald, prior of Kilmoine-  
 ham; 50, 53, 55, 68, 71, 189.  
 Masterson, Thomas; 188.  
 Maston. *See* Chevers of Maston.  
 Maudhos, hospital of the, near Kilkenny; 274.  
 Maysterson, Thomas, fermor of Fernes  
 castle; 248.  
 Measures. *See* Wexford, measure of.  
 Meath, Meth, Methe, Meeth, Meith,  
 Meithe, Med, Mythe, East Meath,  
 Est Methe:  
   county; 22, 27, 32, 42, 43, 44, 49,  
   55, 64, 67, 73, 74, 82, 86, 89, 90,  
   91, 101, 102, 108, 109, 110, 111,  
   112, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 128,  
   131, 142, 147, 160, 163, 168, 169,  
   176, 183, 223, 224, 230, 236, 240,  
   247, 251, 260, 261, 262, 284.  
   cessours in; 102.  
   sheriff of; 14, 142, 167, 291.  
   special commissioners for; 138, 139.  
   the Poules or Polles of; 15, 90, 92, 260,  
   275.  
   sergeant of. *See* Bermingham.  
   viataller for; 102.  
   Kells in. *See* Kells.  
   thoroughfare towns in; 188, 269.  
 Meath, William Walsh, bishop of [1554-  
 1560]; 2, 15, 19, 20-23, 25, 27,  
 29-31, 36, 50, 55, 68, 71, 74, 229.  
 Edward [ ] bishop of [1566]; 189.  
 Hugh Brady, bishop of [21 Oct.  
 1563, -13 Feb. 1585]; 130, 133,  
 154, 164, 169, 214, 223, 224, 225,  
 227, 228, 231, 236, 249, 282.  
   bishopric of; 277.  
 Meelick, Mullighe, castle of; 39, 40, 41,  
 260.  
 Meith. *See* Meath.  
 Mellifont, Mellefoot, Molyfont; 176.  
   lordship of, within the county Louth;  
   177.  
   *See* More of Mellifont.  
 Men:  
   of war, masters of; 33.  
   to be chosen. *See* Master.  
 Mergallen. *See* Morgallion.  
 Meridoth, Sam; 296.  
 Merrioe, Meryon. *See* Fitzwilliams of  
 Meryon.  
 Meth. *See* Meath.  
 Middelborrough. *See* Myddelburgh.  
 Middleton, Marmaduke, bishop of Water-  
 ford. *See* Waterford.  
 Might, Thomas; 169, 226, 250, 251, 272.  
 Mint in England; 120.  
 Missett, Myssett:  
   of Leskerton; 15, 89, 92, 164.  
   Edmund; 87.  
 Monage; 218.  
 Moite, William; 40.  
 Moillaghe. *See* Barnewall of Moillaghe.  
 Moitereconought; 169.  
 Molaglin, Thadens; 181.  
 Molenlee. *See* Tuys of Molenlee.  
 Molingarre. *See* Mallingar.  
 Mollineux, Molyneux, Mollinex:  
   Daniel, Ulster king at arms; 293.  
   Edmund, clerk of the council; 229,  
   235, 236, 245, 271.  
   Thomas; 288.  
   —, chancellor of the Exchequer; 295.  
 Mollaghe; 281.  
 Molyneux. *See* Mollineux.  
 Molyngor. *See* Mallingar.  
 Monaghan, Monaghan, Monahan:  
   lands of; 293.  
   division of the county of; 294.  
 Monaster Eran; 147.  
 Monasterboice, Monster Bois; 82.  
 Mone. *See* Moon.  
 Money; 261.  
   bargains for payments in; 117, 265.  
   conveyed by merchant strangers out  
   of the realm; 117, 265.  
   — ships to be searched; 118.  
   transport of; 115.  
   clipped; 276.  
   counterfeit; 27.  
   *See* Coins.  
 Money, John; 294.  
   —, of Dublin; 281.  
 Monkton. *See* Travers of Monkton.  
 Monster Bois. *See* Monasterboice.  
 Mountgaret. *See* Mountgaret.

Moon, Mone, barony of; 90.  
 Moore:  
   of Barnemeth; 17, 166.  
   Donell; 129.  
 Moores:  
   of Leix; 135.  
   the; 135, 145, 218, 266, 270.  
   commissioners to parle with and offer  
   conditions to the; 128-130, 265.  
 More:  
   Edward; 176.  
   —, of Mellybute; 138.  
   Mac Davy; 178.  
 Mores. *See* Omores.  
 Morgallion, Mergallen, barony of; 16, 86,  
 90, 93, 94, 165, 187.  
 Moriartaghe Oge, a Cavanagh; 240.  
 Morley, execution of; 287.  
 Morowes; 178.  
 Morrice, Morrishe:  
   Jennet ne; 192, 193.  
   —, *See* Morrice.  
 Morrow Oge of the Gargell; 239.  
 Moanfeiston; 177.  
 Mountgarret, Montgaret:  
   [Richard Butler] viscount; 123, 130,  
   138, 239, 245, 272.  
   — seneschal of Wexford; 188.  
   —, indenture with Thomas Fitz  
   Henrie; 76, 77, 263.  
   [Edmund Butler] viscount; 286, 287.  
 Mountjoy, [James Blount] lord; 230,  
 271.  
   [Charles Blount] lord; 293.  
 Moone, abbey of; 296.  
 Moyfeurath, Moyfeurathe, Moyfenragh,  
 Moyfeuraghe, barony of; 15, 86, 90,  
 92, 93, 94, 164.  
 Moygarr, barony of; 86, 93.  
 Moylaghe, Moilaghe. *See* Daruewell of  
 Moylaghe.  
 Moyle, Thomas; 88.  
 Moynaltie. *See* Betaghe of Moynaltie.  
 Moyne, castle of; 181, 182.  
 Mulighe, castle of. *See* Meelich.  
 Mullagharrye. *See* Tate of Mulla-  
 gharrye.  
 Mullaghe, Mullagha. *See* Teling of  
 Mullaghe.  
 Mullinex. *See* Mollinex.  
 Mullingar, Molyngar, Molingarve, Mol-  
 lingar:  
   co. Westmeath; 49, 102, 143.  
   gnol in; 189, 190, 269.  
   house of friars in; 189, 190.  
 Mulrankin. *See* Browne of Malrankin.  
 Munketon. *See* Travers of Munketon.  
 Muns, John; 3.  
 Munster, Mounster; 153, 218, 275, 289,  
 292.  
   army in, 206.  
   rebellion in; 229.  
   license to load wheat out of; 294.  
   chief commissioner of. *See* Agard;  
   Dowdall.  
   chief justice of. *See* Walsh.  
   lord president of. *See* Norris.

Munster, Mounster—*cont.*  
   vice-president of. *See* Thorneston.  
   surveyor of victuals in, John Thick-  
   peuny; 229.  
 Murder and other offences; 277.  
 Murghe Oge; 82.  
 Maskerry, Musery country; 59, 262.  
 Musters:  
   general; 30, 88, 259, 263, 265, 289,  
   290.  
   of labourers; 32, 259.  
   to be made in the English Pale; 81.  
   *See* Hosting; Labourers; Men-of-war.  
 Myddelbrough, Middelbrough in Ze-  
 lande; 45, 78.  
 Myne, John; 274.  
 Mysett. *See* Misett.  
 Mythe. *See* Meath.

## N.

Nans, Naase, Nasse; 102.  
   commande of the forces at the;  
   296.  
   town of; 49, 67, 74, 100, 169, 188, 191.  
   depositions taken at; 191.  
   vicar of. *See* White, Patrick.  
   *See* Conwaye of Nans; MacDavy of  
   Nans.  
   barony of; 87, 90.  
 Nallande, William; 202.  
 Nall. *See* Caddell of the Nall; Cruse of  
 the Nall; Tallon of Weston by the Nall.  
 Nangle, the; 164.  
 Nangle or de Angulo baron of Navan.  
   *See* Navan.  
 Narragh, the Narrie, Norraghe, co. Kil-  
 dare; 289.  
   barony of; 87, 90.  
 Nurrie. *See* Narragh.  
 Nasse. *See* Nans.  
 Navan, Novan:  
   town of; 49, 55, 169, 188.  
   the portercelle of; 15, 89, 92, 164.  
   [Thomas Nangle] baron of; 15, 281.  
   [Patrick Nangle] baron of; 86, 89,  
   92, 164.  
   barony of; 15, 86, 89, 90, 92, 93, 164.  
 Ne Doe, Sir Murgh; 291.  
 Nenaghe by the Shanen syde; 203.  
 Neterville. *See* Netherfelde.  
 Netherfelde, Neterville, Neterville, Netter-  
 felde, Newtervill:  
   Dowthe; 16, 89, 92, 163.  
   Lake; 71, 72.  
   Richard; 290.  
 Netterfeld. *See* Netherfelde.  
 Newcastle, Newcastell:  
   co. Dublin; 188.  
   portreff of; 162.  
   barony of; 12, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94,  
   162.  
   [co. Wicklow], in the Birnes country;  
   275.  
 Newerie. *See* Newry.

- Newes. See Plunket of Newes.  
 Newgrange, co. Dublin; 213.  
 New Haggarde, co. Meath; 64, 262.  
     *See* Hammon of New Haggarde.  
 Newry, the Newerie, Newrie; 218, 331,  
 249, 285.  
 Newtervill, Richard; 290.  
     *See also* Neterfields.  
 Newton. *See* Dowdall of Newton.  
 Neyle, John, bailiff of Waterford; 78-80,  
 288.  
 Night, no person travayle by, onles he be  
 accompanied with some honest man in  
 Inglish apparell; 20, 21.  
 Nobber;  
     the; 129.  
     defence of the; 167.  
 Normandy; 210.  
 Norraghe, harony of. *See* Narragh.  
 Norreys, Norris;  
     Sir Thomas; 292, 295.  
     lord justice; 296.  
 Norris, John, lord president of Munster;  
 289.  
 North;  
     the; 218, 261, 270.  
     parts, the; 236.  
     forces [for] the; 293.  
     [of Ireland], wars in the; 136, 225.  
 Northampton, W., lord; 133.  
 Novan. *See* Navan.  
 Nugent, Nugente, Newgentes;  
     Gerald, of Ballishmogh; 277.  
     James; 87, 138.  
     Nicolas, chief justice of the Common  
     Plens; 288.  
     Robert; 286.  
     Sir Thomas; 87.  
     William; 64.  
     baron of Delvin. *See* Delvin.  
 Nugentes, Nugentes, Newgentes, the; 87,  
 142.  
 Nynaghe, William, of the Grenan, his sons  
 Richard, Matthew, and Edmund; 100.

## O.

- Oath;  
     form of; 293.  
     of supremacy; 273.  
     of Mr. Wm. Ussher, clerk, &c.; 278.  
     of the Council; 273.  
     of councillor and Chancellor; 285.  
     *See* Council; Supremacy.  
 Oats. *See* Cess.  
 Ohirne. *See* O'Byrne.  
 Obolgir, Hugh; 240.  
 O'Brien, O'Briane, O'Bryane, O'Brya,  
 O'Bryne; 88, 263, 267, 276.  
     chief of the O'Byrnes; 149.  
     renouncing the name of; 56.  
     earl of Thomond; 56, 149, 281, 282.  
     earl of Thomond. *See also* Tho-  
     mond, earl of.  
 O'Beirn, O'Briane, O'Bryane, O'Brya,  
 O'Bryne—*cont.*  
     Donagh, baron of Ibreane; 277.  
     Sir Donald or Sir Doanell; 281, 282.  
     Donell; 56.  
     Sir Donogh; 135.  
     Maurice [Marrrough], earl of Tho-  
     mond [1543]; 277.  
     Teig Oge; 149.  
     Tirlough; 280.  
 O'Briens, O'Byrnes country; 149.  
 Ohurne, Cahir Carragh MacDowlen; 153.  
 Ohyrne, Ohirne; 88.  
     chief captain of his name; 250.  
     *See* Byrne.  
 O'Cahan, Oeane, Oehane, O'Kane; 275.  
     lord of; 8.  
     country of; 9.  
     Mathias; 288.  
 O'Cahar; 275.  
 Oeane. *See* O'Cahan.  
 O'Carroll, O'Carroll, Oecarroll, Oecarroll,  
 Oecarowille, Oecarwell, Oecarwell,  
 O'Karell, O'Karwell, O'Cearhail; 17,  
 47, 109, 124, 126, 135, 144, 147, 166,  
 169, 267, 275, 276, 280.  
     chief of his nation; 149, 150, 151, 152.  
     order touching; 63.  
     country; 144, 145.  
     Colloghe; 63.  
     John, *alias* Shane Ethen; 99.  
     Ell; 209.  
     Ely; 273.  
     Moirone, Molrony; 63.  
     Tadie; 277.  
     Teige; 63, 262, 278.  
     Sir William; 242-244, 272.  
     William Over; 63, 263.  
     —, indenture with Sir H. Sydney;  
     68, 69, 262.  
     —, between the Earl of Sussex,  
     &c. and; 34, 239.  
 O'Carrolls, the; 273, 275.  
 Oecarwell. *See* O'Carroll.  
 Oeconor. *See* O'Conor.  
 O'Cearhail. *See* O'Carroll.  
 Oehane. *See* O'Cahan.  
 Oehonor. *See* O'Conor.  
 O'Conor, O'Connor, Oehonor, Oehonour,  
 Oehonour, Oueonor;  
     Baruard; 276.  
     Brian, captain of Offalle; 274.  
     —, Charles his brother; 274.  
     Cormok; 138, 266.  
     Lysaghe McMeronghe; 100.  
     Margaret; 64.  
     Owen McMorish, captain of Irey;  
     274.  
     Rowry and Donough; 27-29, 259.  
     Sligo, *alias* Donald or Donogh  
     O'Coner; 29, 80, 39-41, 187, 260,  
     269, 285.  
     [O'Conor, Sligo]. proclamation  
     touching; 39-41.  
     —, one hundred poundes for his  
     head; 29.  
     —, indenture with Sir Henry  
     Sydney; 187-188.



O'Connor, O'Conoor, Ochoonor, Ochonnour, Ochoonour, Oconoor—*cont.*

—, his letter to the lord deputy; 195.

—, *alias* O'Connor, Sligo, indenture between the lord deputy and; 280, 270.

—, Sir Donell; 285.

Tirlingh Roe, lord of Clonynyll; 276.

O'Connor Rowe; 180.

O'Connor's daughter; 281.

O'Connors, *see*, the; 47, 54, 180, 181, 140, 144, 145, 147, 259, 266, 282, 284. country; 285.

with their followers in Offaly; 28, 30. pursuit of the; 143.

of Offallye; 135.

defence of the borders against the; 142.

O'Conwage, Morrowgh; 193.

O'Dampsey's country. *See* Glanmellry.

Odobortus; 187.

Odoine. *See* Odonna.

O'Donell, O'Donyll, O'Donayll, O'Downyal, Odonell, Odonel, Odonnell, Odonnall, Odomnall; 143, 219, 289, 274, 275, 278, 283.

dominus; 195.

his petition; 136, 137, 266.

his gifts to the king; 275.

Calbhach or Calvatins, captain of Tirconnell; 188.

—, indenture between Sir Henry Sydney and; 185-187, 269.

Calvatus; 285.

Com; 137.

Conatus; 285.

Hugh; 285.

—, official of Raphoe; 187.

—, Duff; 186, 187.

—, MacManus; 186, 187.

—, Roe; 295.

Sir Odo; 273.

"Risinge out of"; 185.

O'Donell's, *see*, country; 277.

O'Donn, Tady, captain of Oregan; 274.

Odonae, Odoine;

Teige; 244, 272.

Tirrelmaghe, of Garthidert; 244, 272.

*See also* Donno; Dunno.

O'Donnes country; 144, 145.

Odonas, the; 248, 249.

Odonilshie, Donald; 40.

Odrehan, Sir Morisha, prebendary of

Crospatrike; 227.

Odrone, cess of; 283.

Odeatyn, Henry; 195.

Oduggen, Dermot; 244.

O'Dunne. *See* O'Dwine.

O'Dwere, Philip; 100.

O'Dwine, Odwyns, Terge; 276.

the; 185.

O'Dwire; 276.

Odwyne. *See* O'Dwine.

Odyvie, William, of Naas; 191.

O'Farrell, O'Farrell, Ofarroll, Ofarral, Ofarrolle, Ofarrall, Offerrall; 262, 263.

country of; 35, 37, 38, 260.

O'Farrell, O'Farrell, Ofarroll, Ofarral, Ofarrolle, Ofarrall, Offerrall—*cont.*

Bane; 70, 88, 259.

Brian; 35, 259.

Bernard, or Barnabee, son of Maurus, covenant with; 87, 38, 260.

Boye; 88, 290.

trustshippe of the; 70, 263.

Offallon, Kogbe; 158, 159.

Offaly, Offalley, Offally, Offailley, Ophailley, Ophalie; 22, 23, 88, 36, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 55, 67, 73, 76, 108, 110, 111, 112, 118, 123, 124, 125, 126, 131, 134, 140, 257, 269, 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 282.

cutting passes in; 31.

admission of the inhabitants of; 27-29.

ford of; 111.

harony of; 88, 91.

lord of. *See* Fitzgerald.

Brian O'Connor, captain of; 274.

*See* Oconors of Offaillye; Castle Gasskill; Dyrgan.

Offarrall. *See* O'Farrell.

Offollows, Ofols, Teige, or Teig; 192, 193.

O'Fihel, Thomas, bishop of Leighlin. *See* Leighlin.

O'Flaherty, O'Flartie, O'Flarty, O'flarty, O'flartye; 62, 276.

Morghin Toow; 180.

Roger; 291.

Ofols, Teige. *See* Offollows.

Ogan;

Davy, of Ladiston; 87.

Oliver; 88.

Oge;

Hugh, of Dartrye. *See* Hugh Oge.

Murgha. *See* Murgha.

Raymonde. *See* Raymonde Oge.

Redmond, Redmonde, of Cloin-block. *See* Redmonde Oge.

Rory. *See* O'More.

Oghalloher, John, captain of Bondroies; 187.

Oglesbane;

John More; 40.

Conoghry; 40.

Ogowmaghe, McBrene; 100.

O'Hagan, Thomas Bakaghe, 100.

Ohanlon, Ohanlan, Ohandlone; 17, 166, 175, 219.

Ohartyerue;

Edmund; 193.

Teige; 193.

Ohikye, Morice; 87.

Ohoran, Hugh; 40.

O'Karwell. *See* O'Carroll.

O'Kelly, O'Kelley, O'Kelle, O'Kellie; 62, 67, 74, 109, 134, 136, 143, 180.

captain of the country; 113.

Bryan, of Connaght; 158.

Donagh Beaghe; 180-182, 269.

Hugh; 158, 159.

—, abbot of Knockmoy; 274.

—, his son Conner; 274.

Hugh MacTeige; 158.

John MacTeige; 158.

Teyg MacWilliam; 157, 268.

- O'Kelly, O'Kelley, O'Kella, O'Kellie—  
 cont.  
 —, his wife Sabyne; 157.  
 Thadous; 181.
- O'Kellys, O'Kellies, the; 169
- O'Kennedie; 276.
- Oldcastle; 278.
- Olderfleet, Elderfleet; 294.
- O'Madden, Omadden, Omadden, O'Mad-  
 dyn; 17, 69, 166, 169, 178.  
 Brusill; 47.  
 Hugh; 17, 166.  
 — MacMolaghlain Ballagh, inden-  
 ture with; 169, 268.  
 Molaghlain; Molaghlain; 47, 276.  
 Molaghlain Ballagh; 169.
- Omaddens, O'Maddyns:  
 the; 40, 169.  
 rising out in hosting; 170, 268.  
 captanship of; 268.
- Omagher; 152, 166, 185, 267.
- Omaghers country; 144, 145.
- Omaghery, O'Magherie, Brian, Brynn; 17,  
 276.
- O'Maghir, Gillernew; 276.
- O'Magherie. See Omaghery.
- Omaile, Omaile, Omayle. See Taclos of  
 Omaile; Omayle.
- O'Mainnin. See Omanning.
- Omanning, O'Mainnia; 181.
- Omayle; 62.
- Omeil, Omeyl, countree of; 139.
- Omeiloy. See Omolloy.
- Omolaughlyn, Omolaughlyn, O'Mollaghlen,  
 O'Molaghlain, Omolaughlyn, Omi-  
 laughlin; 17, 166, 169, 268.  
 and John MacCoughlan, son of  
 Macoughlan, covenant between;  
 160, 161.
- Art; 276.
- Kedagh, of Cloocoolman; 275.
- Omolaughlyn, the; 185.
- Omolloy, Omolloye, Omoloy, Omolloy,  
 Omolloye, O'Mullmoye, Omoloy; 17, 29,  
 47, 88, 166, 169, 259, 261, 262, 263,  
 267.  
 Art; 47, 64, 151, 261, 267, 276.  
 Arthur; 274.  
 — his father Charles; 274.  
 Farganonym; 47.  
 Phelim; 64.  
 Theobald, covenant with; 47—49.  
 Tybot; 47, 261.
- Omolloye, &c. the; 135, 151.
- Omolmoye. See Omolloy.
- Omore, Omoore, More; 54, 262, 266, 267,  
 272, 278, 280.  
 banished; 280.  
 Cacyr or Kabier; 156, 171.  
 Omeil Oge; 24, 238.  
 Dary; 129.  
 captain Edward; 284.  
 Kabier; 156, 171.  
 Kabier MacKedagh; 156.  
 Kedaghe Fitzpiers; 64.  
 Keddowe; 199.  
 Lysagh, Lissac; 156.
- Omore, Omoore, More—cont.  
 Lysagh MacKedowe or Lissac Mo-  
 Keddow or MacKedagh; 129, 156,  
 171, 241, 268.  
 —, Kabier or Cahire, his brother;  
 171, 268.  
 Nell Molles; 241.  
 Onne Molles; 241.  
 Patrick; 129.  
 Rory or Rowry; 129, 278.  
 — Kedaghe and Callonghe his  
 sons, allowance for at Oxford;  
 113, 264.  
 — captain of Lex; 274.  
 — Oge; 241, 283.
- Omores, &c. the; 140, 143, 144, 223, 265,  
 284.  
 submission of; 24.  
 rebellion of; 130—132.
- O'Morroos country; 281.
- O'Mullmoye. See Omolloy.
- Omulloy. See Omolloy.
- O'Mullryne; 276.
- Omulrinas country; 144, 145.
- O'Neil, O'Neil, O'Neile, O'Nele, O'Neyle,  
 O'Neyll, O'Neil, O'Nill, O'Neill, O'Neale,  
 &c.; 135, 187, 176, 287.  
 [to meet] Sir Thos. Cusack; 142.  
 attempts of the; 178, 179.  
 defiance against; 183.  
 touching submission; 274.  
 and Phelim Roe; 274.
- Arte, base son of the baron of Dan-  
 gannon; 130, 266.  
 Bernard son of Phelim; 219.
- Con, earl of Tyrone. See Tyrone.
- Conatus; 274.
- Cormoock; 8.
- Henry; 19, 47, 258.
- Hugh; 195.
- Moriertaghe; 8, 11.
- Phelim Duff; 2, 8, 9, 10, 11, 47, 257.
- Phelim Ro; 274, 282.
- Phelim Baccaghe (Clanms), his  
 sons; 2, 9, 10, 227.
- Shaue [John]; 43, 88, 127, 184, 185,  
 187, 188, 194, 195, 197—201, 259,  
 260, 268, 268.
- , son of the earl of Tyrone, safe-  
 conduct for; 107.  
 —, protection for; 9, 257, 264.  
 — [rewards for the death of];  
 174, 268.  
 — and the baron of Dnugannon,  
 controversies between; 31.  
 —, general hosting against; 161.  
 —, letter to; 106.  
 —, proclamation against; 172—174,  
 175, 268.  
 —, proclamation prohibiting  
 powder, shot, &c., to be supplied  
 to; 174.
- Terence, son of Phelim; 220.
- Tirlagh; 285.
- Sir Tirlagh; 291.
- Tirlagh, alias Tirlagh, Tirrillaghe,  
 Brassellagh, his submission; 199,  
 200, 219, 269.

O'Neill, O'Neil, O'Neale, O'Neale, O'Neyle,  
O'Neyle, O'Neil, O'Neill, O'Neill, O'Neale  
—*cont.*

Tirlagh, *alias* Tirlagh McHenrie  
McShans; 200, 201, 209.

Tirlagh, Terence, *alias* Tirrilloghe  
Leonaghe, orders taken by the  
commissioners with; 219, 220.

Tirlagh, *alias* Tirloghe Lenaghe,  
Tirrelaagha Lenaghe; 249.

— submission of; 197-199, 209.

— commission with instructions to  
parley with; 217-219, 270.

— baron of Dangannon. *See* Dangannon.

Oney, country; 276.

Oneyte. *See* O'Neill.

Ophailley, Ophalie. *See* Offaly.

Ophehn, William Oge; 71.

O'Bailly, Orley, Orayly. *See* O'Reilly.

Ordnance, Master of the; 89, 93, 176.

— *See also* Carew; Travers.

Oragan:

county of [now part of the Queen's  
county]; 244.

Tady O'Donn, captain of; 274.

O'Reilly, O'Reily, Orelgiye, Orelghie,  
Oraley, Orayly, Orayly, Orayly; 17,  
30, 53, 54, 57, 74, 107, 109, 124, 126,  
135, 142, 166, 169, 219, 261.

Eugene his son; 53, 54.

captain of Clonkeyle; 276.

covenant with; 53.

to meet commissioners at Black-  
water; 142.

Caler; 193.

Edmund, parish of "Brenny," in-  
denture with; 193-195.

Hugh, captain of Brenny, indenture  
with; 193-195, 269.

John; 193, 194.

Owen; 193, 194.

Shane; 286.

Ormond and Ossory:

[James Butler] earl of [26 Aug.  
1539-28 Oct. 1546]; 275.

— death of; 279.

Thomas Butler, earl [28 Oct. 1546-  
22 Nov. 1614] of; 4, 18, 23, 44,  
47, 57, 64, 71, 93, 99, 100, 101,  
114, 128, 130, 138, 203, 204, 205,  
210, 233, 239, 252, 257, 262, 267,  
271, 277, 278, 280, 282, 287, 292.

— and the baron of Upper  
Ossory, commissioners to settle  
the controversies between; 23, 259.

— indenture with the earl of  
Desmond; 57.

— exemption from cess for; 290.

— exempted from cesses and im-  
positions; 247, 272.

— — his brothers; 228, 239-  
236.

— and Desmoude, the earls of;  
57, 98, 262, 264.

— letter from; 205.

— lord treasurer of Ireland, com-  
mission for safe-guarding Leix, &c.;  
144.

Ormond and Ossory—*cont.*

— lord of the liberty of Tipperary,  
lord high treasurer of Ireland,  
general of the armies in Munster  
and Thomond; 206, 242.

— letters to, touching the earl of  
Thomond; 207-210, 270.

— and his brethren, the queen's  
letter touching; 233, 271.

— the queen's letter touching his  
suits and petitions; 237.

— letter and commission touching  
the earl of Thomond to; 241, 272.

— his brethren Sir Edmund  
Butler and Piers Butler; 245.

Ormonds, lady dowager of; 279.

Ororus. *See* O'Rourke.

O'Rourke, Orourke, Orwerke, Ororus:

Barnaby; 274.

Brian; 286.

Bernard; 195.

Eugenius; 196.

Hugh boy, his motion and offer to  
be accepted; 141.

Osherton. *See* Fitzgarret of Osherton.

Oshanghes. *See* O'Shaughnessy.

O'Shaughnessy, Oshanghes; 202.

Ossory, Ossoric; 67, 68.

Peter Butler, earl of; 44, 95.

Ormond and. *See* Ormond.

Ossory, Upper, Upperossorie; 67, 72, 74,  
109, 124, 126, 135, 144, 145, 149, 287.

baron of [Barnaby or Barnard Fitz-  
Patrick]; 4, 23, 71, 72, 149, 169,  
178, 237, 258, 262, 267, 274, 275,  
278, 282.

— his son Sir Barnaby Fitz-  
Patrick; 18, 145, 149, 150, 167,  
242, 243, 244.

[Barnaby FitzPatrick, the son], baron  
of; 286, 287, 288.

[Florence or Fynin FitzPatrick],  
baron of; 290.

the baron of and the earl of Ormond;  
23.

O'Suillivans; 275.

Otoole, Othowle, Otole, Othole, Othoyl,  
Otoyl, Toole:

killing of; 274.

Phelim; 39.

Lacus; 39, 153, 260.

*See also* Tooles.

Oughterany, Oulterinsy, Outer Inne,  
barony of; 87, 90.

Oulterinsy. *See* Oughterany.

Outer Inne. *See* Oughterany.

Owenden, Peiree; 295.

Owgan of Racothele; 87.

Oxford; 211.

University, sons of Rory Omorc at;  
114, 264.

Oxfordshire; 211.

## P.

## Pale :

the English ; 83, 26, 50, 81, 108, 110, 114, 127, 137, 141, 146, 148, 167, 174, 175, 183, 184, 198, 199, 200, 201, 207, 239, 262, 264, 265, 268, 277, 281, 284, 289, 290, 291, 292, 298.

cessors, or sessours in the ; 110.

commissioners for ; 184.

lords of the, letter to the queen ; 290.

corn from ; 20, 44, 108, 258, 260, 264.

no horse or hackney to be sold out of ; 84.

defence of the ; 188, 289, 284.

sea coast of the ; 80, 261.

next neighbours to the ; 185.

See also English Counties or Shires.

Palmerston, Palmerstown. See *Allen of Palmerston*.

## Parker :

John, Master of the Rolls ; 3, 44, 45, 52, 53, 55, 70, 71, 73, 88, 95, 97, 99, 108, 110, 114, 115, 116, 119, 123, 128, 132, 134, 135, 136.

John, of Holme Patrike, Master of the Rolls ; 12.

— constable of Dublin castle ; 279.

## Parliament :

to be freed from appearance in. See *Galway*.

privilege not to come to ; 274.

exaction for coming to ; 276.

See *Dogheda* ; *Dublin*.

## Passes :

to cut ; 7, 11.

levy of labourers to cut ; 31.

Patrike, Old. See *Holopatrike*.

Payneston. See *Feld of Payneston*.

Peirce. See *Pierse*.

Pellam, Sir William ; 287.

Pembroke, lord ; 133.

Penanga, Edmond ; 197.

Pentkney, Pentney of the Cahraghe ; 15, 89, 92.

Pepparde, Peperd, Walter ; 87, 238.

Perrot, Sir John :

lord deputy ; 289.

his household ; 289.

Petit, Petites, Pettites, Petyte ; 16, 87, 164.

Sir Garret ; 138.

Sir Garret and his son ; 87.

William ; 180.

Phelim, Ro, Roo ; 17, 166.

Terrence son of ; 220.

Phelo of the Rowan or Rowthan ; 15, 86, 164.

Philip, king ; 262.

Philip and Mary ; 259, 285.

Philipstown, Philipstone, Philipstowne,

Philippistowne [or the Dangan in O'faly] ; 144, 177, 242, 243, 244, 267.

Phillips ; 295.

Pierse, Pierco, Pieras, Peirce :

captain ; 146, 287.

William ; 3, 4, 10.

Pierston. See *Golding of Pierston*.

Piltown, Bellinghenefoillye, Baile an phoill, eo. Waterford ; 206.

Pinnasee, Pynnysee ; 148.

Pipho, Robert ; 153.

Pippine, Gilliam, of St. Malous ; 282.

Piracy ; 148.

Pirates ; 285.

Platten. See *Darey of Platten*.

Pledges taken by the lord deputy ; 47.

Plouket. See *Plunket*.

Plunket, Plunkett, Pluncet, Plonket :

George, sheriff of Louth ; 87.

John ; 182.

— chief justices ; 75, 82, 86, 97, 99,

103, 103, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113,

114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 123,

125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 132, 133,

136, 140, 154, 156, 159, 162, 223,

225, 228, 230, 231, 236, 251, 232,

253.

— of Donsoghalee or Donsaghly ; 23, 163, 258.

— of Loghekrawe ; 86, 167, 168.

Patrik, of Gibbliston ; 86.

Sir Oliver ; 86, 138.

Sir Oliver, of Rathmore ; 167, 168.

Richard, of Newes ; 87.

Thomas ; 177.

baron of Killeen. See *Killeen*.

lord of Dunsany. See *Dunsany*.

baron of Louth. See *Louth*.

Pinnkets, the ; 14, 89, 92, 93, 142, 163.

Poor. See *Power*.

Polles, Poules :

kernes of the ; 15, 90, 92, 261.

of the countie of Meathe, the ; 260, 275.

Pomareu. See *Pumareu*.

Pounges. See *Poyngs*.

Poore. See *Powerne*.

Popes, the ; 377.

Pope's authority, renouneceings ; 278, 275.

Portna, Portesse ;

captain ; 3, 145.

William ; 138.

Porterarde ; 273.

Porterston, Portreston. See *Finglas of Porterston*.

Portugal, Portingales, plate of the king of ; 281.

Poterston, Portreston, Porterston, Porters-  
towne. See *Finglas of Poterston*.

Pott, Walter ; 196, 197.

Potter, Edward ; 296.

Poules. See *Polles*.

Power, Poure, de la Poer :

Anthony ; 138.

David ; 103.

[John de la Poer] lord ; 51, 97, 98, 101, 138.

— and the gentlemen, &c. of the  
Powerne country ; 95, 263.

— See also *Curraghmore*.

- Powerne, Pouren :  
country ; 27, 276.  
—, lord Power and the gentlemen,  
    &c., of the ; 95, 203.
- Poynings, Ponynge :  
Act touching the arming of the  
country ; 275.  
Sir Edward ; 39.
- Preston :  
Robert, of Balmain ; 13, 89, 91, 162.  
viscount Gormanstown. See Gorm-  
manstown.
- Priesthaggard, Prycehagard, Prishagard,  
co. Wexford ; 76, 77.
- Primate, the lord ; 17, 31, 165, 280.
- Printing the Irish testaments ; 295.
- Prize. See Wines.
- Prishagard. See Priesthaggard.
- Prycehagard. See Priesthaggard.
- Parcell :  
Peter ; 103.  
Thomas, baron of Loughmoye ; 100.  
William, of Ballycormack, his two  
sons ; 100.
- Purmarer in Zealand, the ship called the  
Turtell dove or Turtur of ; 103, 195.
- Pursevantes [fees], of ; 255.
- Pyfolde, Robert, sheriff of Dublin ; 137.

## Q.

- Queen, the. See Elizabeth ; Mary ; Scots.  
Queen's Bench, justice of. See Dowdall.  
Queen's debts ; 1, 257.
- Queen's County, Quene's Countie ; 32,  
129, 145, 168, 169, 268, 274, 285, 290,  
292.  
commonly called Leix ; 171.  
Lieutenant of. See Radcliffe.  
seneschal of. See Coshy.  
part of. See Oregan.  
and Irish counties adjoining, special  
commissioners for ; 128.

## R.

- Rahane. See Rebane.
- Racothie. See Oregan of Racothie.
- Radeliffe, Radecliff, Radecliffe, Rade-  
cliffe, Radelyf :  
Sir Henry ; 29-32, 36, 39, 42, 44, 45,  
50, 52, 53, 55, 68, 74, 75, 77, 90,  
93, 95, 97, 99, 110, 113, 123, 123-  
128, 130, 132, 134-138, 140.  
— Lieutenant of Leix and Offaly ;  
12, 42, 184, 259.  
— Lieutenant of the King's and  
Queen's Counties and forts of  
Philippistowne and Marybowroghie ;  
144.  
— his band of horsemen ; 130.  
— licensed to repair into England ;  
144.

Radeliffe, Radeclive, Radeliffe, Sir Tho-  
mas, lord FitzWalter [1542-17 Feb-  
ruary 1558], third earl of Sussex [17  
February 1556-1583], lord Egrement  
and Burnell, &c. :

- lord deputy ; 1-10, 12, 18, 20, 22-25,  
27, 30-32, 34-37, 39, 40, 43, 44,  
50-54, 60, 66, 68, 73-75, 78, 83,  
88, 94, 95, 97, 98, 101, 103, 107,  
108, 110-114, 116, 117, 119, 122,  
123, 125, 127, 128, 129-134, 184,  
189, 261, 262, 294.  
—, took his othe and enterid into  
the government ; 1.  
— recalled to England ; 55.  
— covenant with the earl of Glan-  
ricarde ; 60-83.  
— at the water side ready to come  
over ; 73.  
repair (to England) on his private  
affairs ; 118.  
return [to England] ; 132, 134.  
and council, letter to the earl of  
Kildare ; 133.

Radounne. See Rathdown.

Raphecke. See Bathe of Raphecke.

Raffen, Radlin, Raffyn. See Veldon of the  
Raffen.

Ragheryns. See Raghlin.

Raghlis, Ragheryns ; 4, 6.

Rahaster. See Tate of Rahaster.

Rahode, Rathodd. See Drake of Rahode.  
Randall :

Francis ; 132, 138, 152.

See Randolfe.

Randelston. See Everarde of Randel-  
ston.

Randolfe, Randall, Colonel Edward ; 186.  
Randown, Randone, house of St. Johns of ;  
113.

Raphecke. See Bathe of Raphecke.

Raphoe :

bishop of. See MacCongail.

official of. See Odonell, Hugh.

Raskeath, lord deputy at the camp at ;  
183.

Ratayne. See Ivers of Ratayne.

Rateliffe. See Radcliffe.

Rathcool, Rathcowill, co. Dublin ; 188.

Rathdown, Rathdowne, Radounne, barony  
of ; 14, 86, 89, 90, 91, 94, 163, 285.

Ratheddy ; 176.

Rathhangann ; 166.

Rathchesker ; 177.

Ratheskaghe ; 227.

besides Dundalk ; 2.

Rathfarnham, Rathfernham, the well  
near ; 294.

Rathkeale, Rathkwyile ; 71.

Rathmore, Rathmore, co. Kildare ; 188.

See Plunket of Rathmore.

Rathodd. See Drake of Rathodd.

Rathwill ; 176.

Ratoath, Ratooth, Ratothe, Ratowthe,  
Rathetoth, Rathowthe, barony of ; 15,  
54, 55, 67, 82, 86, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93,  
110, 124, 125, 163, 188.

Raubynson, William ; 27, 259.

- Ryener, Ricardus; 66.  
 Raylles. *See* Reillys.  
 Raymonde Ogo; 88.  
 Roads Harpe, one piece called; 122, 265.  
 Rehane, Rahane:  
     [Christopher St. Michael or St. Mische] baron of; 87.  
     harony of; 87, 90.  
 Reciprocation, Act of; 288.  
 Recognizances; 276.  
 Redmonds, Readmonds, Ogo, of Cloin-  
     block; 191, 192.  
 Rehaskath; 177.  
 Reillys, Raylles, the; 67, 74.  
 Remembrancer, the chief. *See* Colman.  
 Reogh, Walter; 290.  
 Rian:  
     Dearby, a worthy Irish learned man;  
         280.  
     Dermittus; 274.  
     William; 295.  
 Richards of Kilbryde; 92.  
 Richardstowne; 177.  
     *See* White of Richardestowne.  
 Rigkynshorde, Rigkynchorde. *See* Black-  
     ney of Rigkynshorde.  
 Rikenore. *See* Blackney of Rikenore.  
 Rimors; 284, 285.  
 Rloghe, Donnell; 240.  
 Riverstown, Ryverston. *See* Dillon of  
     Ryverston.  
 Ro. *See* Roe.  
 Robarte, Hugh; 3.  
 Robarreston. *See* Talbot of Robarreston.  
 Robertston. *See* Barnewell of Robertston.  
 Roche:  
     lord, [Maurice]; 262, 275.  
     — indenture with the earl of Des-  
         mond; 58.  
     — Davy Roche his son; 58.  
     — his children; 144.  
     — Edmonde Spencer against; 295.  
     Philip; 277.  
 Roches, the; 176.  
 Roches country; 58, 262.  
 Rochebford, Rucheford:  
     of Keranston; 15, 90, 92, 164.  
     of Kylbryde; 15, 86, 92, 164.  
     Christopher; 86.  
 Rochebfordeston. *See* White of Roche-  
     fordeston.  
 Rochelle; 45, 46.  
 Roe, Ro, Roo:  
     Edmond. *See* McTirrdanghe.  
     Even. *See* Ewen Ro.  
     Phelim. *See* O'Neill; Phelim Ro.  
 Rogers, E.; 123, 190, 196.  
 Rokeby, Roockby, Rafe; 203, 210.  
 Rolls, Rowles, Rolles:  
     Master of the; 283, 294.  
     — sequestring the; 286.  
     — *See* Cooley; Cusake; Draycot;  
         Parker; White.  
 Rome:  
     provisions from; 280.  
     Romish bishops and priests coming  
         from, [to be expelled and perse-  
         cuted]; 295.  
 Romish bishops or priests. *See* Rome.  
 Roo. *See* Roe.  
 Roockhy. *See* Rokeby.  
 Roscommon, Roscomon; 273.  
 Rose or Roose hulfpeny; 122, 265.  
 Rosegarland, Rossegarlaude, oo, Wexford,  
     51, 52, 88, 261.  
 Rosmaha Stevenson; 176.  
 Ross, Rome:  
     collegial residence at; 226.  
     New; 101, 104, 105, 294.  
     — merchants of; 103.  
     — prise of wines; 279, 282.  
 Rossegarlaude. *See* Rosegarland.  
 Rosseke; 287.  
 Rouse, Rows, Sir Edmond, vice-treasurer,  
     *See*; 12, 258.  
 Rowan, Rowthan. *See* Phepo of the  
     Rowan.  
 Rowestowne. *See* Barnewell of Rowston.  
 Rowe:  
     Arte, his son. *See* Kavanagh.  
     Cacr. *See* Kavanagh.  
     Oconnor. *See* Oconnor.  
 Rows. *See* Rouse.  
 Rowston, Rowestowne. *See* Barnewell of  
     Rowston.  
 Rowthan. *See* Phepo of Rowthan.  
 Rowthistoun; 177.  
 Russell:  
     Bartholomew, of Feltyrm; 18, 90, 91,  
         162.  
     —, Robert his brother; 13.  
     Patrick, of Seston; 13, 90, 91, 162.  
     Sir William; 292, 295.  
 Russelleswod. *See* Bermingham of  
     Russelleswod.  
 Rucheford. *See* Rochebford.  
 Ryan. *See* Riun.  
 Ryverston. *See* Dillon of Ryverston.

## S.

- Sacraments, administration of the; 283.  
 Salmon shipped to England; 281.  
 Salt, Salte, Sawte, harony of; 87, 90, 93.  
 Salthous; 177.  
 Salynger. *See* St. Leger.  
 Saria, Sarria, marquis of. *See* Castro.  
 Sarsfield, Sarsfeld, Sarsfelde:  
     of Sarsfieldston, 14, 163.  
     Patrick; 87, 188.  
     —, of Deserddalan, 127, 181.  
     William, of Lacune; 162.  
 Sarsfieldeston. *See* Sarsfield of Sars-  
     fieldeston.  
 Sarswell of Sarswellston; 89, 92.  
 Sarswellston. *See* Sarswell of Sars-  
     wellston.  
 Sancerston, Sanoerstowne. *See* Blackney  
     of Sancerston.  
 Saude, Hubarts Van de; 59.  
 Saunders, William, of Learpools; 27, 259.  
 Savage; 8, 11, 17, 166.

- Sawcerston. *See* Blackney of Sawcerston.
- Sawte. *See* Salt.
- Say, Thomas; 286.
- Saynet Palechers. *See* Dublin, Saint Sepulchres.
- Saynet Sepulchres. *See* Dublin.
- School, erection of a free. *See* Galway.
- Scotland, Scottelande; 4, 79, 237.
- Scots, Skottes, Scottishmen; 2, 4, 6-11, 18, 43, 48, 54, 107, 185, 198, 199, 201, 224, 225, 237, 270, 281.
- out of the Isles; 282.
- queen of; 218.
- Scottish shore; 4.
- Scurloke, Skurloke, Skurloke, Scurloke, Skurlock, Barnaby or Barnabe; 15, 86, 89, 92, 138, 164.
- John; 86.
- Seal:
- delivered of the three ordinary courts; 68, 75, 262, 263.
- the Great; 275, 291.
- Great seal delivered to the chancellor; 68, 74.
- —, old one broken, 68, 74.
- Seals. *See* England.
- Seaton, Seton. *See* Russell of Seaton.
- Secretary:
- the queen's; 89, 90.
- *See* Gilton.
- Sentleger. *See* St. Leger.
- Seton. *See* Russell of Seaton.
- Shannan. *See* Shannon.
- Shane, France; 286.
- Shanehally Moortagh; 170.
- Shannon, Shenan, Shennan, river; 39, 56, 135, 189, 203, 280.
- Shennan. *See* Shannon.
- Shelmaliere, Shilemalire, co. Wexford; 76.
- Shenles; 177.
- Shennan. *See* Shannon.
- Sheriff, the Shrieffe in person; 16.
- Sheriffs patent; 293.
- —, fees to be paid by; 293.
- Sherleston; 177.
- Shurlock, Shirloge, Shurlock, Shurlog, Patrick; 71, 138, 155, 156, 267.
- Shilemalire. *See* Shelmaliere.
- Shilleagh, Sytleo:
- co. Wicklow; 250, 272.
- —, captain of. *See* Travers of Munketon.
- Ship, ships; 237.
- Double Rose; 3, 4.
- Flower-de-lace; 4.
- Gerfawcon; 3, 4.
- Handmaide; 286.
- Mary Wylloby; 3, 4.
- Sprite Volant; 45, 78.
- Tartell dove, or Turtur, of Purmaren in Zealand; 103.
- Ships, their majesties; 3.
- Shirloge. *See* Sherlock.
- Shortall, Thomas; 100.
- Shrieffe. *See* Sheriff.
- Shurlock, Shurlog. *See* Scurloke, Sherlock.
- Sidney. *See* Sydney.
- Sinot, Richard, prebendary of Edermine; 227.
- Skerries, co. Dublin; 279.
- Skottes. *See* Scots.
- Skreen, Skryne, haron [Walter Marward] of; 14, 89, 92.
- harony of; 14, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 163.
- portrill of; 163.
- Skryne. *See* Skreen.
- Skurloke. *See* Scurloke.
- Skuter, Skuta. *See* Jacobson.
- Slade, Slend, in the harony of Forth, co. Wexford; 139.
- *See* Hay of Slende.
- Slaght, Dermot Lawdarage. *See* Lawdarage.
- Slane:
- co. Meath; 110, 188.
- Slane, James Fleming, haron of; 2, 16, 29-31, 36, 38, 53, 68, 82, 86, 93, 129, 135, 138, 140, 165, 168.
- harony of; 16, 36, 89, 90, 92, 93, 165.
- Slende. *See* Hay of Slende.
- [Sliewemargy], Slenmarge, Sliewemarge; 29, 40, 144, 145, 260.
- Sligo; 278.
- castle of; 187, 269.
- cockpit of; 273, 275.
- Oconnor. *See* Oconnor Sligo, Donald.
- Smerymon; 177.
- Smithe, Henry; 253.
- Smyth, Thomas; 8.
- Smythston. *See* Hamling of Smythston.
- Soldiers' allowances; 288.
- cashered; 287, 288.
- discharged; 127, 264, 265.
- discharged from cess; 286.
- may be "abated"; 136.
- proclamation for good order; 33.
- meat and drink for; 83.
- relief of; 282.
- — of maimed; 196, 269.
- warrant touching; 196, 197.
- victualling and cessing of; 159, 259, 266, 269.
- lodging and victuals for, and misbehaviour of; 110, 111.
- pay of; 110.
- English; 264, 283, 284.
- Solicitor, her Majesty's. *See* Wilbraham.
- Sonnaghe. *See* Tate of Sonnaghe.
- Spain, Spayne, Hispania; 64, 103, 218.
- or Spaynesh merchants of; 45, 78-80, 103, 104, 105, 106.
- *See also* Spaniard.
- Spanagh, Donall; 291.
- Spaniard; 260, 263.
- Spaniards landed in Ulster; 291.
- Spencer, Edmonde; 295.
- Stragh. *See* Parliament.
- St. James; 190.
- St. John, Sir Oliver, lord deputy; 291.

St. Lawrence :  
 Sir Christopher ; 296.  
 baron of Howth. See Howth.  
 St. Leger, Seindlager, Sentlager, Salynger :  
 Agnes, wife of the lord deputy ; 277.  
 Anthony ; 189, 283.  
 Sir Anthony, lord deputy ; 5, 51, 65,  
 257, 273, 279, 280, 281.  
 —, lord justice ; 279.  
 John ; 46.  
 Sir Wingham ; 155, 169, 183, 190, 200,  
 201, 223.  
 St. Malo, St. Molous, St. Malow ; 282.  
 ships of ; 295.  
 St. Michael, or St. Mische, baron of Re-  
 bane. See Rebane.  
 St. Molinge. See St. Mullins.  
 St. Mullins, St. Molinge ; 221.  
 St. Patricks :  
 dean of. See Bassot.  
 denary of ; 296.  
 See Dublin.  
 St. Sepulchres, St. Pechres. See Dublin.  
 Stabanan ; 177.  
 Stackallen, Stacallen, Stockallen, Stock-  
 allyn ; 177.  
 See Barnewall of Stockallen.  
 Stanley, Sir George :  
 marshal of the army, general in Ul-  
 ster ; 4, 6, 32, 36, 39, 43-45, 49,  
 50, 52, 53, 55, 68, 70, 73, 74, 95, 97,  
 99, 102, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114,  
 116, 117, 118, 119, 123, 125, 128,  
 127, 130, 132, 134, 135, 140, 257.  
 to have the ordering of the borders  
 of Meath ; 131.  
 Star Chamber, clerk of the. See Kendall.  
 Stealks, stolths ; 278.  
 Stephenston, Stevenson. See Fleming of  
 Stephenston.  
 Steward, Sir William ; 293.  
 Stockallen. See Barnewall of Stockallen.  
 Stockallyn. See Barnewall of Stockallen.  
 Stokes :  
 Nicholas [of Swardes] ; 13, 89, 91.  
 William, of Knockengen ; 162.  
 Stradhally, Stradhallye ; 241.  
 See Benlyng of Stradhally.  
 Strade, Robert ; 295.  
 Strange, Straunge, Thomas le ; 87, 188.  
 Stoeley, Thomas ; 292, 271.  
 Sucke, Sucka, the river ; 67, 100.  
 Supremacy, oath of ; 256.  
 Surdwalstone. See Bane of Surdwalstone.  
 Sussex, earl of. See Rascliffe.  
 Sutton :  
 of Tippar ; 87.  
 David, of Kildare ; 278.  
 Garret ; 87, 138.  
 Gerard, of Connall ; 127, 181.  
 John, of Tippar ; 138, 191, 192.  
 Oliver or Olyver ; 87.  
 Sweteman, William, sheriff of Kilkenny ;  
 188.  
 Swardes. See Swords.  
 Swords, Swardes. See Stokes of Swords ;  
 Tailor of Swardes.

Syddan, Sydden, Syden. See Fleming of  
 Syddan.  
 Sydney, Sir Henry :  
 vice-treasurer and receiver-general ;  
 or lord justice ; 3-12, 19-23, 27,  
 29-32, 39, 44, 45, 47, 49, 52, 53,  
 55, 64, 68, 70, 73-75, 78, 257, 261,  
 282.  
 lord deputy of Ireland, lord president  
 of the counsell in Wales ; 149, 154,  
 161, 168, 170, 180, 193, 194, 195,  
 196, 197, 199, 200, 213, 220, 222,  
 227, 229, 230, 231, 234, 236, 238,  
 289, 245, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253,  
 254, 261, 267, 271, 284.  
 \* and Calbbach Odomell ; 185-187.  
 and Donald Oconnor ; 187-188.  
 indenture with Donald Oconnor-Sligo ;  
 220.  
 agreement with the captains of Gallo-  
 glasses ; 177.  
 Sylolo. See Shillelagh.

## T.

Taffe, Taff, of Cookeston ; 17, 165.  
 Tuffes, the ; 17, 165.  
 Taft, Robert ; 177.  
 Taghmon, Tamonde, co. Wexford, W.  
 Devrons prebendary of ; 227.  
 Tailor, Tailor, Tailleur, Taylor :  
 of Feltrym ; 89.  
 Robert, of Swardes ; 13, 91, 182.  
 Talbot, Talhott :  
 of Boharteston ; 16, 89, 92, 163.  
 of Malahide ; 128.  
 Matthew, of Dardeston ; 14, 86, 89,  
 93, 163.  
 Richard, of Templeogue ; 13, 163.  
 — second justice ; 82, 86, 89, 91.  
 Robert, of Belgar, or Bellegarde ; 15,  
 82, 86, 89, 91, 162.  
 William, of Malahide ; 18, 89, 91,  
 138, 162.  
 Talestowin ; 178.  
 Taliston, Tullinston ; 178, 177.  
 Tallon :  
 of Weston by the Nail ; 13, 89, 91.  
 Edmund, of Gylberstonne ; 250.  
 John, of Kilmore ; 250.  
 Robert, of Downlovan ; 250.  
 Tamonde. See Taghmon.  
 Tanetship ; 70, 282.  
 Tankarde, Tancarde, Tancered, of Castel-  
 ton ; 15, 89, 92, 163.  
 Turnge, Turragh, hill of ; 177, 249.  
 Tartayne. See Holywodde of Tartayne.  
 Tate, Taibe :  
 Nicholas, of Balbragan, or Ballybra-  
 gan ; 87, 184.  
 — of Rabaster ; 87.  
 Robert, of Cookestowne ; 184.  
 Robert, of Mallagharrye ; 87.  
 Tayllor. See Tailor.



- Telling:  
of Mullagha; 164.  
Richard; 281.
- Templeogue, Templeoge. See Talbot of Templeogue.
- Terbert; 298.
- Terrell, Terell. See Tirrel.
- Terteyn. See Holywodde of Tartayne.
- Testaments, Irish. See Printing.
- Testons:  
marked with a portcullis; 115.  
stamped with the harp; 120.
- Thickpenny, Thickpenny, John; 239.
- Thieves, hanging of; 276.
- Thomas, Nynce, of Cotlanston; 193.
- Thomond, Thomonde, Tomonde; 100, 207, 208, 213, 215, 277.  
gentlemen of; 206, 261.  
—, gentlemen of, oath taken by; 56.  
inhabitants of; 273.  
army in; 206.  
march into; 205.  
See also Clare.
- Thomond, Murrough or Morice O'Brien [July 1543-1561, first] earl of; 275, 277.  
—, his son [Donough O'Brien], baron of Ybrecan; 277.  
Donough O'Brien [second] earl of, [d. April 1553]; 280, 281, 282.  
—, his brother, Sir Donnell O'Brien; 281, 282.
- Cornelius, Conon or Con O'Brien [third earl of]; 95, 99, 135, 213, 241, 242, 250.  
—, letter touching; 201-204, 269.  
—, oath taken by; 58, 261.  
—, letters to; 204, 269.  
—, Ormond's letter touching; 205, 270.  
—, offers and requests of; 206, 207, 270.  
—, letter to the earl of Ormond and Ossory, touching; 207-210.  
the queen's letters touching; 210-212, 270.  
—, his surrender; 213-214.  
—, submission of; 212, 270, 283.  
—, articles touching; 214, 270.  
—, not to leave Dublin; 214.  
—, his brother Tirrelmaghe; 215.  
—, [speeches recanted by]; 215, 270.  
—, his castle of Clare; 241.
- Thornburgh, bishop John. See Limerick.
- Thorneton, George, vice-president of Munster; 296.
- Tippar, Tipper. See Sutton of Tippar.
- Tipperary, Tipperarie, Tiperary, Typperary:  
county of; 29, 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 144, 155, 168, 109, 172, 235, 237, 247, 268, 275, 279, 290, 292.  
special commissioners for; 188.  
lord of the liberty of. See Ormond and Ossory, earl of.
- Tipperary, Tipperarie, Tiperary, Typperary—cont.  
sheriff of; 100, 290.  
—, See Butler, Pierce.  
liberties of; 57, 262, 292.  
friary of; 295.
- Tiroconnell, Tiroconell:  
Connalla, now Donegal; 185, 186, 187, 275.  
Calvatus Odonnell, captain of; 188.
- Tirebrassell, barony of; 280.
- Tirel. See Tirrell.
- Tirone. See Tyrone.
- Tirrell, Tirel, Tyrel, Terrell:  
of Fertallaghe; 16, 278.  
John; 87.  
—, captain of Fertallaghe, new commission; 141, 266.  
Patrick; 148.  
Sir Thomas; 87, 102.  
William; 180.
- Tirrell's Castle; 76.
- Tirrelles:  
the; 87, 164.  
country; 142.
- Tobin, Thomas, dame Elinor, sister of the earl of Desmond, married to; 279.
- Tobyn, James; 100.
- Togbesaier. See Eastbrooke.
- Toloncano. See Comyn of Toloncano.
- Tombe, Toome, Towne, co. Wexford, Stephen Hay, prebendary of; 227.
- Tomond. See Thomond.
- Tooles, Towelles, Towles, Towlles, Thoolles; 14, 89, 94, 185, 141, 147.  
doubtful behaviour; 140.  
of the Fertry; 260.  
of Omsily, Omayle; 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 148.  
country; 39, 139.  
See also O'Toole.
- Toome. See Tombe.
- Towles, Towelles. See Tooles.
- Towne. See Tombe.
- Towns:  
maritime; 294.  
the thoroughfare; 188.
- Travers:  
John, master of the Ordnance; 275.  
—, of Ballykey; 13, 89, 91, 162.  
Sir John; 8-6, 8-12, 14, 19-23, 25, 27, 29-31, 44, 45, 50, 52, 53, 64, 68, 71, 73, 82, 86, 89, 91, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 123, 189.  
—, of Monkton, captain of Sylelo; 250.  
Lady, of Monkton; 163.
- Treasurer:  
the; 88, 89, 93, 176, 197, 267, 285, 290.  
warrant granted out to; 148.  
of Ireland. See Desmond, earl of; Ormond and Ossory, earl of.
- Tremaine, Tremayne, Edmunds; 214, 238.
- Trent, Council at; 167.

- Trim, Trimme, Trym, Tryme, Trymme;  
44, 49, 67, 68, 73, 74, 109, 110, 124,  
123, 126, 169, 183, 188, 277.  
the portreeffe of; 15, 89, 92, 164.  
Trimleston, Trimletiston, Trymletston:  
Patrick Barnewall, lord; 2, 15, 25,  
27, 29-31, 36, 44, 50, 55, 64, 68,  
74, 82, 86, 89, 92, 106, 110, 111,  
112.  
B. [Barnewall] lord; 130, 135, 136,  
138, 140, 142, 154, 164, 189, 223,  
224, 227, 230, 232, 236, 240, 249.  
Trimleston, Trymbleston. *See* Barnewall  
of Trimleston.  
Trinity College. *See* Dublin.  
Trym. *See* Trim.  
Trymmeanaghe, inhabitants of the coun-  
ty of, 155.  
Trymbleston. *See* Trimleston.  
Tuam, or Thomond:  
Christopher Bodkyn, archbishop of  
[5 Feb. 1586/7-1572]; 36, 60, 130,  
157, 181.  
diocese at; 274.  
Tullaghgarry. *See* Eostace of Tullagha-  
garry.  
Tulleyvin, castle of; 194.  
Tullocke. *See* Byrte of Tullocke.  
Turcke. *See* Lynche.  
Turner, 294.  
Turnour, William; 3.  
Turvey. *See* Cardiff of Turvey.  
Tute, Tuys:  
of Balroystyn, 18, 86, 165.  
of Molence; 16.  
of Sounghe; 16.  
Richard; 87, 138.  
Sir Richard; 87, 102.  
Totes, the; 87.  
Tipperary. *See* Tipperary.  
Tyrone, Tiroce, county; 8, 9, 197, 198,  
199, 200, 201, 212, 275, 280, 281.  
Tyrons:  
[Can Beccagh O'Neill first] earl of;  
7, 17, 257, 275, 278, 280, 281.  
— of the Privy Council; 275.  
—, his son John (Shano) Oneyll;  
9, 107, 237.  
Hugh [O'Neill second] earl of; 291,  
294, 296.

## U.

- Ughtredy, Sir Henrie; 295.  
Ulster:  
6, 7, 8, 9, 173, 280.  
King at Armas, Daniel Mallinex; 293.  
lord deputy entering; 183.  
general in. *See* Brureton; Stanley.  
defence against the Scots; 257.  
Spaniards landed in; 291.  
cesse of bieves upon; 8, 257.  
composition in; 294.  
— hands in; 290.  
foot companies in; 290.  
hosting in; 276.

- University, letter to the Council in  
England touching the erection of a; 246,  
272.  
*See also* Dublin, Trinity College.  
Upper Ossory. *See* Ossory, Upper.  
Uriell, Uryol, Uryell:  
country of; 19, 23, 26, 67, 73, 74, 34,  
109, 281.  
shoriff of; 177.  
speedoll commissioners for; 138.  
the rising out of; 165.  
Ussher:  
William, clerk of the Council; 236,  
273.  
—, his table to the Council Book;  
257-273.

## V.

- Vagabonds. *See* Idle persons.  
Veldon, Velden; 165.  
of the Raffin or Raffyn; 16, 86, 90,  
93, 165.  
Vicarman, William; 197.  
Vice treasurer. *See* Brohazou.  
Victualling; 290.  
of soldiers; 159, 289.

## W.

- Wakeley, John; 49.  
Walche. *See* Walsh.  
Wales, lord president in. *See* Sydney.  
Wall, Richard; 87.  
Wallop, Sir Henry; 288, 289, 291.  
Walsh, Walshe, Walche:  
Henry, mayor of Waterford; 32.  
James; 241.  
Nicholas; 79, 80.  
—, chief justice of Munster; 237.  
Thomas, a baron of the Exchequer in  
England; 274.  
William, bishop of Meath. *See*  
Meoth.  
*See also* Welshe.  
Walterstone; 250.  
Warenstown; 177.  
Warne. *See* Warren.  
Wottron, Woren, Warne:  
Henry; 292.  
Captain Humphrey or Humfre; 6,  
74, 89, 90, 93, 102, 110, 111, 113,  
118, 125.  
William, 253.  
Waspelston. *See* Finglas of West-  
pleston.  
Water. *See* Clynton of the Water.  
Waterford:  
city or haven of; 45, 46, 78, 94, 95,  
97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 105, 169, 285,  
275.

**Waterford—*cont.***

- mayor of; 101, 229, 261.
- , Henry Walshe; 32.
- , Peter Dobben; 52.
- mayor and citizens of; 51.
- corporation of; letter from the lord deputy and council to; 248, 272.
- and bailiff of; 45, 46, 78.
- bailiff of, John Neyle; 73–80, 263.
- two aldermen from the corporation, to appear before the lord deputy and Council; 241, 272.
- merchants of, and Francisco Dias; 78–80, 268.
- spoiled by Frenchmen; 280.
- prise of wines at; 279.
- ship of Antwerp at; 53, 261.
- transport of wool by the citizens of; 277.
- jail of; 79.

See also *Wise of Waterford*.

**Waterford**, [Patrick Walsh] bishop of; 96, 97, 98, 101.

Marnaduke Middleton, bishop of; 287.

[Thomas Wetherhead] bishop of; 294.

**Waterford county**; 22, 27, 67, 74, 97, 98, 101, 109, 124, 125, 144, 145, 146, 168, 169, 172, 235, 263, 284, 298.

sheriff of; 96, 101.

special commissioners for; 138.

rising out of the; 172.

Powerna country in. See *Powerna*.

**Waxford**. See *Wexford*.

**Weaseley**. See *Wesley*.

**Weatherhead**, bishop Thomas. See *Waterford*.

**Wedgwood**, Wedgewode, Wedgewode, John, controller to the lord deputy; 191, 192, 198.

**Weirs**. See *Boynes*.

**Weixforde**. See *Wexford*.

**Welchmen's country**; 14, 89.

**Wellisly, Wesley**, of Drygan or Dengen; 88, 164.

See *Wesley*.

**Welshe, Patrick**; 104.

William, of Carriekmayne; 82, 86.

See also *Walsh*.

**Wesley, Weaseley of Blackhall**; 15, 86, 89, 92, 163.

Garret, of Blackhall; 87.

See *Wellisley*.

**Wespelleston**. See *Finglas of Westpleston*.

**Westmeath, West Meath, Westmeth, West Meth, Westmythe**; 22, 27, 32, 42, 43, 44, 46, 67, 73, 74, 78, 82, 86, 87, 91, 94, 101, 109, 111, 112, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 131, 132, 141, 142, 143, 147, 159, 167, 168, 169, 176, 223, 224, 230, 236, 240, 251, 260, 270, 291.

sheriff of; 16, 167.

special commissioners for; 138, 139.

virtual for; 102.

the rising out of; 164.

**Westminster**; 65, 66, 118, 230.

**Weston, Robert**, the chancery; 214, 228, 224, 227, 228, 230, 231, 288, 240, 249, 251, 252, 254, 255, 270.

See *Tallon of Weston*.

**Westpleston, Wespleston, Wespelleston, Waspelton**. See *Finglas of Westpleston*.

**Westyna, co. Westmeath**; 189, 190.

**Wexford, Weixforde, Waxforde**:

county; 22, 27, 87, 68, 74, 82, 109, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 141, 143, 147, 159, 168, 169, 172, 220, 222, 236, 251, 263, 266, 268, 270, 272, 284, 285, 290, 291, 292.

seneschalship of; 51.

seneschal of. See *Brereton; Isam*

Mountgarret, viscount.

seneschal, justices and sheriff of; 101.

sheriff of. See *Deveroux*.

measures used in; 52, 281.

towns or villages in; 76.

act for sowing hemp in; 294.

special commissioners for; 138.

five English haronies of; 291.

Fiddertbe in. See *Fethard*.

**Wexford, &c., town of**; 67, 74, 109, 125, 126, 169, 226, 227, 247, 248.

order for John Horne against the inhabitants of the town and county of; 253.

robbery of a barge in Hampton pool in the river of; 233, 272.

**Wheat:**

[price of]; 283.

licence to load, out of Munster; 294.

**White knight**, the; 98, 109.

**White, Whyte**:

of Balregan; 17, 166.

of Clongall; 16, 86, 90, 93, 165.

of Flamington; 163.

of Richardestowne; 87.

of Rochefordeston; 166.

baron, of Clontarffe; 13, 90, 91.

Edward; 239.

N.; 227, 228, 230, 236.

Nicholas; 71, 72, 138.

—, Master of the Rolls; 286.

Patrick, baron of the Exchequer; 64, 82, 86, 112.

—, vicar of Naas; 191, 193.

Peter; 87.

**Whitechurch, Whytehyrbe, co. Wexford**, James Laffane, prebendary of; 227.

**Whitney, Nicholas**, prebendary of Clons; 227.

**Whytehyrbe**. See *Whitechurch*.

**Whyte**. See *White*.

**Wiscombe**. See *Wycouabe*.

**Wilbraham, Roger**, her Majesties solicitor; 295.

**Williamson, captain**; 7, 12, 258.

**Winckfield, captain Richard**; 294.

See *Wingfield*.

**Windegates**; 285.

**Windsor Castle, Winsore**; 132, 133, 134, 234.

## Wines:

price of; 57, 279, 282, 287.

— See Kinsale; Waterford;  
Youghal.

## Wingfield, Wyngesfyld, James or Jaques;

74, 75, 95, 97, 98, 103, 108, 110, 111,  
112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119,  
121, 123, 125, 137, 139, 140.

See Winckfield.

## Winter:

Francis; 104, 106.

—, merchant of Antwerp; 105,  
106.

## Wise:

John; 241.

Mathew, of Waterford; 138.

## Witch [sent] to the lord deputy; 277.

## Wolverston, William; 197.

## Women and dogges [act against], 285.

## Wool to be dyed; 277.

See Waterford.

## Wrothe, Sir Thomas; 132, 148.

Wycombe, Wicomba, Thomas, of Drynann;  
13, 89, 91, 162.

## Y.

Yagoestown, Yagogston. See Eustace of  
Yagogston.

Ybrecan, baron of [Donough O'Brien], son  
of [Murrrough] earl of Thomond; 277.

Ynelo, Tarence son of Henry; 230.

Yochall. See Youghal.

York, archbishop of; 296.

Youghal, Yochall, Youghell; 155.

price of wines at; 57, 297, 262.

## Z.

Zealand, Zelande; 45.

See Parmaren.

## CIRCULAR OF THE COMMISSION.

Public Record Office, Chancery Lane,  
London, W.C.

HER MAJESTY has been pleased to appoint under Her Sign Manual certain Commissioners to ascertain what unpublished MSS. are extant in the collections of private persons and in institutions which are calculated to throw light upon subjects connected with the civil, ecclesiastical, literary, or scientific history of this country. The present Commissioners are:—

Lord Esher, Master of the Rolls, the Marquess of Salisbury, K.G., the Marquess of Lothian, K.T., the Earl of Rosebery, K.G., Lord Edmund Fitzmaurice, the Bishop of Oxford, the Bishop of Limerick, Lord Acton, Lord Carlingford, K.P., and Mr. H. C. Maxwell Lyte, C.B.

The Commissioners think it probable that you may feel an interest in this object and be willing to assist in the attainment of it; and with that view they desire to lay before you an outline of the course which they usually follow.

If any nobleman or gentleman express his willingness to submit any unprinted book, or collection of documents in his possession or custody to the examination of the Commissioners, they will cause an inspection to be made by some competent person, and should the MSS. appear to come within the scope of their enquiry, a report containing copies or abstracts of them will be drawn up, printed, and submitted to the owner, with a view to obtaining his consent to the publication of the whole, or of such part of it as he may think fit, among the proceedings of the Commission, which are presented to Parliament every Session.

To avoid any possible apprehension that the examination of papers by the Commissioners may extend to title-deeds or documents of present legal value, positive instructions are given to every person who inspects MSS. on their behalf that nothing relating to the titles of existing owners is to be divulged, and that if in the course of his work any modern title-deeds or papers of a private character chance to come before him, they are to be instantly put aside, and are not to be examined or calendared under any pretence whatever.

The object of the Commission is solely the discovery of unknown historical and literary materials, and in all their proceedings the Commissioners will direct their attention to that object exclusively.

In practice it has been found more satisfactory, when the collection of manuscripts is a large one, for the inspector to make a selection therefrom at the place of deposit and to obtain the owner's consent to remove the selected papers to the Public Record Office in London, where they can be more fully dealt with, and where they are preserved with the same care as if they formed part of the muniments of the realm, during the term of their examination. Among the numerous owners of MSS. who have allowed their family papers of historical interest to be temporarily removed from their muniment rooms and lent to the Commissioners to facilitate the preparation of a report may be named: The Duke of Rutland, the Duke of Portland, the Marquess of Salisbury, the Marquess Townshend, the Earl of Dartmouth, the Earl of Ancaster, Lord Braye, Lord Hothfield, Mrs. Stopford Sackville, Mr. le Fleming, of Rydal, and Mr. Portescue, of Dropmore.

The costs of inspections, reports and calendars, and the conveyance of documents, will be defrayed at the public expense, without any charge to owners.

The Commissioners will also, if so requested, give their advice as to the best means of repairing and preserving any papers or MSS. which may be in a state of decay, and are of historical or literary value.

The Commissioners will feel much obliged if you will communicate to them the names of any gentlemen who may be able and willing to assist in obtaining the objects for which this Commission has been issued.

J. J. CARTWRIGHT,  
Secretary.

## HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1870 (Re-printed 1874.)	<p>FIRST REPORT, WITH APPENDIX - - -</p> <p>Contents :—</p> <p>ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges Abingdon, and other Corporations, &amp;c.</p> <p>SCOTLAND. Advocates' Library, Glasgow Corporation, &amp;c.</p> <p>IRELAND. Dublin, Cork, and other Corporations, &amp;c.</p>	f'cap.	[C. 55]	s. d. 1 6
1871	<p>SECOND REPORT, WITH APPENDIX, AND INDEX TO THE FIRST AND SECOND REPORTS - - -</p> <p>Contents :—</p> <p>ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Oxford Colleges; Monastery of Dominican Friars at Woodchester, Duke of Bedford, Earl Spencer, &amp;c.</p> <p>SCOTLAND. Aberdeen and St. Andrew's Universities, &amp;c.</p> <p>IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Dr. Lyons, &amp;c.</p>	"	[C. 441]	3 10
1872 (Re-printed 1895.)	<p>THIRD REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX - - -</p> <p>Contents :—</p> <p>ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Stonyhurst College; Bridgewater and other Corporations; Duke of Northumberland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Marquis of Bath, &amp;c.</p> <p>SCOTLAND. University of Glasgow; Duke of Montrose, &amp;c.</p> <p>IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Black Book of Limerick, &amp;c.</p>	"	[C. 678]	6 0
1873	<p>FOURTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - - -</p> <p>Contents :—</p> <p>ENGLAND. House of Lords; Westminster Abbey; Cambridge and Oxford Colleges; Cinque Ports, Hythe, and other Corporations, Marquis of Bath, Earl of Denbigh, &amp;c.</p> <p>SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, &amp;c.</p> <p>IRELAND. Trinity College, Dublin; Marquis of Ormonde.</p>	"	[C. 857]	6 8
1873	<p>DITTO. PART II. INDEX - - -</p>	"	[C. 857i.]	2 6

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1876	FIFTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Dean and Chapter of Canterbury; Rye, Lydd, and other Corporations; Duke of Sutherland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Reginald Cholmondeley, Esq., &c. SCOTLAND. Earl of Aberdeen, &c.	fcp.	[C.1432]	s. d. 7 0
"	DITTO. PART II. INDEX - - -	"	[C.1432 i.]	3 6
1877	SIXTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Lambeth Palace; Black Book of the Archbishop of Canterbury; Bridport, Wallingford, and other Corporations; Lord Leconfield, Sir Reginald Graham, Sir Henry Ingilby, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, Earl of Moray, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde.	"	[C.1745]	8 6
(Re-printed 1893.)	DITTO. PART II. INDEX - - -	"	[C.9102]	1 10
1879	SEVENTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - - - - Contents :— House of Lords; County of Somerset; Earl of Egmont, Sir Frederick Graham, Sir Harry Verney, &c.	"	[C.2340]	7 6
(Re-printed 1895.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— Duke of Athole, Marquis of Ormonde, S. F. Livingstone, Esq., &c.	"	[C.2340 i.]	3 6
1881	EIGHTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. - - - Contents :— List of collections examined, 1869-1880. ENGLAND. House of Lords; Duke of Marlborough; Magdalen College, Oxford; Royal College of Physicians; Queen Anne's Bounty Office; Corporations of Chester, Leicester, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde, Lord Rmly, The O'Connor Don, Trinity College, Dublin, &c.	"	[C.3040]	8 6
1881	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— Duke of Manchester.	"	[C.3040 i.]	1 9

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1881	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Earl of Ashburnham.	f'cap.	[C. 3040 ii.]	s. d. 1 4
1883 (Re- printed 1895.)	NINTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. - - - - Contents:— St. Paul's and Canterbury Cathedrals; Eton College; Carlisle, Yarmouth, Canterbury, and Barnstaple Corpora- tions, &c.	"	[C. 3773]	5 2
1884 (Re- printed 1895.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents:— ENGLAND. House of Lords, Earl of Leicester; C. Pole Gell, Alfred Mor- rison, Esqs., &c. SCOTLAND. Lord Elphinstone, H. C. Maxwell Stuart, Esq., &c. IRELAND. Duke of Leinster, Marquis of Drogheda, &c.	"	[C. 3778 i.]	6 3
1884	NINTH REPORT. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - Contents:— Mrs. Stopford Sackville.	"	[C. 3778 ii.]	1 7
1883 (Re- printed 1895.)	CALENDAR OF THE MANUSCRIPTS OF THE MARQUIS OF SALISBURY, K.G. (OR CREIL MSS.). PART I. - - - -	8vo.	[C. 3777]	3 5
1888	DITTO. PART II. - - - -	"	[C. 5463]	3 5
1889	DITTO. PART III. - - - -	"	[C. 5889 v.]	2 1
1892	DITTO. PART IV. - - - -	"	[C. 6823]	2 11
1894	DITTO. PART V. - - - -	"	[C. 7574]	2 6
1895	DITTO. PART VI. - - - -	"	[C. 7884]	2 8
1885	TENTH REPORT - - - - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C. 4548]	0 8½
1885 (Re- printed 1895.)	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Earl of Eglinton, Sir J. S. Max- well, Bart., and C. S. H. Drummond Murray, C. F. Weston Underwood, G. W. Digby, Esqs.	"	[C. 4575]	3 7
1885	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Family of Gawdy.	"	[C. 4576 iii.]	1 4
1885	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Wells Cathedral.	"	[C. 4576 B.]	2 0



Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1885	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Earl of Westmorland; Capt. Stewart; Lord Stafford; Sir N. W. Throck- morton, Sir P. T. Mainwaring, Lord Munroster, Capt. J. E. Bogot, Earl of Kilmoroy, Earl of Powis, and others, the Corporations of Kendal, Wenlock, Bridgworth, Eves, Ply- mouth, and the County of Essex; and Stonyhurst College.	8vo.	[C.4376]	2 s. d. 3 6
1885 (Re- printed 1895.)	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - The Marquis of Ormonde, Earl of Fingall, Corporations of Galway, Waterford, the Sees of Dublin and Ossory, the Jesuits in Ireland.	"	[C. 4576 i.]	2 10
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Marquis of Abingdon, Lord Braye, G. E. Luttrell, P. P. Howverie, W. Bromley Doveport, R. T. Balfour, Esquires.	"	[C.5242]	1 7
1887	ELFTH REPORT - - - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C. 5060 vi.]	0 3
1887	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - H. D. Skrine, Esq., Salvetti Corre- spondence.	"	[C.5060]	1 1
1887	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - House of Lords. 1678-1688.	"	[C. 5060 i.]	2 0
1887	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Corporations of Southampton and Lynd.	"	[C. 5060 ii.]	1 8
1887	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Marquis Townshend.	"	[C. 5060 iii.]	2 6
1887	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Earl of Dartmouth.	"	[C. 5060 iv.]	2 8
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Duke of Hamilton.	"	[C. 5060 v.]	1 6
1888	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - Duke of Leeds, Marchioness of Waterford, Lord Hothfield, &c.; Bridgwater Trust Office, Reading Corporation, Inner Temple Library.	"	[C.5612]	2 0
1890	TWELFTH REPORT - - - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.5889]	0 3
1888	(1.) APPENDIX - - - Earl Cowper, K.G. (Coke MSS., of Melbourne Hall, Derby). Vol. I.	"	[C.5472]	2 7
1888	(2.) APPENDIX - - - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C.5612]	2 5

Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1889	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Ditto. Vol. III.	8vo.	[C. 5889 i.]	s. d. 1 4
1888	(4.) APPENDIX - - - The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. I.	"	[C. 5614]	3 2
1891	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C. 5889 ii.]	2 0
1889	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - House of Lords, 1689-1690.	"	[C. 5889 iii.]	2 1
1890	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - S. H. de Fleming, Esq., of Rydal.	"	[C. 5889 iv.]	1 11
1891	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Duke of Athole, K.T., and the Earl of Home.	"	[C. 6338]	1 0
1891	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Duke of Beaufort, K.G., the Earl of Donoughmore, J. H. Gurney, W. W. B. Hulton, R. W. Ketton, G. A. Aitken, P. V. Smith, Esqs.; Bishop of Ely; Cathedrals of Ely, Gloucester, Lincoln, and Peterborough; Corporations of Gloucester, Higham Ferrers, and Newark; Southwell Minster; Lincoln District Registry.	"	[C. 6338 i.]	2 6
1891	(10.) APPENDIX - - - The First Earl of Charlemont. Vol. I. 1745-1788.	"	[C. 6388 ii.]	1 11
1892	THIRTEENTH REPORT - - - This is introductory to the following —	"	[C. 6827]	0 3
1891	(1.) APPENDIX - - - The Duke of Portland. Vol. I.	"	[C. 6474]	3 0
	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C. 6827 i.]	2 0
1892	(3.) APPENDIX - - - J. B. Fortescue, Esq., of Dropmore, Vol. I.	"	[C. 6660]	2 7
1892	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Corporations of Rye, Hastings, and Hereford. Capt. F. C. Leder- Symonds, E. H. Wodehouse, M.P., J. Dovaston, Esqs., Sir T. R. Lennard, Bart., Rev. W. D. Macray, and Earl of Dartmouth (Supple- mentary Report).	"	[C. 6810]	2 4
1892	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - House of Lords, 1690-1691.	"	[C. 6829]	2 4
1893	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Sir W. FitzHerbert, Bart. The De- laval Family, of Sesson Delaval; The Earl of Ancaster and General Lyttelton-Annesley.	"	[C. 7166]	1 4

Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1893	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Earl of Lonsdale.	8vo.	[C.7241]	s. d. 1 3
1893	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The First Earl of Charlemont, Vol. II. 1784-1799.	"	[C.7424]	1 11
1896	FOURTEENTH REPORT - - - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.7983]	0 2
1894	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. III.	"	[C.7476]	1 11
1894	(2.) APPENDIX - - - The Duke of Portland. Vol. III.	"	[C.7569]	2 8
1894	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Duke of Roxburghe; Sir H. H. Campbell, Bart.; the Earl of Strath- more; and the Countess Dowager of Seafield.	"	[C.7570]	1 2
1894	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Lord Kenyon.	"	[C.7571]	2 10
1896	(5.) APPENDIX - - - J. B. Fortescue, Esq., of Drogheda. Vol. II.	"	[C.7572]	2 8
1893	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - House of Lords, 1692-1693.	"	[C.7573]	1 11
1895	(7.) APPENDIX - - - The Marquess of Ormonde.	"	[C.7678]	1 10
1895	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Lincoln, Bury St. Edmunds, Hertford, and Great Grimsby Corporations; The Dean and Chapter of Wor- cester, and of Lichfield; The Bishop's Registry of Worcester.	"	[C.7881]	1 5
1895	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Earl of Buckinghamshire, the Earl of Lindsey, the Earl of Omslow, Lord Emly, Theodore J. Hare, Esq., and James Round, Esq., M.P.	"	[C.7882]	2 6
1895	(10.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Earl of Dartmouth. Vol. II. American Papers.	"	[C.7883]	2 9
	FIFTEENTH REPORT. This is introductory to the following:—			
1896	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Earl of Dartmouth. Vol. III.	"	[C.8156]	1 5